

EVIDENCES
of the
WELCH - WELSH FAMILY
in
AMERICA
and their
migration
from
England, Scotland and Ireland.

"The Past is the Land of Missing Persons and it is only by a combination of diligence and good fortune that any one not monumentally remembered can be found. As for those in America who wandered beyond the utmost borders of wilderness, neither their lives nor their resting place were too often noticed or conveniently marked. Oblivion marked their footsteps and ate the last one. Silent trees of the Forest finally closed over their heads. They vanished in a green nowhere, leaving a crumbling cabin, a few stones arranged in the dancing basin of a spring, a cellar hole in the hillside with an apple tree or a rose bush to scatter petals in the Springtime as though they remembered something lovely, tragic and a secret that none else knew."

Hervey Allen. The Forest and the Fort.

GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
OF THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST
OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS

DATE MICROFILM

April 7, 1977

ITEM ON ROLL

2

CAMERA NO.

SLC-8

CATALOGUE NO.

XL18 7-102 #385

Compiled by

Edwin Charles Welch
165 Olive Mill Lane
Montecito,
California.

1940-1970

US/CAN
929.273
W 442a
Vol 2

Virginia
Kentucky.

In 1776 the whole State of Kentucky was known as Kentucky County Virginia. In 1780 Kentucky County was split into three counties- Fayette, Jefferson and Lincoln. In 1790 Fayette was split to Mason, Woodford and Bourbon. In 1790 Lincoln was split into Mercer and Madison. In 1790 Jefferson was split into Nelson.

Land Grants in Kentucky ^{from} ~~for Services in the Virginia Line.~~
(Cf: Kentucky Land Grants. Jillson. pp.134. In name of WELCH)

X <u>William</u>	1000a.	7.26.1783	Jefferson Co.	Caney Creek
<u>John</u>	300a.	8.21.1783	Jefferson Co.	Floyd Creek
<u>John</u>	300a.	8.21.1783	Jefferson Co.	() Creek.
<u>John</u>	300a.	7.12.1784	Jefferson Co.	Salt River
X <u>Thomas</u>	300a.	10.12.1784	Lincoln Co.	Kentucky River
X <u>Thomas</u>	100a.	4.24.1783	Lincoln Co.	No water.
X <u>Thomas</u>	200a.	4.24.1783	Lincoln Co.	Kentucky River
X <u>Nicholas</u>	374a.	6.4. 1783	Lincoln Co.	Sugar Creek
<u>William</u>	569a.	7.27.1784	Fayette Co.	Stovers Ford
<u>James</u>	200a.	5. 2.1785	Fayette Co.	Ohio & Licking Ck.
see Orange Co.Va. X <u>Nathaniel</u>	1000a.	8.12.1785	Military	Russell Creek
X <u>Nathaniel</u>	1000a.	8.25.1785	Military	Caney Fork
X <u>Nathaniel</u>	1000a.	8.13.1785	Military	Pittmans Creek
X <u>Nathaniel</u>	1000a.	8.17.1785	Military	Flat Lick Branch.

Note: It is probable that these "Virginia Grants" were not all for Services in the Virginia Line.

- - - - -

Military Warrants in Kentucky, all for three years Service in the Virginia Line. Warrants dated 1783-84.

<u>Benjamin Welch</u>	<u>Dominick Welch</u>
<u>Isaac Welch</u>	<u>John Welch</u>
<u>Jonathan Welch</u>	<u>Lang Welch</u>
<u>Capt. Nathaniel Welch</u>	
<u>Patrick Welch</u>	<u>Robert Welch</u>
<u>Sylvester Welch</u>	

Court of Appeals Deeds.
George Welch
William Welch
John Welch.

James Welch (Greenbrier Co. App. Alex?)
Sylvester Welch

Counties of residence: (Fayette, Franklin, Shelby
(Greenbrier, Spotsylvania.

(Ref: Fillson Club Publications. Vol. 33/4

Kentucky Pension Rolls. 1835

James Welsh (Jefferson Co.) (Pvt; Sgt; Lt.) Pa. State Troops (bcl753)
James Welsh (Monroe Co.) Pvt. NC Line. Deposition 1.11.1834 aged 72
William Walsh (Morgan Co.) Pvt. NC Militia. Deposition 1833 aged 74

Kentucky Marriages. (Ref: Burns)

LINCOLN COUNTY (1780 from Ky. Co. Va.)

2.10.1783	OZIAS WELCH	married	Hanna Linn
9.29.1792	JAMES WELSH		Nancy Wilson
8.29.1796	JOHN WELCH		Sarah Withers of William
3.17.1802	JOHN WELSH		Permilla Lee (William Ready)
Davidson C Tenn → 9.22.1803	THOMAS WELSH		Sally McKinley (Jno. McKinley)
9.29.1807	Anna Welsh (Jno-Jemima)		Abner Morehead
7.24.1809	JOHN WELSH		Polly Davis of John
5.10.1810	Susan Welsh (Joseph)		Arthur Northcutt
9.20.1810	THOMAS WELSH		Sally Craig of Sally
5.11.1812	WILLIAM WELSH ←		Betsy Brown (William F. Lee)
4.10.1816	Margaret Welsh (Joseph)		Thomas Thurman
5. .1816	JOHN WELSH		Clarissa Woods (Martin Taylor)
2.12.1820	Milly Welsh (John)		Thomas Ramsey
1.23.1837	THOMAS WELSH (Joseph)		Harriot Lee
2.28.1837	Ruah Welsh		Solomon Harman (Thornton Porter)
2.23.1843	JOHN WELCH		Patsy Vardiman of Morgan
1. 4.1851	Patsy Welsh		Tabritt Doty (Ephraim Pennington)

FAYETTE COUNTY (1780 from Ky.Co.Va.)

1.27.1802	THOMAS WELSH	Jane Moderson
8. 5.1805	PATRICK WELCH	Eleanor Kelly of Samuel
2.10.1806	JAMES H.WALSH	Nancy Wingate of John/Eunice
6.21.1806	Mary Walsh of Ann	William Cahill (Jno.Ogilby)
12.20.1809	Sally Welch of James	Thomas Dawson (James Dawson)
3. 7.1812	Ann Welch	Joseph Jones (Abraham Jones)
2. 5.1812	Lucinda Walsh (Davenport/Ann)	Daniel Layton
9.16.1812	Nancy Welch (Edward/Elizabeth)	Stephen Dawson
12.30.1813	Elizabeth Welch	Lewis Edwards (John Edwards)
10.24.1815	JOHN WELCH	Matilda Lee Cockrell (Jno.Ckrl)
1.12.1816	Sally Welch (Edward/Eliza)	Eli Brown
5.11.1818	Citty Welch of J.S,Welch)	William True
5.11.1818	THOMAS WELCH	Joanna Proctor (Geo.Proctor)
6.25.1821	Polly Welch (James)	John Wade
11. 9.1822	Eliza Welch (Edward/Elizb.)	John Shipp
1. 6.1823	Malinda Welch (James)	Henry E. Welch
10. 2.1828	Lucy Welch	Squire Boon (William E.True)
10.13.1828	Barbery H.Welch (Henry E)	Sidney S. True
1.20.1836	Mary G. Welch (Rowland T.Proctor,Guardian)	Henry Thomas
7. 9.1849	MICHAEL WELCH	Sarah Corey (A.McMahan)

Lincoln County (1730 from Lincoln Co. Va.)(Subsequently split into Madison and Mercer Cos.)

- I. James Welch, lived in Crab Orchard and Harrodsburg.
Married Hanna Gatewood.
- II. Thomas Welch (-1872 Crab Orchard Ky.) Married
Clara Mullins (-1851 Crab Orchard, Ky.)
 - 1. Mattie Jane Welch (10.8.1832 Crab Orchard-9.22.1895 Dallas, Tex.)
Married 3.1853 Gen. Richard Montgomery Gano (6.18.1830-
Bourbon Co. Ky.-3.27.1913 Dallas Tex.)
 - 2. Emma Gatewood Welch (c1834-) married Henry Hardin Helm
who was born at Helms Station, Ky.

Note:

- A son of Mattie-1 (John Thomas Gano) married a daughter
of Emma-2 (Clara Belle Helm. Grandparents of the narrator.
- 3. Samuel G. Welch, M.D. originally of Crab Orchard, hence to
Galveston, Texas.
- 4. William Gatewood Welch. Col. in Cavalry CSA, Gen. R.M. Gano's
Brigade. Lived most of life in Stanford, Ky.
Married Nary Haden.
- 5. Clara Gatewood Welch
- 6. Ophelia Gatewood Welch.

Ref: John Gano, 3620 Spurgeon St., Fort Worth, Texas. 12.10.1958

General Gano of the Francois Gerveaux Family. (Unidentified notes)

Thomas Welch in 1783/4 received Va. Grants for 600ac. on Kentucky R.

1795 Joseph Welch apptd. JP by Governor. In 1798 elected
Sheriff.

- 1.23. 1837 Joseph Welch, Bond for marriage John Welch-Harriot Lee.
- 9.29. 1792 James Welch married Nancy Wilson
- 6. 6.1789 James Welch Guardian, Rachael McGraw (m. Willis Neal)
- 2.10.1783 Ozias Welch married Hanna Lind
1791 Oscar (Ozias) Welch land on s. side Licking Creek.
- 11.19.1793 Ozias Welch & Hanna, Admtrs. Estate Nathan Linn, descd.
- 3. 8.1775 John Welch, born. Bible Records, Mrs. Stanley Homes. Crab Orchd.
- 9.28.1795 John Welch & Thomas Welch paid for Guarding Jail.
- 8.29.1796 John Welch married Sarah Withers of John
- 3. 3.1805 John Welch & James Welch, Extrs. Wss. Will John Barrett, jr.
- 1789 Samuel Welch, William Welch, Tax Lists
- 1790 Settlement of Samuel Welch and () Bridges, who were from
New England..... Samuel Welch was captured.
(Wisc. Historical Soc. Kentucky Papers pp.502)
- 4.23.1816 Diary of James Walker "On the Wilderness Trail".
"...then on to Stanford and found Mr. Thomas Welch and
settled with him on behalf of his Brother Mr. Joseph Welch."
(Wisc. Historical Soc. Papers)

Frank Campbell killed in Militia serving in place of Capt.
James Welch. (Visit of Jno. D. Shayne to Leestown 1776)

Lincoln County. Continued.

Pennsylvania Run Presbyterian Churchyard. Tombstones.

Andrew Welch (1763-8.29.1815) Wife Eleanor (1788-5.7.1852)
 Henry Welch (1887-10.24.1843 Wife Nancy Kell (1796-1.8.1863)
 Susan Welch (dau. Andrew & Eleanor) (1793-1853) m. Sawyers.
 Joseph Welch (son. Andrew & Eleanor) no dates.
 William P. Welch (8.6.1797-7.16.1881)
 John D. Welch (2.22.1805-9.14.1835)
 Andrew Welch (8.10.1809-1.5.1836)
 Rebecca Welch (1811-1.10.1843)

Ref: Register of Kentucky State Historical Society. Vols. 1-50

Cross Ref: See Fauquier County, Va. Alexander Welch and John Withers sublease.

- - - - -

- I. James Welsh, from north Ireland or Wales to Harrisburg, Pa. c1770 Married Douglas.
- II. John Welsh (1768-1832) married 3.17.1802 Lincoln Co. Permillia Lee (1774-) of George (1750-1825) of Lincoln Co. Ky. and Elizabeth Shelton.

Note: Vircus. C.A.G. Original Files. (Generation or two missing)

- - - - -

- III. William Liggett Welsh (1859 Lexington Ky.-1893) Married Ella Caroline deRoode (8.30.1860-12.19.1931) of Rudolph deRoode of Holland and Jane.
 1. Mary Louise Welsh (4.1.1885 Dabville, Ky-) Married 11.20.1916 Owen Bullitt Keller.
 2. Jane Winston Welsh (1886-1917) married William B. Strong
 3. Adeline Wiseman Welsh (1888-1933) married Robert W. Boyle of Glen Falls, NY.
 4. Rudolph deRoode Welsh (1890-1914)

Ref: Vircus CAG. Original files purchased on his death.

- - - - -

1788 Dr. Welch's son at Vevay, Ind, (Wisc. State Hist. Soc. Ky. Papers)

- - - - -

Barren County. (1798 from Green/Warren)

- I. John T. Welch (Walsh) Brother and two sisters in Ireland. (1818-19 Ireland-) Buried Old Bethel Cemetery, Glasgow, Barren Co. Ky. Married c1850 Barren Co. to Sarah Hester Kennedy who had brother Tom. Traditionally educated in Paris in Law and Medicine hence to NY and Ky, Bred Horses.
 1. Catherine E. Welch (c1867 while attending Female Academy at Louisville changed name to Welch from Walsh.

Davies County. (1815 from Ohio et al.)

- 1.28.1834 Hanna Welch married Samuel Hale
- 7.20.1835 James Welch married Elizabeth J. Chamberlain

Ref: Kentucky Records- I-75, 112.

JEFFERSON COUNTY. (1780 from Kentucky)

I. WILLIAM WELSH (1758 Ire.-1825 Jeff.Co.) Enlisted 1778 in
Capt. John F. Mercer's Co., 3rd. Va. Regt. of Col. Wm. Heth.
Married 1783 ELIZABETH BREWER.

7.26.1783 Land Grant 1,000ac. Caney Creek, Jeff, Co. (Cf:
Jillson: Ky. Land Grants. pp.134) where moved pl786.

1. ROBERT WELSH (2.3.1786 Jeff.Co.-3.14.1869 Jeff. Co.)

Married MARY GUTHERIE (1790-1835) of James.

A. JAMES G. WELSH	(1811-	) m. Booth
B. Eliza Welsh	(1813-	) m. Garrett
C. William H. Welsh	(1814-	) m. Clore
D. Eunice Welsh	(1816-	) m. Hoke
E. Sarah Welsh	(1818-	) m. Allen
F. MOSES C. WELSH	(1820-	) m. Taylor
G. ROBERT WELSH	(1822-	) m. Miller
H. JOHN N. WELSH	(1824-)
I. Mary Welsh	(1826-	) m. Tyler
J. Margaret Welsh	(1828-)
K. GEORGE W. WELSH	(1830-	) m. Carruthers

2. JAMES WELSH (1794-) m.1821 MARY SEEBOLT (1803-)

3. Elizabeth Welsh (1799-1860) m. Richard F. Lytle (1796-1864)

2. JAMES WELCH & MARY SEEBOLT

A. Elizabeth H. Welsh (1826-1899) m. 1849 Dr. Jas.D.Mitchell

Ref: DAR No.92052; Hartford Times-1.9.1954-B-6006-4

"American Guthrie & Allied Families" 1933 Kerr Ptg.Co.
Chambersburg. Pa.

I. JAMES GUTHERIE (2.25/3.3.-1750 Dela.-3.24.1841 Jeff. Co.)

Married 1st. POLLY (Mary) WELSH

Married 2nd. EMMA COOPER PAUL (3.20.1764 NJ-7.28.1850 Jeff.Co)

1. William Guthrie	(1787-1840)	dum.
2. MARY GUTHERIE	(1790-1835)	See above.
3. James Guthrie	(1792-1835)	m. Jane Wilson
4. Elizabeth Guthrie	(1794-	) dum.
5. Moses C. Guthrie	(1796-1874)	m. Mary Reaugh
6. Eunice Guthrie	(1798-1870)	m. Alex Woodrow
7. Margaret Guthrie	(1800-1892)	dum.
8. Eleanor Guthrie	(1802-1884)	m. George Johnson
9. Sarah Guthrie	(1805-1888)	m. Jacob Johnson

Ref: Your Family Tree Mch.1953; A.M.Denman, Route 2. Spokane, Wash.

I. JAMES WELSH (1704-1754) & MARY of Paxtang, Dauphin Col Pa.

II. JOHN WELSH (c1728-1784) & SUSANNA of Franklin Co. Pa.

III. MARY (Polly) WELSH married 3.3.1785 James Guthrie, Franklin Co.Pa.
By Rev. John King.

Ref: No. 7 of Series WELCH-WELSH Family in America. E.C.Welch, 1953.

Jessamine County. (1798 from Fayette)

Family (Alexander Welch married Frances Arbuckle.
Tradition (James Welch. Had extensive land holdings.
Brothers (John Welch. See John-I below.

- I. John Welch (c1756-1832) "Taylor in Virginia". To Ky, 1784
from Rockbridge Co. Va. m. c1777 Mary Evans of Nathaniel
and Mary Harbison.
 1. Alexander Welch (9.2.1778-10.3.1863) In War 1812. dum.
 2. Eleanor Welch married a Lusk.
 3. John Welch. (See John Welch-II)
 4. Nancy (Agnes) Welch married David Watson
 5. Nathaniel Welch married Betsy Dillon.
 6. Mary (Anna?) Welch married 12.18.1806 Gen. William Olds
- II. John Welch, jr. (10.19.1789-4.24.1841) m. 6.26.1817 Betsy Jane Rice
(6.26.1798-2.18.1872) of Samuel & Mary Moore. Testate.
 1. Samuel Rice Welch (10.6.1819-10.31.1883) m-2 1.25.1852
Sarah C. Carson. (See III below)
 2. Thomas Rice Welch 9c1821-) m. NC Margaret Ashley. He
U.S. Counsel to Canada.
 3. John C. Welch, MD (3.7.1823-2.2.1887) m-1 McBrayer 1 m-2 Downing.
 4. James Alexander Welch (-3.28.1850) m. Matilda Lusk
 5. Judge W. Rice Welch (Ky-Carlinsville, Ill.) m. Mary Ann Cor(n?)
 6. Sarah Frances Welch (Ky-2.4.1856) m. Napoleon B. Tevis
- III. Samuel Rice Welch (10.6.1819-10.31.1883) m-1 Kitty Wilmore (1825-
1852) m-2 1.25.1852 Catherine Sarah Carson (4.23.1839 Linc.
Co. Ky.-9.27.1925 Springfield Ill.) of Ranson & Julia Curtis.
 1. James A. exander Welch (8.27.1847-5.19.1880) Little Rock, Ark. dum.
 2. Charles Woodson Welch (12.23.1861-8.29.1935) m. 8.30.1883
Janie R. Peyton. (See IV below)
 3. William Ransom Welch (12.6.1864-8.19--) m. 12.17.1902 Emma
Roscoe Skrine.
 4. Allene Withers Welch (8.12.1872-9.4.1957) m. 8.12.1894 Pope
Geiger Myers.
- IV. Charles Woodson Welch (1861-1935) m. 8.30.1883 Janie R. Peyton
(1868-1946) of William & Sarah Crowe.
 1. Samuel Peyton Welch (10.4.1885-5.4.1953) m. 12.30.1908
Margaret K. Cassell.
 2. Neva Porter Welch (4.5.1891-5.1.1955) m. 7.21.1915 Wm. G. Wolf
 3. Jeanette Surber Welch (9.17.1901-) m. 1.21.1920 Jno. P. Combs
 4. Allene Woodson Welch (7.14.1904-) m. 7.22.1937 Vernon
Clay Johnson.
- V. Samuel Peyton Welch (10.4.1885-5.4.1953) m. 12.30.1908 Margaret
Kenney Cassell of Marcus & Nannie B. Newman.
 1. Peyton Cassell Welch (1.14.1919-12.31.1929) dy.
 2. Robert Newman Welch (1.13.1912-) Lt. Col. um.
 3. Margaret Jane Welch (4.12.1919-) m. 4.21.1945 in Calif.
William T. Stafford.

Ref: Mrs. Samuel P. Welch (V-above) Cedar Grove Farms, R.R. 5
Lexington, Ky. 1.11.1960

Cross Ref: See Greenbrier County, W. Va.

Line of Mrs. Samuel Peyton Welch. Page 2.

Additional data from J.C. Jeffords, Box 1789, Charleston, W.Va.
dated 7.31.1946 via Mrs. Samuel P. Welch.

- I. ALEXANDER WELCH (2.10.1752-1.11.1810) m. 3.11.1783
widow of Capt. Mathew Arbuckle (1740-1781)
Mrs. FRANCES HUNTER LAWRENCE ARBUCKLE.
(Cf: Gravestones in Ballard-Smith Graveyard
2 miles west Lewisburg, W. Va.)
1. JOHN WELCH (1.17.1783-10.7.1820) (Cf: Gravestone
as above) (Craig Family records birth date
as 1.26.1784). Married SALLEY HANDLEY who
m-2nd. John S. Wilson.
A. Capt. John Alexander Welch (1718-9.2.1880)
2. Agnes (Nancy) Welch (1.2.1786-3.28.1847) married
as 2nd. wife 5.20.1814 Thomas B. Reynolds
(1783-1.14.1858)
A. Brig.Gen. Alexander Welch Reynolds. CSA (1815-
5.26.1876 Alexandria, Egypt.) (Cf: Old Stone
Graveyard)
B. Sally Ann Reynolds (12.9.1817-1.12.1892) m.
Dr. William N. Patton of Lewisburg.
3. Frances Welch (10.26.1786-11.28.1878) (Cf: Gravestone
Craig Burying Ground, Mason Co. W.Va.)
Married Greenbrier Co. 10.28.1817 David Bright.
A. John Welch Bright. CSA Killed 1864 dum.
B. Michael A. Bright CSA married Mattie Guy
C. Sarah Frances Bright m. 1852 George W. Craig
D. Elizabeth Ann Bright. dum.
E. David Mortimer Bright. m. Laura Martin.
4. Martha Welch (5.16.1792-5.20.1792) dify.

See Greenbrier County, West Virginia.

Family Tradition: Generation I immigrated from Wales to Virginia c1770 the wife was of Irish extraction. The family started for Kentucky c1787 including Solomon and two sisters. The father was shot by Indians at Limestone Ky. and the family continued on to Nelson Co.

- I. See above.
- II. Solomon Welch (Va.? prior 1787-) Married Pevy Hoffman.
- III. James William Welch (6.22.1812 Nelson Co. Ky.-1878 Blandensville, McDonough Co. Ill.).
 Married 1st. c1831/2 Polly Swazy (-1857 McD. Co.) She of Joseph and Nancy Butman. They had 16 chldn, nine of whom living when they moved to McDonough Co. Ill c1848/9. After death of wife James & Chldn. moved to Blandensville where he operated a General Store and later owned and operated the Empire House (Hotel).
 Married 2nd. widow Mahala Kirk of Thomas Chamberlin of Marion Co. Ky. They had one child.
 1. Joseph V. Welch (10.25.1832 Nelson Co. Ky-1840) dy
 2. Margaret (9.20.1833 Nelson Co.-2.3.1904 Glade City)
 Married 3.4.1872 Jacob Hansen.
 3. Nancy (10.5.1834 Nelson Co.-12.15.1913) Married William Sweasey and had 5 chldn.
 4. Harriet Jane (3.24.1836 Nelson Co.-4.28.1891 La Harp, Ill.)
 Married 12.8.1856 Phillip W. George. Had 8 chldn.
 5. Twins (4.15.1837-5.2.1837) dify
 6. Anna (9.6.1839 Nelson Co.-1.31.1894) Married 10.31.1861 John Locke and had 8 chldn.
 7. Jerry Hamilton (Nelson Co.-8.1840) dify
 8. Mary Eliza (3.20.1841 Nelson Co.-)
 9. John Thomas (10.21.1842 Nelson Co.-7.7.1896) Married 1st. Ioway Aldrich. Married 2nd. Mollie Alexander 3 chldn
 10. Sarah Cassandra (4.15.1844 Nelson Co. -5.30.1844) dify
 11. James Polk (9.4.1845 Nelson Co.-12.31.1898)
 12. Martha S. (6.8.1847 Nelson Co.-4.15.1905) Married 10.18.1866 A.T. Kiethly. 2 chldn.
 13. Susan Ellen (3.1.1849 McDonough Co. Ill-1.31.1874 Blandensville, Ill)
 14. Kittie Flortilda (9.26.1850 McD. Co.-10.26.1851) dify
 15. William Harrison 910.3.1852 McD.Co.-9.4.1853) dify.
 16. Amanda Marie (12.19.1854 McD. Co.e)
 17. Lucy by Marriage 2 who married a Banker.

Ref: Lawrence A. Comstock, 8672 Harriet Lane,
 Stanton, Calif. 90680

(1972)

Miscellaneous.

JAMES WELCH (1785-) of Whitechurch, Wyandotte Co. Kan.
 Married Betsy in Clark Co. Ky. she died 1871.
 Drafted Clark Co. Ky. Capt. Jos. Clark's Co. Col.
 Dudley's Regt. served from 3.27.1813-9.28.1813.
 Moved 3.16.1876 to Weston, Platte Co. Mo.
 Pensioner (SG-14712)

JOHN WELCH (1786-) of Chariton Co. Mo. Depo. 4.1871
 Married 9.15.1815 Fayette Co. Ky. MATILDA M. COCKRILL
 Mustered at Georgetown, Ky. Served at head of Wabash,
 Ft. Wayne, Maumee, Ft. Winchester.
 Pensioner (SC-4875)

1810 Census Madison Co. THOMAS WELCH 1765-84
 Wife 1784-94
 M3F 1800-10

Barren Co. THOMAS WELCH
 M&F 1765-84
 2M 84-94
 M2F 94-00
 M3F 00-10

JOHN WELCH 1765-84
 Wife 84-94
 3M2F 00-10

- I. ANDREW WELCH married ELLEANOR
- II. SUSAN WELCH who died 4.10.1853 a widow, m. Sawyers.
 (Mrs. H.K. McAdams, Historical Soc. Frankfort, Ky.)

GEORGE WELCH 2.20.1795 buys 100ac. Lincoln Co. (DB-A-534)

GEORGE WELCH SR sells farm 11.12.1819 Washington Co. Ind.
 (G&H-8-438)

Hardin Co. 4.16.1804 Susanna Welch m. William Willett
 8.19.1799 ANTHONY WALSH m. Eleanor Greenwalt.

Lexington 1806 JAMES H. WALSH m. Nancy Wingate of Cannon and
 Eunice Copes (G&H 10169)

Administrators Estates.

THOMAS WELCH 7.22.1784 (not inhabitant)
 JAMES WELCH 8.17.1784 (not inhabitant)

Hardin Co. THOMAS WELCH m. 1.26.1837 Mrs. Sally Newcomb
 (Fillson Club Publications V-33/4)

John D. Shayne visit to Leestown and McClennans Blockhouse
 in 1776 notes Frank Campbell killed serving in place
 of Capt. JAMES WELCH (Wis. State Hist. Soc. Ky. Paper p475)

Fayette County. (1780 from Kentucky Co. Va.)

John Welch (1786-) Pensioner SC-4875. Married 9.15.1815
Matilda Cockerill. Living Chariton Co. Mo. 1871.
John Welch Deposition (no date) that he had known the land
between the Kentucky River and Hickman Ck. since 1784.
John Welch & Mary, heirs 9.27.1805 of Nathaniel Evans. (See
Rockbridge Co. Va.)
Edward Welch died 11.14.1826

Bourbon County. (1785 from Fayette)

William Welch married 11.11.1798 Mary Chenowith
John Welch married 9.17.1799 Nancy Ray.

Jefferson County. (1780 from Kentucky Co. Va.)

Samuel Welch, Tax List. 5.21.1789
David Welch. Enlisted 6.20.1814-2.29.1816
Wounded 12.23.1814 below New Orleans
Pvt. 1st. US Infantry. Calt. Packland Co.
Pensioner in Mississippi.

Franklin County. (1794 from Mercer, Woodford, Shelby)

Sylvester Welch married Arabella Scott of Frankfort,
Chief Engineer Pennsylvania Railroad. (CAG)
Sylvester Welch (1802-12.6.1852) son of Ashbell and Margaret Welch
Born in Conn.
James Welch & Kitty L. heirs 1818 of Samuel Moxley.
Alexander Welch married 12.28.1822 Ann Waide. B: John Welch
Parent: Rebecca Welch.

Madison County. (1785 from Lincoln)

Thomas Welch married 1.9.1794 Susanna Turpin (Durbin ?)
Elizabeth Welch married 7.10.1795 Jonathan McGuire
Polly Welch married 9.24.1795 Martin Overbe.
Thomas Welch married 5.2.1796 Mary Frier

Mason County. (1788 from Bourbon)

Welch: George, James and John 1793 Taxpayers
Welch, James. "Of Mason Co. Ky "1792 Cecil Co. Md. Deed.

Unidentified Counties.

Joshua Welch and wife Polly Davies mentioned in connection
with Siege of Logans Fort (1777)
Waller Welch, Land Certificate 4.1779 North side Kentucky River,

Ref: Kentucky State Historical Society. Vols. 1-50.

Thomas Welch (1797 Md.-12.30.1881 Ky.) married Bridget (1.29.1805
Balto. Co. Md.-2.14.1870 Ky.)

James Welch (1836-7.15.1880)

Ref: St. Joseph Cemetary, Bardstown, Nelson Co. Ky.

Michael Welch born County Killkenny married Prudence Durbin of
George of "Stumpy" John Durbin. See "Logsdon Family".

I. JOHN WELCH (1781 Pa. ^{Lee}?-a1871) married ^{10.24} 1815 Fayette Co. Ky.
Matilda Cockrell, Came to Howard County, Mo.
hence to Chariton Co. Mo. (Adjng, Cos.) Mussel-
ford Twp. They had-

Pensioner SG 4875

1. James Welch (?)
- *2. John Welch (1818-1863) m. Nancy who died aged 45 yrs.
- *3. Flora Welch (1820-1887) married Harvey Moxley
- *4. Thomas Welch (1821-) married Martha Giff (1825-)
5. Frances Welch (1823-) married James Garrett to West c1840
6. SOLOMON Welch
7. Washington Welch (1828-) Buried Ashbury Cemetary
- *8; Nancy Welch (1827-) married Daniel Estride
- *9. Joseph Welch (1830-1866) married ~~XXXXXXXXXXXX~~ A. Matt
- *10. William Welch (1832-1866) married Martha Scott
- *11. Francis Marion (1836-1929) m. Rebecca Janes Parks
- A. N.B. Welch married Kate Mott
- *12. Edward Welch (1838-) married Julia Ann Mott
- *13. Andrew J. Welch (d. aged 25) married Bunch
- *14. Benjamin Welch (1840-) married Celia Bunch.

(*) Buried in "Welch Cemetary" (Where/location ?)

Ref: Mss. Olan Peaulu,
628 Market Street,
Brookfield, Mo. 64628

1972

7/7/72

The Migration of a Welch Family westward to Mississippi.
By John (?) Chambers, Hattiesburg, Miss.
1913.

"As a contribution to local history which is not entirely without value, even if void of interest, the following pages have been prepared.

About the last of January 1815, a party of emigrants left Bryan County, Georgia for the Territory of Mississippi. The available data does not enable me to state how many were in the party, nor the names of the individuals composing it. But it was made up in part of the WELCH family, who, being of Welch (sic) descent were desirous of finding more room for expansion than the low coast lands of Georgia afforded.

This family consisted of RICHARD WELCH, his wife, his five sons, BRYANT, JOHN, TIMOTHY, HENRY and JAMES and two daughters at least, names JUDITH and SUSAN. Of these sons, BRYANT (and perhaps JOHN) were married and had a growing family. The former had married SABREY MARTIN and had five or six children, including twins- girls, who at the time of starting were less than two monthsold. A sister of Mrs. BRYANT WELCH was also a member of the party and it is probable she was already the wife of JESSE GEIGER.

(Paragraph eliminated re: Thief robbing them enroute)

It seems that no halt was made until the "Nation" as the Creek possessions were called, had been left behind. But on Buckatuna Creek, a few miles west of where the Mississippi-Alabama state line was afterwards located, they stopped and erected homes.

About five years later, a part of the family and subsequently all of them moved some fifty miles further west and settled on the west side of Leaf River a few miles above the mouth of Oakey Woods Creek in what was then Covington County. As a matter of fact, the homes of JOHN WELCH, JESSE GEIGER and later of JAMES WELCH were on the last names stream. At that time, that section was sparsely populated but the range was good and game was abundant. Dense canebreaks lined the streams and bears were so plentiful as to interfere with the raising of hogs, while wolves rendered sheep a very uncertain industry.

BRYANT WELCH had married SABREY MARTIN who became the Mother of four sons and seven daughters. He established his home on the Hills between the Creek and River Valleys.

HENRY (WELCH) married SARAH PAGE and reared a family of five sons and eight daughters. His home was in the River Valley, but near his fathers residence which occupied the summit of a very high hill.

continued page 2.

The Migration of a Welch Family etc. Page 2.

JOHN WELCH married Miss () who became the Mother of eight children. His home was on the north side of Oaky Woods Creek.

JAMES WELCH (my Grandfather) married Martha Hill and established a home near the junction of Oaky Woods and Station Creeks. Reared a family of seven sons and five daughters.

JUDITH WELCH married a Mr. Walden and spent her subsequent life in Tennessee

TIMOTHY WELCH and SUSAN WELCH never married. After their parents died, they kept up the old home which was noted for its hospitality until the sister (SUSAN WELCH) died. After that the aged brother (TIMOTHY WELCH) became an inmate of the home of his brother JAMES WELCH.

It is proposed to notice these families more in detail and especially that of BRYANT WELCH, as this writers Mother was one of his daughters. His home was on the hills, his cultivated land being nearly level and very productive. But after six years of opening his farm and when only forty-four years of age, he died leaving his family but little except the home and a small herd of cattle. Of his children the following are noted-

MARTIN WELCH, oldest son. When he became of age he left his father, went westward and found employment as an Overseer. He married a Miss Moody and was living in Copiah County when he was shot from ambush and instantly killed leaving his widow with an infant child.

ELIZABETH WELCH, the oldest daughter married Jonathan Anderson. They lived on the northern edge of Jaster County and reared several children. Two, at least, of the sons killed in the Civil War.

JUDITH WELCH, the second daughter, married Drury Bynum, who represented Jones County in the Mississippi Legislature for six consecutive terms and afterwards was Registrar of the U.S. Land Office in Augusta. Their last home was in Clark County, near where Pachuta now is, and they both died the same day and buried in a single grave. They reared a family of four sons and four daughters. All sons were in the Confederate Army and one of them was killed in the siege of Vicksburg.

JAMES WELCH, the second son married Mary Valentine and established his home near the northern end of Jones County where he reared a large family of children. Many of his descendants are found near that locality.

The Migration of a Welch Family etc. Page 3.

CYNTHIA WELCH, a third daughter was one of the twins, She married Allen Valentine and spent her whole life in a home some two miles west of her brother JAMES WELCH. Seven sons and four daughters were reared by them and the two sets of cousins and their descendants form a large proportion of the population of that section of the County.

MARIA WELCH (her husband always wrote it "Mercy") was the other twin. She married John Chambers, a native of Connecticut, who was raised in New York State and who after serving in the War of 1812 became a nomadic mechanic and school teacher, until his marriage. Their home was on the western edge of Covington County, near Leaf River Baptist Church. Their family consisted of three sons and five daughters. One son died in childhood and another killed Civil War. The oldest son THIS WRITER fought through the War. He and two sisters, one of whom lives in Texas are left. Our Mothers descendants are quite numerous in Covington and Jones Counties and in other States.

SUSAN WELCH, fifth daughter of BRYANT WELCH married DARREL Valentine. Their home was in Scott County, but after losing her husband, the widow with several children returned to Jones County and erected a new home a mile or two east of her brother JAMES WELCH.

JOHN IRA WELCH, the third son married Catherine Bynum and settled in the same locality. He died a few years later leaving several small children.

TIMOTHY WELCH, the youngest son married Caroline ^{ELLSY} ~~Elsey~~. He also died a young man leaving five or six children. Two of his sons, one of whom a retired Physician and perhaps one or two daughters reside in the southwestern part of Jones County.

TABITHA WELCH, the sixth daughter married J.L.Welborn, who also resided in the northern end of Jones County, but a few miles east of the others. A large family of sons and daughters were born to this couple, most of whom are yet living., Two of the sons have attained prominence- Prof. W.S.Welborn of the A & M College of Texas and Capt. Ira Welborn of the U.S.Army

DESDEMONIA WELCH married Riley J. Collins who died in New Orleans during the War. She also died young. Two, at least of her sons live in Jones County- one at Laurel and one at Ellisville.

The other families will be more briefly noted-

Continued page 4.

The Migration of a WELCH Family etc. Page 4.

JOHN WELCH'S home was broken up by a mysterious malady which in less than one months time proved fatal to the Father and four of the children. The widow with the remaining four returned to Tennessee to her own family.

HENRY WELCH'S five sons, two of whom died in he Civil War. Another son and a married sister went to Rapides Parish, La. The youngest son still lives near the old homestead where he has a numerous family. One of the daughters married a Mixon, two of them married Knights, one a Langstron and one a Graham. Their descendants are found in Jones, Covington and Perry Counties.

JAMES WELCH (my grandfather) became somewhat more prosperous than his brothers inasmuch as he owned a few slaves.

RICHARD WELCH the oldest son married Mary Worthy and built a home near his fathers farm. Two his sons are living in the same locality, honored and respected citizens, while his aged widow is living with a married daughter in Forrest County. One or more practicing Physicians are among his descendants.

CALEB WELCH, the second son married Susan Robertson, the daughter of a noted Baptist preacher and established a home on the southwest side of Oaky Woods Creek, a few miles below his father. His only child J.N.WELCH lives on the same place, a son is a lawyer at Laurel and another is a sawmill operator, while his daughters are identified in school work. [The next three sons JOHN WELCH, JAMES WELCH and SAMUEL WELCH all unmarried failed to return from the Confederate Army. The mentioned three unmarried sons are the sons of JAMES WELCH (not CALEB WELCH)]

RANSOM J. WELCH and JOSEPH M. WELCH (my father) were both in the Confederate Army. They married sisters the daughters of Timothy Rogers and established homes in the locality where they were born. One of R.J.WELCH'S is a Physician and one daughter prominent in rural school work. A few years ago JOSEPH M. WELCH left his farm and moved to Seminary. Two of his sons are physicians, one a banker. Two maiden sisters make their home with him.

SUSAN WELCH the third daughter married JESSE Geiger. They settled near Bethel Church, their ownly child married Mr. Galhoun of Mt, Olive, Miss.

In preparing the foregoing pages, the writer has had to depend almost wholly on a somewhat impaired memory and hence no dates. The main facts, however are correctly outlined.

The Migration of a WELCH Family, etc etc. Page 5.

John Chambers, father of the writer of this history, was the oldest of eight sons and four daughters born to Jones and Susan (Williams) Chambers. He was born New London, Conn. 5. 20.1794. In 1802 parents moved New York State, Otsego County where he was apprenticed to a Cabinet Maker. Prior to age 21 he enlisted in the Artillery Service under a call for Volunteers. Afterwards he taught school for several years and working at his trade. During these years he was employed in several different States. Before his marriage to Miss Marcia Welch he had purchased a home in Covington County, Miss. in 1839 and spent all his subsequent life in that home, dying November 1867.

Hattiesburg, Mississippi.

May, 1913.

John (?) Chambers "

Refs: Historical Commission of S. Carolina,
Records of Bryan County, Ga.
Census Records Wayne and Covington Cos.
Mississippi Freetrader
Natchez Weekly Gazette
Family Bible
H. Longino Welch, Hattiesburg. Miss.
Mrs. A.J. Aycock, Laurel, Miss.

~~Recap on following page 6.~~

- I. RICHARD WELCH (1762 Sumter Dist. S.Car.-11.10.1838 Natchez, Adams Co. Miss.) Married 1st. Mary (Marguerite) Stuart who died pl791 Sumter Co. S.C.. Married 2nd.6.10.1791 Sarah Ervin (10.17.1768-) of Capt. Hugh & Elizabeth James his 2nd wife. Married 3rd.2pl807 Faraby-Farabee. *NO ISSUE*
Lived Sumter Distr. pl802; Bryan Co. Ga. in 1802; Wayne Co. Miss. 1816; Covington Co. Miss. 1817. Buried Bethel Church Cemetary, Jones Co. Miss.
Rev.War Service: See Janie Ravill Index Book pp.359.
Served under Gen. "Swamp Fox of the Pee Dee Rover"
Marion S.C.Receipt Book Y-999; Army Accounts Audited No. 8338. Signature of attesting J.P. indicates Darlington Co. S.C. Historical Commission of S.C. Account E-2-11-5 for 36 days service as Pvt. General Marions Brigade. 1820 Census Covington Co. Miss. (00311-00201) Children by 1st wife:
1. TIMOTHY WELCH (1.4.1785 Sumter Co. S.C.-7.4.1872 Jones Co. Miss.) Noted 1813/;8 Poll Tax Wayne Co, Miss. Extr. Estate B.Welch 1829; dum.
 2. BRYANT WELCH (cl786 Sumter Distr.S.C.-1827 Jones Co. Miss) Assessment Roll Wayne Co.1817; Poll Tax 1818/1820 do. do. Assessment Roll. Poll Tax1821/25 Covington Co. 1827 Assessment Jones Co. Married cl807 Bryah Co. Ga. Sabra (Sally) Martin
- bc1810* A. Martin Welch m.1.25.1841 Copiah Co. Marianna Martin. He was shot from Ambush leaving one child.
- (10.8.1807-12.18.1899)* > B. Elizabeth Welch married Jonathan (Anse) Anderson
C. Judith Welch married Drury Bynum.
D. James Welch married Mary Valentine
E. Cynthia (twin) Welch (12.20.1814-9.11.1887 Jones Co.) Married Allen Valentine (1808-1901) of Wm.(See Note A.)
F. Marcia (Massy) Welch (twin) m-1 Davis; m-2 John Chambers (5.20.1794 Conn.-11.1867) (See Note B.) *1839*
All of these children born in Georgia.
G. Susan (Sarah) Welch married Darrell Valentine
H. John Ira Welch married Catherine Bynum
I. Timothy Welch married Caroline Elszy (Ellsy)
J. Tabitha Welch (4.1.1826-9.3.1899) m.10.5.1845 James Lawrence Welborn (6.16.1823-12.18.1905)
K. Desdemona Welch married Riley Collins
3. HENRY WELCH (cl788 Sumter Co.-12.22.1861 Jones Co.) Married Sarah Page. See Family sheet attached.
- 6-10-1711*
- I. RICHARD WELCH married 2nd. SARAH ERVIN (10.17.1768-)
4. Suaanna Welch (cl794 Sumter Co.-) dum.
5. Judith Welch (cl796 Sumter Co.-) Married JESSE
Walden and removed to Tennessee
6. John Welch (cl797 Sumter Co.-) Poll Tax 1820 Covington Co. An epidemic killed father and 4 ch. widow and balance family to Tenn. Had 8 ch.
7. James Welch (1.11.1799 Sumter Co.-7.25.1882 Married Martha Hill. 1830 Census Covington Co.

See family folowing page

I. RICHARD WELCH married 2nd. SARAH ERVIN (continued)

7. JAMES WELCH (1.11.1799 Sumter Co.-7.25.1882) Covington Co. Miss) Married 1.22.1824¹⁸²⁴ Covington Co. Martha Hobart Hill (12.29.1803 Stokes Co. N.C.-12.29.1888 Covington Co. Miss) Their children-

- A. Richard Welch (11.31.1824-2.2.1902) married Mary Worthy (5.14.1825-6.27.1913) of William Martin Worthy. (See note C. attached)
- B. Mary (Polly) Welch (1.28.1826-7.21.1897) dum.
- C. Faraby Welch (2.15.1827-7.24.1927)
- D. Caleb Welch (5.28.1829 Covington Co.-8.5.1886)
Married 10.28.1852 Susan Amanda Robertson (8.15.1836-5.8.1891) of Norvell & Mary Jane Cannon of Georgia.
(See Note D. Attached)
- E. John Welch (12.29.1830-) died CSA
- F. James Welch (8. 4.1834-) died CSA
- G. Samuel Welch (8.3.1832-) died CSA
- H. Susan Welch (12.4.1836-7.15.1919) married Jesse Geiger (1844-1940)
- I. Nancy Welch (2.7.1839-5.23.1922) dum
- J. Ransom J. Welch (2.2.1841-6.12.1918) married 12.29.1869 Frances Rogers (1.28.1850-1.4.1936) of Timothy.
- K. Betsy Welch (2.13.1843-6.12.1918)
- L. Joseph M. Welch (7.24.1845-7.13.1927) married 8.4.1880 Nancy Ellen Rogers, sister of Frances (above)
 - a. Dr. James Welch (10.4.1881-) Practicing MD 1959 in Alexandria La.
- M. Sarah Welch () dum.

- 8. SARAH WELCH) These three girls noted only by Sarah Ervin
- 9. Ann Welch) in Genealogy for Mrs. Walter Scott Welch.
- 10. Margaret Welch) No mention which wife of Richard-I

The Family of RICHARD WELCH. Notes from Pages 1 and 2.

Note A. I. Cynthia Welch m. c1832 Allen Valentine (5.27.1808
Orangeburg Distr. S.C.-3.5.1901 Jones Co.)
II. Tolitha Eboline Valentine (9.22.1836-12.1.1921)
Married 12.19.1854 Warren J. Collins
III. Vincent Allen Collins m. 8.29.1889 Lizzie Hopkins
IV. Carr Pritchett Collins married Ruth ~~Woodall~~ WOODALL
V. Carr P. Collins Narrator. POB 2580 Dallas Tex, 1959

Note B. I. Marcia Welch married 2nd. John Chambers whose
Grandson wrote "The Welch Family" covering
the migration of Richard Welch-I from
South Carolina to Georgia and Mississippi

Note C. Richard Welch (1824-1902) married Mary Worthy (I)
T.R.Welch of Covington Co. Miss. (II)
Dr. B.Z.Welch, MD of Biloxi, Miss. (III)
Avis Welch married Vigne. 123 Lee St. Biloxi, 1959 (IV)

Note D. I. Caleb Welch (1827-1886) married Susan Robertson
II. James Norvell Welch (1854-1931) married Mary
Anise Rogers. 7-10-1877
III. Walter Scott Welch (1877-1956) married Alice
Tracy living at Laurel, Miss. Mrs. Welch
Corresponding with writer c.1960

Refs: Richard Welch-1

Passport to Travel to Western Countries.
Census Wayne Co. Miss. 1816
Tax Assessments, Poll Taxes, Wayne, Covington, Jones Cos.
Census 1850 Jones County.
"The Welch Family" by John (?) Chambers 1913
Genealogy by Sarah Sullivan Ervin for Mrs. Walter S. Welch
Research by Marguerite R. Biemer, 207 Alta Ave.
San Antonio, Texas 78209.
9.1.1972.
Dr. James Welch, 2505 Vance Ace., Alexandria La. 1959
Carr P/ Collins, POB 2580, Dallas Texas. 1959
Mrs. Walter Scott Welch, 527 8th.St. Laurel, Miss.
Mrs. A.J.Aycock, Laurel, Miss.
Mississippi Freetrader (Newspaper)
Bible Records (Welch-Ervin, Valentine)
North Carolina State Archives
Marriage Records Copiah Co. Miss.
Family Records Miss. Rev. Soldiers. Miss. Soc DAR 1953-56

FAMILY OF BRYANT WELCH

Elizabeth Welch	born 8 Oct 1807	Ga.	42 Yrs.	1850 census	Jones Co.	d 18 Dec 1899
Martin	" ca 1809	Ga.				
Daughter	" ca 1811	Ga.		(see bottom of page)		
Judith	" ca 1813	Ga.	36 Yrs.	1850 census	Jones Co., Miss.	
Cynthia	" 20 Dec 1814	Ga.	36	"	"	"
Mercey (Marcia)	" 20 Dec 1814	Ga.	36	"	"	Covington Co., Miss.
James Ransom	" ca 1817	Miss.	33	"	"	Jones Co., Miss.
Susanah	" ca 1819	Miss.	31	"	"	Smith Co., Miss.
John Ira	" ca 1821	Miss.	29	"	"	Jones Co., Miss.
Timothy W.	" ca 1825	Miss.	25	"	"	"
Tabitha	" 1 Apr 1826	Miss.	24	"	"	"
Desdemony	" ca 1828	Miss.	21	"	"	"

See page on Bryant Welch for more data on Elizabeth Welch Anderson and Martin Welch.

Names of children from Ancestors of Magna Carta Barons by Mr. Carr P. Collins

Arrangement from censuses of Covington, Jones, and Smith Counties, Miss.

(Bryant Welch had 1 son and 5 daughters on 1816 census of Miss. Territory)

1880 census Jones Co. has Richard J. Welch.
age is right for James R. ~~Richard J. Welch~~

HUSBAND

Henry Welch

Birth 1788 Place South Carolina
 Church Place
 Death 22 Dec 1861 Place Jones County, Miss.
 Burial Place County Line Cemetery
 Father Richard Welch Mother (Maiden Name) Mary (Marguerite) Stuart
 Married 16 May 1821 Place Miss.
 Other Wives (if any)

Where was information shown on this family record obtained?

See back of page

WIFE

Sarah Page

Birth 1802 - 1804 (note on back of page) Place Georgia
 Church Place
 Death 1879 Place Covington Co., Miss. JONES CO?
 Burial Place
 Father Thomas Page Mother (Maiden Name) Mary
 Other Hus. (if any)

Name and address of person submitting this sheet:

Mrs. Paul I. Biemer
 207 Alta Avenue
 San Antonio, Texas 78209
 (Marguerite R. Biemer)

MALE OR FEMALE	CHILDREN (Give names in full in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Mo. Yr.	WHERE BORN Town County	State or Country	DIED Day Mo. Yr.	MARRIED
	1 Samuel	1823	Bainbridge Jones	Miss.	CSA	Date To
	2 Daughter (Mary?) Mary Ann	ca 1825	"	"		Date To Wm Strange
	3 Elizabeth	18 Mar 1827	Jones	"	Perry Co 9 May 1896	Date ca 1855 To Benjamin Franklin Mixon
	4 Bryant	4 Apr 1829	"	"		Date To Eleanor
	5 Judy (Judith)	8 Mar 1832	"	"	COVINGTON CO 16 Oct 1916	Date ca 1853 To James Knight
	6 Susanna	ca 1833	"	"	P 1870	Date To Miss Langston
	7 Sarah Ann	15 Nov 1836	"	"	12 Aug 1910	Date To Jesse Davis Knight
	8 William Henry	12 Jan 1838	"	"	CSA 8 Aug 1865	Date To unmarried
	9 Martha Jane	11 Sept 1840	"	"	JONES CO.	Date To unmarried
	10 Richard Thomas	4 Dec 1842	"	"		Date To Amanda m ^{rs} LUCINDA
	11 Nancy Abigail	4 Dec 1842	"	"		Date ca 1850 To Jess Easterling
	12 Rachel Margaret (see note)	4 July 1846	"	"	3 Jan 1934	Date To William Hugh Graham
			"	"	6 Aug 1926	Date 3 Mar 1870 To Leda G. Graham

See Additional Genealogical and Historical Data on Reverse Side

children 8/13 of Bible Henry Welch
 PRIOR PAGE MISSING

References:

~~Royal Ancestors of Magna Carta Barons - Carr P. Collins~~
Mississippi Revolutionary Soldiers - Alice Tracy Welch

Mrs. Agnes Mitchel: Bible of Henry Welch 1828 Has birthdates for William (granddaughter of through Timothy Allen Welch. A page before is missing Timothy Allen Welch)

Bible of Timothy Allen Welch

Real & Personal Tax Assessment Rolls of Miss. Territory & Miss. State 1813- from Miss. State Archives, Jackson, Miss., for Wayne, Covington, and Jones

Censuses of Jones County Miss. 1830, 1840, 1850, 1860, 1870, and 1880
Census of Covington County, Miss. for 1880

Cemeteries: Big Creek, County Line, Willow Grove, and Mixon-Ferguson

Mrs. Marguerite Biemer: Pages from Bible of Dr. John and Mary (Mixon) Bert

Application for Pension by Sarah Welch as widow of Henry Welch - War of 181

Application for Pension by Juda (also Judah) Knight on file Miss. State Arc

Soldier's Application for Pension by Bryant Welch on file Louisiana State Archives

Mrs. John L. McAdory (Nancy Bridget Ferguson), eldest child of Martha Jane I Ferguson. She was 13 years old when Elizabeth Mixon died. "Biddie" lived I door and saw her grandmother offer. Mrs. McAdory lives in Mobile, Ala., and 89 years old her last birthday. She reads, cooks, and does her laundry by I

Note: Sarah Welch was age 48 - 1850 Jones County census
56 - 1860 " " "
67 - 1870 " " "
74 - 1878 Application for pensioin

Sarah Welch applied for pension 30th Dec 1878 and is not listed on 18

The JAMES WELCH, "SR" Family of Amite County.

I. JAMES WELCH, Sr. Lived in Amite County. He presunably migrated c1814/5 with five (?) sons. Order of birth unknown. However a Special Census in 1816 lists a JAMES WELCH. The 1820 Census of Amite County (formed in 1809 from Wilkinson) enumerates-

JAMES WELCH (10001)(10021) Born p.1775

1. JAMES WELCH "jr" of Copiah County. (1785 S.C.-p4.10.1838)

Testator (WB-A-349) (4.10.1838-6.18.1838)

7.2.1816 (DB-5-112) Land Entry.

1820 Census Amite Co. (33110)(00100) Born 1776-1794

1809 in Alabama (See birth son David-B)

1880 Census of son William-A says Jr. born S.C.

In Land-Bounty/Pension application says father was

JAMES WELCH, SR.

War of 1812 was Lt/Capt. in Capt Lowry's Miss. Militia.

Widow granted pension BLWT-26275 ^{states NEITHER JAS OR MAHALA}

1814 Living Amite Co., 1821 Pike County; 1826 Simpson

County hwere J.P. & Assoc. Justice; 1838 to

Copiah Count.

3.22.1822 Sold Land Pike Co. (DB-1-234) wife Mahala

R/D. ~~Previous marraige (s) prior to Mississippi~~

9.27.1819 Married lastly Pike Co., Mahala Redman/mon.

(c1797-12.23.1887). 11.18.1844 remarried Radford

Jordan. Buried (she) Antioch, Rankin Co. Miss.,

Baptist Chyd.

James Welch, Jr. Children-

A. WILLIAM WELCH (c1807 S.C.-12.22.1886 Copiah Co) Chancery Record Copiah Co. File 1446. Buried Damascus Cemetary Copiah Co.

Married Simpson Co. 2.12.1835 Sarah Bass (1818 Miss.-11-17,1881 Copiah Co)

1850 Census Copiah Co. Born S.C.1801; 1860 Census do.

Born 1803 S.C.; 1880 Census Borm 1807 S.C.

His widows Pension Application says "Nephew of Young Welch-4.

They had 8 children-

b 1842/4 a. Albert P. m.5.20.1863 Artelissa A. Calhoun. He Admtr. of Fathers Estate.

b. Annette J. married Young.

c. Ophelia m. Ainsworth.

d. Nancy Matilda m. Cicero Pitts and had 9 chldn.

e. Amanda married Butler and had 3 children

f. Frances M. m. James Bailes and had 2 chldn.

g. Milton

h. Eliza married Deer

i. Sarah Elizabeth dum.

j. Laura Cordelia married John Bailes.

Family of James Welch, Sr. Page 2.

- B. David Welch (2.17.1809 Ala.-) Married lastly
 Nancy Bass (1834 Miss.-) 1880 Census Simpson Co.
 a. Aquilla (cl834 Miss.-) F&M born Ga.
 b. Sarah (cl839 Miss.-) F&M born Ga.
 c. Thomas (cl859 Miss.-) F&M born Ga.
 d. Angelina (cl859 Miss.-) F&M born Miss. (*)
 e. Artemis (cl867 Miss.-) F&M born Miss.
 f. Nancy (cl871 Miss.-) F&M born Miss.
 g. David (cl873 Miss.-) F&M born Miss.

(*) Mississippi formed in 1798 from W. half Georgia.

- C. Wiley P. Welch (1813 Miss.-) Married Elizabeth (1813
 Miss.-) 1850 Census Copiah County.
 a. W.W. Welch (cl832-)
 b. Martin J. (cl833-)
 c. Nancy J. (cl839-)
 d. Sarah E. (cl841-)
 e. Martha (cl846-)
 f. Pinckney J. (cl848-)

D. Jimmerson Welch

- E. John G. Welch (cl817-) Married 10.8.1939 Cecelia
 Sandifer (Copiah Co. MB-A-636
 a. Martha A. (cl842-)
 b. James H. (cl844-) Census 1850 Union County
 c. Sarah (cl848-) Cornia Twp. Ark. pp190
 d. Permellie () Also Franklin Twp. duplicate.
 e. Joshua (cl848)

- F. Henry J. Welch (1820/25-) married Elizabeth
 1850 Census Union Co, Cornia Twp. Ark. pp.189
 a. Newton
 b. Albert
 c. William

G. Permellie Jane Welch

- H. Franklin Welch (1825/30-)

- I. Isham B. Welch (1830/35-) Born 1831. See affidavit
 re. Pension Marhala Welch. Headstone (8.9.1831-7.21.1903)
 His wife (headstone) (1.13.1833-6.24.1913) Both buried
 Antioch Baptist Church, Copiah Co.

- J. Jesse B. Welch (1835/40-)

End children James Welch, Jr.-1

Note: Children ABCD signed receipts for bequests from Father;
 Children FHIJ "mynor heirs" of James. Guardians Apptd. 6.19.1839
 Child E became of age 1838; In 1840 with Mother, Simpson Co.

Continued page 3.

Family of JAMES WELCH Sr.

Page 3.

2. WARREN WELCH (inferential son of James Welch Sr.) *See mem
sm 4 J. Welch
7 U.C.*
Born 1776-1794-)
1820 Census Amite County (32010)(20010)
3. JOHN WELCH (inferential son James Welch Sr.)
1816 Special Census Amite Co. "John Welch"
1820 Census Amite Co. (20010)(31010) Born 1776-1794
10.20.1820 Land Patent (PB-5-174)
9.1.1821 Sells land to James Welch of Amite Co. on
Tockfaw River (DB-1-134)
Purchased Land (DB-4-198) See notes 5
4. YOUNG WELCH (c1795-5.13.1843 Simpson Co.) Born 1776-1794)
1820 Census Amite Co. (10010)920010)
Married 12.24.1814 Demsey (Timcy) Parris (Pharis)
(2.1.1797⁴ al880\$Simpson Co.)
Private Capt. Lauries Co. of Miss. Militia.
"Brother James Welch Jr whose father was James Welch Sr"
Pension BLWT 114238-160-53 and Land Bounty. Had 10 ch.
Both probably buried Family Cemetary, Holbrook Place,
Simpson Co.
- A. Sarah Welch (5.13.1816-al880)
B. Zachariah Welch (1823 Miss-4.1860)
C. Bill Welch (1826 Miss-8.1879)
D. Nathan Welch (1828 Miss-al870)
E. Thomas Welch (2.7.1836Miss-al870)
5. NATHAN WELCH (inferential son James Sr.)(-8.14.1815
Chancery Record Amite Co. File Box 212.
Admtrs: James Welch, Sally Welch (? wife). Surety:
John Welch et al.
Sally Welch m. 8.1.1818 Elijah B. Wall, Surety:
John Welch, et al. Bond: Ejhu Wall. (MB-1-319) (Widow ?)

Refs: Owen Roberts, Brookhaven, Miss. 1959, 1970.
Casey & Otkin. "Amite County and Environs".
U.S.Census
Pension Applications
Bounty LandGrants
Mrs. Betty Bradford, POB 473, Hemet, Calif. 1971
Mrs. Marie Smith, POB 284, Crystal Springs, Miss. 39059
" VIRGINIA WELCH AVERA, 2634 Colo. Ave SAN ANGELO TEX 76901

Continued Page 4

Copiah-Simpson Counties.

Page 4

Miscellaneous Data.

Copiah County, Chancery Record, Box 5 File 140. Dated 7.10.1866

DEMSEY WELCH (male) Died 12.7.1864 Heirs.

1. Demsey P. Welch
2. Jenkins H. Welch
3. Mary Jane Welch m. Isaac N. Tower
4. Thomas C. Welch
5. Augustus C. Welch
6. Melissa A. Welch m. James M. Coor
7. Martha Catherine Welch m. John Harris

Copiah County. Damascus Cemetary, Hazelhurst. Tombstone data.

Perry & Jemima Welch's dau. Anne (1.20.1851-12.15.1856)
do. son Jacob (2.17.1860- 2.15.1863)

Augustus & Ann L. Welch's dau. Jemima (11.18.1869-9.5.18--)
Jemima noted as "Jemima M.J.A. Welch"

Simpson County. Chancery Clerks Office. Tract Book.

Various tracts granted to-

James Welch from	6. 6.1825 to	12.15.1832
William Welch	8.20.1835	
David Welch	12.15.1832 to	12.20.1855
Lawrence Welch	5.13.1869	
Nathan Welch	4. 3.1882	
Henry A. Welch	9.15.1879	
Milford W. Welch	9. 4.1882	(see below)

Copiah Counrt Marriage Records.

Book B	5 Martin Welch	to Marianna Moody	1.25.1841
B 258	James C. Welch	to Paranda Linda	11.28.1844
B-422	B.P. Welch	to Anna J. Coone	11.15.1847
D-304	Albert J. Welch	to Artillissa A. Calhouns	(See Wm.A)
D-469	Milford W. Welch	to Anna A Hogan	8.17.1865
1-609	Wm.W. Welch	to Mrs. Nancy E. Pullen	1. 2.1873
6-W.F. Welch	to Emma McIntosh		3. 6.1884

Simpson County. 1840 Census.

Mahala Welch born 1800/1810 (Widow James Jr. ?) nd.
Male (Henry J.?) 1820/25
Male (Franklin ?) 1825/30
Male (Isham B. ?) 1830/35
Male (Jesse B. ?) 1835.40

WIKES TO NC
NOT THIS JAS (MAHALA)

Amite County. Marriage Book.

MB-1-161 10.13.1813 James Welch & Phoebe Welch
Bond: James Welch

MB-1-309 8.18.1820 Phoebe Welch & Andrew Saltsgiver

Continued page 5

Amite-Copiah-Simson County Welch Families.

"On January 23rd. when Copiah County was one year and two days old, the Legislature provided that all of the area east of the Pearl River should be formed into Simpson County. The Act further provided that "the County and Circuit Court of Copiah shall in the future be held at the house of JOHN WELCH until otherwise directed by law". The County Officers for the years 1823-1827 inclusive..... JOHN WELCH- Associate Justice (et al)."

Ref: Dept. Archives and History, Jackson, Miss.

Union Co. Ark. 1850 Census
Jackson Twp. No. 426
Demsey Welch 24 m Miss.
Martha J. Welch 22 f Ala
George C. Welch 1 m. Ark

Tubal Twp. No. 612
D.P. Welch 33 m Miss
M.J. Welch 32 f Ala
J.H. Welch 9 m Ark
Wm. Welch 6 m Ark
S.C. Welch 2 f Ark

Tubal Twp.
A. Cole Welch 37 m Miss
Nancy Welch 32 f La
John 12 m Ark
Josiah 8 m Ark
M.E. 5 f Ark
R.A. 2 f Ark

Union County 1870 Census
Tubal Twp. No. 614
Josiah Welch 59 m Miss
Rebecca Welch 63 f N.C.

Tubal Twp. No. 616
James Welch 33 m Miss
John Welch 5 m. Ark
Hansford Welch 7 m Ark.

Tubal Twp. No 64.
Lawrence Welch 39 m Miss
Mary Welch 36 f Miss
Hawkins Welch 15 m. La
Josaphine 11 f Tex
Price 8 m Ark
John L. 3 m Ark
Robert (8mos) m Ark.

War 1812 Pension-Land Bounty Records.

George Welch widow Sally Welch
John Victor Welch widow Martha M.

I. John Welch (c1816-) Married 1/Fannie Slaughter
Married/2 Easter Holly

1. Richard Welch
2. Andrew Welch
3. James Welch
4. Mathew Welch
5. Daniel Welch
6. Patrick Welch
7. Stephen Welch
8. Ellen Welch
9. Noah Welch
0. Mary Welch
1. Callie Welch

II. Richard Welch (c1836 Carol Miss- Arkansas) m. 1874
Maggie Houston (1840-1917)

III. Sarah Elizabeth Welch (1877 Goode Miss-1957 Sarah Miss.)
Married 1893 Joseph M. Ivey (1868 Senatokia, Miss-1948 do)

IV. Viola J. Ivey (1904-) m. Charles Holliday (1904 Tate,
Miss.-)

IV. Narrator This Line. Box 136, Sarah, Miss. 1960.

- - - - -

I. "Polly" Welch (1813 S.C.-) married Jesse Looney
Both Buried Tishomongo, Miss. N.E. Corner State
opposite Tenn/Okla.. Jesse Looney b.1807 Tenn.
He buried on Welch Estate. Killed by falling tree.

1. Elizabeth Looney (Ala.-) m. Cobb
2. William Looney (1835 Ala. -)
3. Martha Looney (Miss-) m. Monroe
4. Mary (Miss.-) m. Towne
5. Julia
6. Cinderella M. Meeks
7. G.W.

Ref: Mrs, Ralph C. Ashmore (Yoevette Looney)
117 Marion Drive, Aiken, S.Car. 1960

2. William Looney (5.16.1851/2 Tishomongo-3.17.1904)
Died Dustin, Ala. Married 1st. Martha Amuttal
Short (1855 Ala.-) m/2 Nannie Eugene Walls
in Arkansas.

Mississippi

I.Welsh married Gilila.....(cl770/80-)

II. Erasmus J. Welsh (11.28.1814-9.19.1862) Died Yalabusha County,

Married Missouri D..... both buried near
Tillatoba , Yalabusha County.
1840 Census Yalabusha Co....1 female.

Ref:Chris B. Morgan, 3428 Northmoor, Memphis Tenn. 38128 (1972)

I.Welch married Delila.....(1775 Ga.-)

II. Erasmus Welch (1820 Tenn-) married Missouri.....(1820 Tenn-)

1. Mary	(cl840 Miss-)	
2. Martha	(cl842- Miss-)	
3. Jane	(cl843-Miss.-)	
4. Ugant ?	(cl844 Miss.-	)	Male
5. Sallie	(cl845 Miss-)	
6. Eliza	(cl846 Miss-)	
7. Elizabeth	(cl847 Miss-)	
8. Caroline	(cl849-Miss-)	

Apparently a Census record 1850?

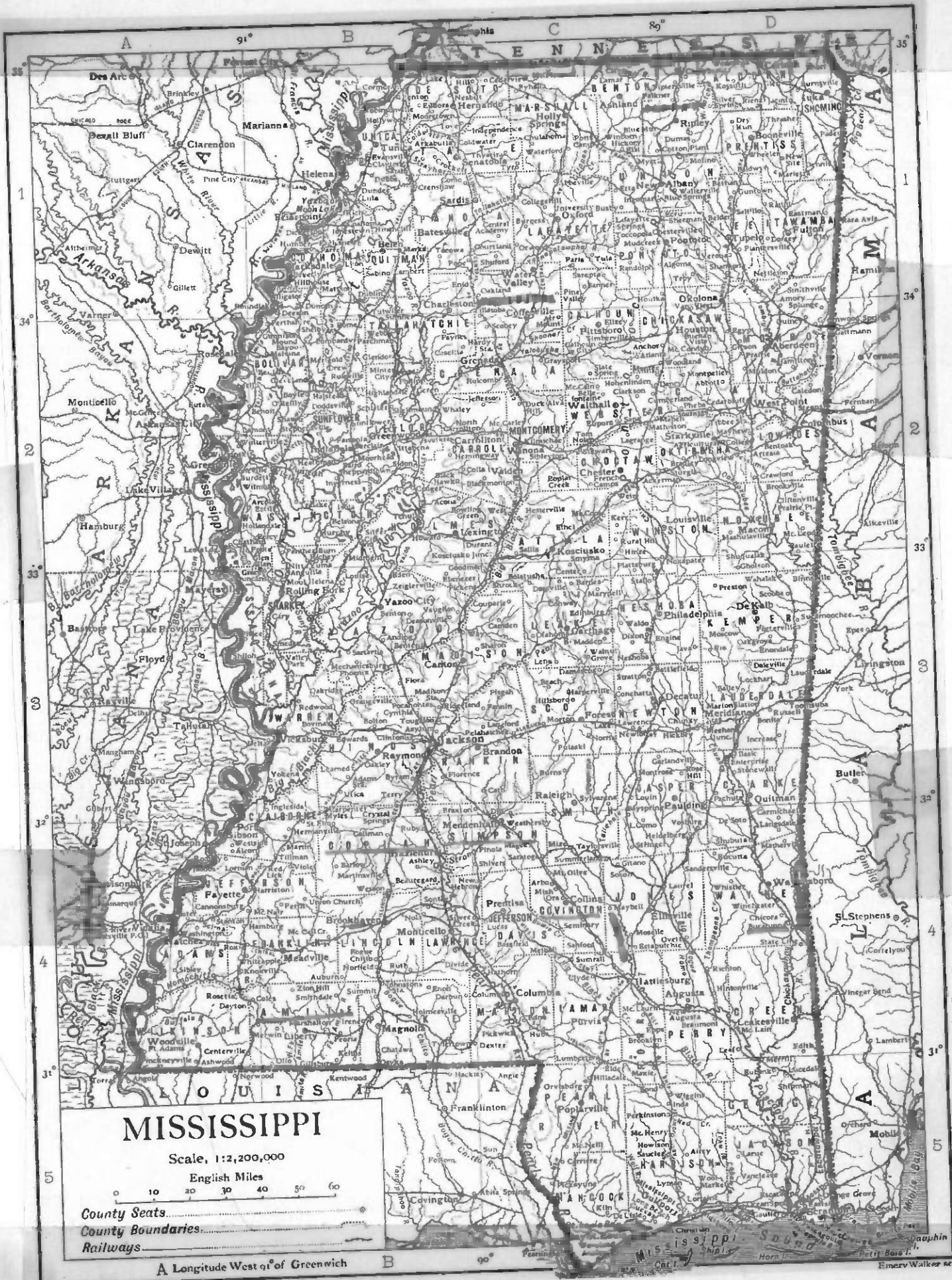
I. Jacob Welch (1740-1807)

/II. Warren Welch (1780 Johnson Co. N.C.-)

Married 1805 Mary McCullers

They lived in Burke Co. Ga.
War 1812
Then Lawrence County Ga,
Then Wilkinson Co. Ga.
in 1815 to Montgomery County Ala.
Hence to Mississippi then to
Louisiana and in
1832 back to Alabama.

ref: Biographical and Historical Memoirs of Mississippi (Gilllis)



Revolutionary War Pension Applications. New England States.

New Hampshire.

WELCH, /Archelaus			R-11297
WELSH, /Benjamin	Pvt.	Ladd & Cass Assignee	Wt-3578
WELSH, /John		Betsy W-6460	BLWt-31741-160-55
WELCH, /John		Mary R-11292	
WELCH, /Joseph			S-11707
/Matthais	Pvt.		Wt-3554
/Moses			S-24000
/Thomas	Pvt.	B.J.Gillman Assignee	Wt-3561
/Thomas			R-26250
/Thomas		Lovey W-22566	
R.I. /JOHN	LT. CONT	S14822	BLWt 2287-200
/JOHN	- - - - -		S-36379

New York.

WELCH, /David	Cont.	Widow former Hester Adams	R-211
WELCH, /Ebenezer		Lois W-1903	BLWt-11172-160-55
WELSCH, /John		Jno.Hobart Assignee	Wt-8055
WELCH, /John			Wt-8023
WELSCH, /John		Justin Bank Assignee	Wt-7950
WELCH, /John		Dorcas W-2293	BLWt-8186-160-55
WELSCH, /Joseph	Pvt.		Wt-7954
WELCH, /John		Polly W-19600	
WELCH, /Richard	Pvt.	Benj.Ellwood Assingee	Wt-8017

Pennsylvania

WELCH, /Andrew	Pvt.		Wt-13890 & 14084
WELSCH, /Henry			S-7867
WELCH, /James	Pvt.	Assignee Jos.Tinker	Wt-10566
WELSCH, /James			S-14819
WELCH, /John		also W ² in case (mess)	R-11298
WELSH, /John			S-40657
WELSCH, /JOHN	Pvt.		Wt-10580
WELCH, /John			S-23066
WELSCH, /Joseph			S-40655
WELCH, /Patrick		Moylons Dragoons	Wt-10634
WELSCH, /Michael			Wt-10554
WELCH, /Samuel		Waynes Indian War	Rejected.

New Jersey

WELCH, /James	Thropshire	Polly	R-9541
WELSH, /Michael			S-33878
WELSCH, /Michael			Wt-8860

Maryland

WELCH, /John	Pvt.	Jas.Debaufree Assignee	Wt-11823
--------------	------	------------------------	----------

continued.

Revolutionary War Pension Applications.

NEW ENGLAND STATES.

Massachusetts.

WELCH, /Benjamin	Continental	Thankful	W-18306	
/Dennis	Cranes " Arty.		Wt-5336	
WELSCH, /Deborah	former widow		W-15469	
x WELCH, /Edmund		Hanna	W-25965	
/Edward				S-41315
WELSH, /James		Sarah		R-11295
WELCH, /James		Susanna	W-11767	
/John				S-41309
WELSCH, /Jonas	Cont.			S-18644
WELSH, /Jonas		Betsy	W-25962	
WELCH, /Jonathan				S-19503
{ WELSH, /Joseph	{ Lt.			(S-44029
{ WELCH, /Joseph	{ Cont.			(BLWte2231-200
WELTCH, /Lemuel			S-37510	BLWt-889-100
WELCH /Margaret	former widow		W-25950	
WELCH, /Matthais	or N.H.			S-43255
WELSH, /Michael				S-41318
WELCH, /Paul				S-37508
WELSH, /Peter				S-33889
WELCH, /Rossel			S-43265	BLWt-13887-160-55
WELSH, /Thomas	Cont.			S-3502
WELCH, /William				S-37526
WELCH, /William	or N.H.	Anna	W-25928	
WELSCH, /William	Issued	Ezra King		Wt-5292

Connecticut

WELCH, /Amos	Cont.			S-44032
WELSH, /Daniel			S-36841	BLWt-919-100
WELCH, /David		Laurene	W-22571	
/Ebenezer				BLWt-1196-100
/Ebenezer				S-40662
/Hopestill				S-36382
/John		Jemima	W-8987	BLWt-34519-160-55
/John	Cont.			S-14804
/Robert				S-48282
/Samuel	Cont.			S-43263
/Solomon		Former widow	Orpha	W-14664
/William				R-11299

Vermont

WELSH, /David S.				S-3504
WELCH, /Daniel	Cont.	Mary	W-6458	
/John	Cont.	Sarah	W-22587	
/Josiah				R-11291

continued.

Maine

Benjamin Welch married Mary of Samuel & Elizabeth

Williams Hill. Settled in Berwick.

Children: Benjamin, Thomas et al.

Widow Mary m-2 at 76 on 11.27.1758 Richard
Pinkham Dover aged 85.

Ref: Stockpile: Old Kittery and her Families.

Moses Welch, Will 1756 names-

Wife: Rebecca

Chldn: Joseph

Moses m. 11.11.1733 Mary Grover

Benjamin pub. 10.22.1733 Hanna libby

Thomas m. 10.2.1735 Sarah Preble. m-2 1737 Elizb.

Paul m-1738? Eunice Price

John m. Mary Partridge

David m. Mary Holden

Sarah m. Page

Hanna m. Vinness

Ref: Welch & Allied Families pp07

VERMONT/ Pennsylvania

Nathaniel Welch (1754-1832) m. Laura Dickinson
To Pennsylvania 1808

Chldn: Nathaniel Jr.

Sallie

Samuel

Elijah

Leonard

Harry

Jefferson

Sophia

Mary.

Ref: Census 1790 Vermont

Revolutionary War Pension Allications. Page 3 and last.

Virginia

WELSCH, Dominick, Irishman	Mary	W-6461	
WELCH, Isaac			S-38461
X WELSCH, Isiah			S-7859
WELCH, James			S-14804 + S-6345 X
X WELCH, James <i>weakened by C. T. a. to the</i>			S-3488
X WELSH, John			S-7847
X WELSCH, Jonathon	Pvt. Assignee Jas. Morrison Admtr,		Wt-12650-100
WELCH, Joseph	Susanna	W-8989	
WELSCH, Joseph	Cont.		S-44029
X WELCH, Nathaniel			R-18894
X WELSCH, Patrick			S-40668
X WELCH, Robert			S-48282 S-1884 X
X Sylvester	Cont.		S-6342
X Theodocius			R-11296
	Sarah		

North Carolina

WELCH, James			S-31466
X Joseph	also Va		S-49262
Thomas			S-1733
William			BLWt-2190-100
William		Mary Ann	R-11293

WELCH, Benjamin	Ga.		R-20446
Stephen	S.Car.		S-21561
WELSH, Michael	N.J.	DUPHATE	S-33878

WALCH, John	Md.		Wt-11829
WALSH, John,	Md.		S-36373
Elizabeth	Mass.	Former widow	bW-15463
James	Va.		S-40622
John	Md.	DVP	S-36373
John	N.Y.		S-44206
John	N.Car.	Capt.	BLWt-2393-300
Thomas	N.Y.	Rebecca	W-18309
William	N.C.		S-1264

End.

Bounty Land Warrant 100 ac = BLWT-100

Thomas Welch of Milford Connecticut.

- I. Thomas Welch from Graveley Parish, Hertsfordshire, England.
In Milford pl639. Married Hanna Buckingham. They had-
1. Mary; 2. Thomas (below); 3. Sarah; 4. Esther; 5. Lydia.
- II. Thomas Welch (c1622-) married Elizabeth Upham (1631-1705) in
Charleston c1650 or before. They had-
1. Thomas Welch married Hanna Mousal. They had A. Thomas; B. Hanna;
C. Mary, dy; D. Mary; E. Sarah, et al.
 2. Deborah Welch
 3. John Welch married Elizabeth White. They had- A. John; B. Rachael;
C. Susanna; D. William; E. Ebenezer; F. Benjamin; G. Jonathan, et al.
 4. Dorcas Welch; 5. Nathaniel Welch; 6. Jonathan Welch; 7. Ebenezer Welch.
 5. Elkanah Welch (1667-1755) married Trial () (-1721) They had-
A. Ebenezer Welch (1704-1737) married 1732 Charleston Susanna
Allen (1711 Boston-) of John & Elizabeth.
 - a. Ebenezer Welch (4.16.1733-)
 - b. Hezekiah Welch (8.26.1734-1800) Revolutionary War. Married
1757 Boston, Elizabeth Woods (1736-1774). They had-
 - aa. Ebenezer Welch (1765/84-) Married 1808 Mary Heap (11.25.
1786-) of John & Margaret Kerr. Both buried Shippensburg,
Cumberland County, Pa. Noted 1810 Censes Shippensburg. In
1829 (DB-LL-557) Mary Welch of Shippensburg sells tract which
was hers via Sheriffs Sale from John Heap 12.11.1827. In a
PoA (2.18.1834-1.23.1839) Mary Welch sells her brick house on
Main St. Shippensburg to Frederick Watts Atty. They had-
 - aaa. Samuel Welch. dy.
 - bbb. Aristides Welch (9.12.1812 Shippensburg-4.9.1890 Phila.)
Married Henrietta Armstrong of Gen. Robert of Nashville Tenn.
They resided later years on their stock farm Chestnut Hills.
He was bondsman for Jefferson Davis.
 - ccc. Margaret H. Welch (1814 Shippensburg-11.30.1901) married
1833 Dr. E. Martin of Mason County, Ky.
 - ddd. Mary Welch (1819 Shippensburg-1894 NYC) Died residence of
niece Mary H. (Martin) Nicholson wife of Adm. I.W.A. Nicholson.
 - eee. John H. Welch (1823 Shippensburg-1882)
 - bb. Hezekiah Welch (1789 Boston-7.20.1831 Phila.) Married 1810
Phila. Keziah Wyeth (1789 Liverpool-1.14.1829 Phila.) of
() and Mary Straughton
 - aaa. William S. Welch (1814-2.25.1835)
 - bbb. Amos S. Welch (1817-10.31.1848)

Refs: Publications Gen. Soc. Penn. XIX-2-120; XIII 1/2-40.
New England Gen. Register. LIV-354; LVII-298
Hartford Times. 10.2.1954 B-6991
Cumberland County Pa. records.
Chas. E. Banks. Topogr. Dictionary Eng. Emigrants to N.E. 1620/50

Note: Variences with Line of Christopher Welch following.

Recently the writer had the opportunity to read and abstract a curious genealogy- a stiff backed book of some 69 pages. On the cover was "Genealogy" and the frontispiece carried "WELCH GENEALOGY" The left hand pages were blank and there was no publisher, author, or date. Completely anonymous. The line related was as follows-

I. CHRISTOPHER WELCH, of Plymtree, Devonshire, England.

II. JOHN WELCH (-1744) Mariner. Married ELIZABETH WHITE of John of Boston. Lived on Prince Street, Boston; Taxed Boston 1687-8; Commander Sloop "Sea Flower" which impressed in service during French-English War. He taken prisoner being imprisoned in France. His Will dated 7.14.1704.

III. 1. JOHN WELCH (7.22.1682-pl715) Mariner. Married 1.23.1706 HANNA PHILLIPS (9.7.1680-) of Thomas(of Nicholas) and Hanna.

A. MARY WELCH (8.1.1709-)

B. JOHN WELCH (8.19.1711-) Carver. Married 1.9.1734 SARAH BARRINGTON; m-2 10.29.1741 DORCAS GATSCOMB; m-3 pl760 ELIZABETH HALL. (See below for their children)

2. THOMAS WELCH (1.9.1686-) Chief Mate "Sea Flower" and imprisoned with father in France. Married 12.1709 ELIZABETH ROGERS.

A. THOMAS WELCH (10.17.1712-)

3. ELIZABETH WELCH (6.3.1689-) Married LT. WILKINSON

4. RACHAEL WELCH (1.12.1693-) m. 5.20.1717 JOHN VAUGHN.

5. SUSANNA "Sukey" WELCH (4.29.1696) m. 7.15.1714 EDWARD EADES

6. WILLIAM WELCH (9.18.1698-) m. 6.4.1723 DEBORAH WEBB

7. BENJAMIN WELCH (6.9.1701-)

8. EBENEZER WELCH (1.27.1704-) m. 8.10.1732 SUSANNA ALLEN

A. EBENEZER WELCH (4.16.1733-)

B. HEZEKIAH WELCH (8.26.1734-)

II-1-BI JOHN WELCH (8.19.1711-) "Carver". Married BARRINGTON, GATSCOMB, HALL.

1. JOHN WELCH (9.11.1735-)

2. DORCAS WELCH (1742-)

3. FRANCIS WELCH (1744-1790) married SUSANNA RANKIN. Died London 1790 Refugee

A. BENJAMIN WELCH (1771-1772)

B. BENJAMIN WELCH (1773-1790)

C. SUSANNA WELCH (1775-1775)

D. FRANCIS WELCH (1776-1867) (See his family appended)

E. JOHN NOYES WELCH (1780-1855)

+ 4. WILLIAM WELCH (1760-) Married ELIZABETH JARVIS

A. JOHN WELCH married ELIZABETH HUNT

a. WILLIAM F. WELCH married ABIGALE COUSINS

b. JOHN HUNT WELCH married ELIZABETH TRULL

c. WILSON JARVIS WELCH married ELIZABETH FLEMMING THACHER of Boston and had 4 children.

d. GEORGE WELCH. Dum.

e. THOMAS J. WELCH married MARY ELIZABETH ADAMS

f. HARRISON S. WELCH married ELIZABETH JANE ()

FRANCIS WELCH (Francis-John-John-John-Christopher) (8.30.1776-4.27.1867) Lived in Boston.

1. FRANCIS WELCH (8.7.1804-8.13.1804)
2. Margaret Stackpole Welch (10.1.1806-12.10.1886) married 8.25.1830 Joseph Mansfield Brown.
3. FRANCIS WILLIAM WELCH (11.5.1808-~~XXXXXX~~ 11.28.1899) married 10.9.1839 MARY ANNE HUMPHRY. 3 ch.
4. Harriet Welch (10.9.1810-3.28.1891) married 12.24.1833 Rev. ~~Samuel~~ John Charles Phillips.
5. EDWARD MINCHIN WELCH (2.6.1813-11.19.1831) Dum.
6. CHARLES ALFRED WELCH (1.30.1815-) married 8.20.1844 MARY LOVE BOOTT. 3 ch.
7. JOSHUA HUNTINGTON WELCH (4.17.1817-2.26.1845) Dum.
8. THEODORE WELCH (5.26.1818-2.25.1819) Dy.
9. Caroline Maria Welch (3.26.1820-10.14.1897) married 1.15.1840 Edward A. Crowninshield.
10. JOHN HOLKER WELCH ("Edward Holker Welch") (5.20.1822-) Dum.
11. BENJAMIN WISNER WELCH (9.26.1823-6.11.1825) Dy.

Ref: Stiff Paper Backed Book. "genealogy" on outside cover. Frontispiece "Welch Genealogy". 69 pages, left hand pages blank. No date. No author. No publisher.

Note: This Genealogy differs from that of "Thomas Welch of Milford inasmuch as Ebenezer Welch (1704-1737) is shown herein as the son of John, while in the former he is shown as the son of Elkanah. It should be noted that both Elkanah and John have sons Ebenezer.

- I. JOHN WELCH (-1714). From England c1682, Mariner and joiner, Boston. Married p1682 ELIZABETH WHITE of John, joiner, Boston.
- II. JOHN WELCH (1682-pl715) Master Mariner, Boston. Married 1706 Hanna³ Phillips (1690-) of Thomas² and Hanna, of Nicholas¹ & Hanna Salter.
- III. JOHN WELCH (1711-1789) Lived Boston; Member A&HA Co.1736, Sgt.1740, Ens.1751, Lt.1754, Capt.1756. Tithingman and Tax Collector. "Carver of the 'Sacred Cod' in Mass. State House. Married 2nd. 1741 Dorcas Gatcomb, of Francis & Rachael Goff.
- IV. FRANCIS WELCH (c1744-1790) of Boston. Married Susanna Rankin (-1806) of Benjamin & Susanna Noyes.
- V. FRANCIS WELCH (1776-1867). Merchant, Freemason of Boston. Married 1803 Margaret Crease Stackpole (1784-1830) of William.
- VI. CHARLES ALFRED WELCH (1815-1908) Cohasset, Mass. Harvard 1833. Gd.Master Gd.Lodge Mass. Freemasons; Lawyer, Bank Director, owner of Lewis Wharf, Long Wharf. Married 1844 Mary Love Boott (1823-1899) of Kirk & Ann Harden.
- VII. FRANCIS CLARKE WELCH (1850-1919) Boston. Lawyer. Married 1880 Edith Thayer of Frederick William & Maria Wilder Phelps.
 1. FRANCIS CLARKE WELCH (1881-1886)
 2. EDWARD SOHIER WELCH (1.27.1888-) Married 1st. 1909 Barbara Hinkley of Holmes.
 - A. Barbara Welch m. Ernest B. Dane, jr.,
 - B. FRANCIS CLARKE WELCH (1911-)
 - C. EDWARD SOHIER WELCH (1916-)
 - D. HOLMES HINKLEY WELCH (1921-)
 Married 2nd. Margaret Permain Bowditch of Sumner B.
 3. CHARLES ALFRED WELCH (1890-) m. Ruth Yerxa.

Note: See Line of Christopher Welch New England.

Ref: Original file of Fredk/A.Vircus, Comp.Amer. Genealogy.
Dated 1.17.1934 from ESW-C above.

Philip Welch of Ipswich.

- I. Philip Welch. Kidnapped from Ireland arriving 1654 on "Goodfellow" sold as servant to Samuel Symonds, Depty.Gov. of Colony. Released 1661 (NEH&GR XIX). Married 2.20.1666 Hanna Haggett of Henry & Ann of Saline and Windham. King Phillips War.
1. Philip Welch (12.27.1668-) m. Elizb.Came of Arthur.
 - A. Hanna Welch m.Prebles;B.Elizabeth; C.Sarah; D. Abigale.
 - E. Deborah
 - F. Samuel Welch (10.28.1703-) m.Sarah of Wm.Harris
 - G. David Welch (10.8.1705-) m.Catherine of Ichabod Soomes.
 - H. Joseph Welch (10.12.1707-)
 - I. Benjamin Welch (9.17.1710-) m. Martha of Robert Conaway
 - J. Mary Welch m. Joseph Alexander
2. John Welch (11.27.1670 Topsfield-1728 Norich Conn) m. Srah
 - A. John Welch (9.16.1693-4.12.1743) m. Susannah Edmonds (Ennis?)
 - B. Abigale Welch (6.13.1695-) dy
 - C. Ebenezer Welch (5.19.1696-) dy
 - D. Hanna Welch m. Hunter
 - E. Sarah Welch (11.15.1698-) m.Mathew of Mathew & Ann Brewster
 - F. Ebenezer Welch (4.29.1703-) m. Abigale of Samuel & (Coy Sarah Armstrong Smith,
 - G. Joseph Welch (5.13.1706-) m. Lydia of Nathaniel & Abigale
 - H. Experience Welch (4.14.1708-) (Hartshorn Rudd.
 - I. Mary Welch (4.14.1711-) m. Joshua Wodge
 - J. Abigale Welch (10.25.1712-)
3. David Welch (8.27.1672 Topsfield-)
4. Thomas Welch (7.12.1674 Topsfield-) dy
5. Samuel Welch (cl675-1745) m. Mary of Joseph & Abigale Folsom Judkins. Lived Kingston, N.H.
 - A. Joseph Welch (1702/3-) m. Deborah of Thos.& Sarah Clifford Scribner.
 - B. Hanna Welch (3.19.1704/5-)
 - C. Benjamin Welch (1.13.1706/7-) m1.Margaret Larabee;m2 Elizb.
 - D. Tabitha Welch (3.10.1708/9-) m. John Clough
 - E. Samuel Welch (2.13.1711-1823) m1.Eleanor Clough;m2 Eleanor of John & Elizb.Lang Clough; m3 Widow Rachael Sargeant Elliot.
 - F. Martha Welch (2.1712/3-) dy.
 - G. Philip Welch (7.8.1715-) m. Sarah Wolsford
 - H. Martha Welch (1.20.1717/18-) m. William Bard
 - I. David Welch (8.30.1720-) m.
 - J. Abigale Welch (3.1724/25-) dy
 - K. Mary Welch (10.2.1740-) m. Elisha Clough (prob.dau.Samuel)
6. Hanna Welch (cl680-) m. Thomas Scribner of John
7. Moses Welch (11.25.1685 Ipswich-pl756) m.Intent 1706 Rebecca Dodd
 - A. Joseph Welch (5.31.1719-Bap-) m. Mary Shackford
 - B. Moses Welch (5.31.1719 Bap-) m. Mary Grover
 - C. Benjamin Welch (5.31.1719 Bap-) m. Hannah Libby
 - D. Thomas Welch (5.13.1719 Bap-) m. Sarah of Zeb.&Hanna Welch Preeble.m2 sister Sarah.
 - E. Daniel Welch (5.13.1719 Bap.-) m. Eunice Rice
 - F. John Welch (5.13.1719 Bap-) m. Mary Partridge
 - G. David Welch (5.13.1719 Bap-) m. Mary Hidden
 - H. Samuel Welch (8.14.1720 Bap-) m. Elizabeth Remick
 - I. Hanna Welch (1722 Bap-) m. Vinnen
 - J. Sarah Welch (1724 Bap-) married Page

Continued

PHILIP WELCH of Ipswich. Continued.

8. THOMAS WELCH (4.13.1691-) Believed to be "Thomas of Voluntown". Married Ann, dau. Thomas Edwards.
A. THOMAS WELCH (3.31.1714-) m-1 Judith Mackee; m-2 widow Elizabeth Warren.
B. Anne Welch (6.23.1716-) m. Daniel Harriss
C. DANIEL WELCH (8.26.1717-) m. Elizabeth
D. Hannah Welch (9.17.1721-) m. Robert Havens
E. Thankful Welch m. Gardner.

Ref: Alexander McMillan Welch "Philip Welch of Ipswich, Mass." William Byrd Press, Inc. Richmond, Va. 1947.
Benealogy carries family on for four more generations.
Stackpole: Old Kittery and her Families.
H.T. 1.14.1958 C-1064.

Unidentified Notes.

JOHN⁴ (John³⁻² Philip¹) WELCH (1720-) m. 3.4.1740
at Canterbury (Conn ?) AMITY READ

1. DAVID WELCH (1743 Wendham-)
2. ISAAC
- * 3. JOHN (1745-) m. Deborah Monroe
4. EBENEZER WELCH (c1758-1823) Rev. Pensioner (Conn-S-40665)
Enlisted 6.3.1777 as Fifer, Conn. Cont. Army.
Pension application from Delaware Co. Ohio dated 5.8.1818. Died 1823; Buried Liberty Twp. Delaware Co. Ohio. (Ref: Ohio. Gen. Quart. V4-7)
Married Sarah Cleveland.
 - A. Son
 - B. WILLIAM (1787-)
 - C. FRED CLEVELAND m. Sophia Miller. To Freeport, Ill.
 - D. ISAAC NEWTON (1802-) to Dela. Co. Ohio c1820
 - E. Daughter m. Smith
5. Son married Content (Leichter ?)
6. SAMUEL to New Jersey
- 7. AMITY WELCH
8. Abigale
9. Daniel
0. ELIJAH.

(*) Note: JOHN WELCH-3 above in connection with EBENEZER-4
The Ohio Gen. Quart. V-4-pp7. notes that a
JOHN WELCH died 5.19.1830 aged 87 (born c1743)
at his home, Marlboro Twp. Delaware Co. Ohio.
where he had lived for 30 years.
(Ref: Ohio Gazette, Delaware Ohio.)

continued

18

PHILIP WELCH of Ipswich, Mass. Continued.

I. JOSEPH³ (John² Philip¹) WELCH married LYDIA RUDD

II. JOSEPH WELCH (10.19.1736-2.15.1825 Saratoga, N.Y.) married
EUNICE BROOKS. (1.1745-11.9.1827)

1. BENJAMIN WELCH
2. ELISHA
3. STEPHEN
4. HAZELTON
5. JEDIAH
6. ASA
7. FREEBORN
8. JOSEPH (1786-1823 Saratoga, N.Y.)
9. Eunice (1781-1849) m. Ahaz Wickham
0. Daughter m. Joseph Prescott
1. Adopted son Joseph Prescott.

JAMES WELCH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

I. Thomas Welch of Milford Conn. and Charleston, Mass was the traditional father of James-II. Thomas Welch and son were taxpayers Charleston in 1688.

II. James Welch (-1725/6 Voluntown Conn.) Believed to have emigrated Malden, Mass. pl676 and removed to Swansea, Mass.- Bristol, R.I. and Plainfield, Conn. Served King Philips War. Married 11.9.1683 Mercy Sabin (3.9.1666 Rehoboth-) of Samuel & Mary Billington. See Mayflower lines)

1. John Welch (6.25.1685-8.14.1685) dify.

2. Elizabeth Welch (9.27.1688 Rehoboth-) Baptised 1st.Ch. of Christ, 1702 Bristol, R.I. Married David Lawrence of Killingsley. Had (A) Joseph Lawrence

3. ^{2. MERCY} Nancy Welch (3.1.1690-) married Thomas Spaulding.

4. James Welch (7.27.1692 Bristol-6.7.1756) of Voluntown and Colchester Conn. Served King Philips War. Married Penelope ()

See *

A. Elizabeth Welch (New London, Conn.-)

B. William Welch (1720-1789). F&I War. Married Anna Bliss (1723-1818) of Pelatiah.

C. Joshua Welch (cl715- Nova Scotia) married 4.17.1735 Colchester Abigale Tennant,

a. Anna Welch (1.3.1736-)

b. Mary Welch (2.17.1738-)

c. Elizabeth Welch (8.2..1740-)

d. Joshua Welch (4.19.1743 Colchester-)

e. Caleb Welch (7.3.1745 Colchester-1815 Canaan, N.H.) married Lydia in Conn.

aa. Caleb; bb. Martin; cc.Russell; dd.Simeon; ee.Reuben;

ff. Demis married Johnson; gg. Lydia m. Clifford; hh.Doris,

ii. William.

D. Catherine Welch married George Holmes

E. Mary Welch married 5.17.1730 John Reed, Jr.

F. Daniel Welch married 7.1.1751 Lucy Spencer. Dsp.

See** 5. Samuel Welch (10.16.1693 Bristol, R,I.-) Married Amy. Lived Voluntown.

6. Thomas Welch (3.1.1695 Bristol-8.1781) Lived Windham and Plainfield Married 1st. Hanna Abbe

See ***

A. Jeremiah Welch

B. John Welch

See ****

C. Daniel Welch

7. Ebenezer Welch (2.12.1697 Bristol-) married 1st. Lydia Dibil (-1759 Plainfield Conn.) married 2nd, Sarah. His Will dated 1.25.1759.

8. John Welch (2nd) 4.17.1699 Bristol-) married 1st. Abigale Dibil, married 2nd. Mary Abbe.

9. Martha Welch (10.25.1704-) married Joseph Robson.

See ** I. Samuel Welch (1693-) married Abbe.

1. Masy Welch (1726 Voluntown, Conn-)

2. Samuel Welch (4.16.1730 Voluntown-2.1800 Pownell, Vt. married Jerusha.

3. Amy Welch (7.25.1735 Voluntown-)

4. Marcy Welch (6.2.1747-)

II. Samuel (1730-1800) married Jerusha and had- A. David; B. Thomas, C. Samuel; D. John; E. Ebenezer married Patience Mentor, F. Lydia married Bronson; G. Renner married Stockwell and H. () married Hopkins.

(II-E) IV. EBENEZER WELCH (10.27.1766-5.27.1837) married c1790 PATIENCE MENTOR (1766 Pownal-1.2.1827 Pownal)

1. ANSON WELCH (5.27.1766 Pownal- Lynden, N.Y.)
2. MARIA WELCH (1.8.1794 Pownal-)
3. DAVID WELCH (11.17.1795 Pownal- Pownal)
4. LAVINIA WELCH (8.17.1797 Pownal-)
5. POLLY WELCH (5.14.1799 Pownal-2.18.1865 Pownal)
6. HULDAH WELCH (3.2.1801 Pownal-12.8.1876 Pownal) m.1822 DAVID JEPSON
7. SAMUEL WELCH (2.12.1803 Pownal-7.14.1872 Pownal) m.1822 HANNA PERRY ~~XXXXXXXXXX~~ (1804-)
8. EBENEZER WELCH (3.22.1806 Pownal- Ohio/Mass.)

V. SAMUEL WELCH (2.12.1803 Pownal-7.14.1872 Pownal) Married 1822 HANNA PERRY (3.14.1804-) whose mother lived Tyngham/Lee, Mass.

2. CAROLINE JERUSHA WELCH (10.19.1823-1895 Williamstown, Mass) married CALVIN BROWN.
 2. SAMUEL WELCH (2.29.1826-7.15.1902 Kearney, Neb.) married ABBE HENDEE.
 3. ANDREW JACKSON WELCH (2/11.1829-6.10.1882 Galva, Ill.) married PAMELIA CAMP.
 4. SYLVIA MARIA WELCH (3.9.1832-c1895 North Adams, Mass) married ANDREW MALLINSON
 5. GEORGE WASHINGTON WELCH (4.19.1833-8.27.1871 Atlantic, Iowa) married ELECTRA CAMP.
 6. SUSAN ALMIRA WELCH (6.9.1843-) Married GEORGE HILL.
- All six children born Pownal, Vt.

VI. ANDREW JACKSON WELCH (1829-1882) married PAMELIA CAMP.

1. HERBERT J. WELCH (11.25.1851 Pownal-) married REBECCA SHIRTS
2. ANSON A. WELCH (4.25.1854 Pownal-) married ANNA DAVIES
3. BERTHA P. WELCH (5.17.1856 Galva Ill-) married FRANK JONES
4. CHARLES WELCH (6.15.1858 Galva-) married MARY McRAE
5. BESSIE H. WELCH (11.14.1862-) m-1 ALFRED JONES, m-2 GEORGE SALTER.
6. ELLA M. WELCH (3.24.1869 Galva-) m. FRED G. PHILLEO.
7. CATHERINE WELCH (1.19.1877 Galva-) m. WILLIAM JOHNSON.

VII. ANSON ANDREW WELCH (1854-) m.11.17.1885 Sioux City, Iowa ANNA DAVIES.

1. FLORENCE EVA WELCH (1.27.1887 Wayne, Neb-) Married HARRY M. ARMSTRONG.
2. LESLIE ANDREW WELCH (4.24.1890, Wayne-) Married GEORGIA E. BERKSHIRE
3. HERBERT ANSON WELCH (7.12.1892 Wayne-) Married CARRIE THOMPSON.

VIII. LESLIE ANDREW WELCH (1890-) m.6.26.1924 GEORGIA ELIZABETH BERKSHIRE.

1. LESLIE ANDREW WELCH Jr. (9.24.1925 KCMo.-)
2. BERKSHIRE T. WELCH (6.24.1929-KCMo-) Classmate CalTech Edwin C. Welch, Jr.

Ref: Rogers Mss. "James Welch of Voluntown" and Colchester"

Merton T. Goodrich, Genealogist, Keene, N.H.

Judge Leslie A. Welch, Probate Judge, K.C. Mo. 1940.

See (*) William Welch (1720-1789) married Anna Bliss. Lived in Colchester, removed to Horton, Kings County, Nova Scotia where a land Grant in 1767. Lay Preacher. His son was-
 Deacon Constant Welch (1755-1830) Baptist Church, Colchester. Married Lucy (). Representative Conn. Legislature 1809. Their son was
 Constant Welch (1785-1854) E.Hampton Conn. married 1804 Patience Hall (1785-1867) of Dewey and Hanna Kneeland. their son was-
 Norman Welch (1827-1907) East Hampton. Married 1st.1849 Sarah Ann Wells. Representative from Marlboro Conn. to State Legislature. Their son was
 George Fernando Welch (1853-1933) married 1880 Arletta Amanda (1851-1928). Removed to Meriden, Conn. They had- Gertrude Amerlia (1890-1907) and
 Charles Buckley Welch (11.16.1883 Meriden-) married 10.2.1905 Marie Louise Douglass of David E. They had-
 Charles Douglass Welch (6.21.1906 Dorchester-) Married Ruth Hecht. His brother was-
 Stewart Wadsworth Welch (8.13.1910 Dorchester-) married 1913 Frances Hines.

Ref: Original Files Vircus. Compendium Amer. Genealogy

See***

Jeremiah Welch (11.14.1714-9.17.1790) married 12.15.1736 Margaret Hebard (1713-9.9.1784) married 2nd. Mrs. Jerusha Lasell. They had-
 Eleazor Welch (12.2.1750-1.30.1827) Married 5.20.1784 Abigale Brown. married 2nd. 1.20.1790 Alatheia Manning/ He was Sailor in Oliver Cromwell's Privateer and Soldier and Sailor American Revolution. They had-
 Samuel Manning Welch (9.17.1791-3.3.1823) of Windham, Conn. Married 2.11.1817 Lucia Carey (6.16.1795-8.5.1877) who married 2ndly. William Russell. They had-
 Thomas Carey Welch (10.11.1819-6.13.1864 Liverpool, Eng.) Married 7.10.1850 Maria Allen Mead (6.23.1828 Brunswick, Me.-5.9.1904 San Francisco, Calif.) They had-
 1. Samuel Manning Welch (5.1.1851-11.23.1919) dum
 2. June Mead Welch 3.11.1854 Buffalo, N.Y.-)
 3. Walter Welch (1858-3.7.1862) dify.
 4. Wilfred Welch (1861-6.2.1871) dy.
 5. Thomas Carey Welch (1864-7.29.1928 Manila, P.I.)

Ref: Same Reference as above. Vircus.

Jeremiah Welch (1714-p790) m.1836 Margaret Hebard
 They had
 Reuben Welch, born Windham Conn. Married Jerusha Cary who buried Riverside Cemetary, Oswego, N.Y. Gravestone for her, but not Reuben.
 They had-
 Fannie Welch who died 12.5.1868. Married Sanford Bibbins who resided Oswego Co. N.Y.

Ref: Mrs. Cyril E. Edmunds, RR 1. Lee Center N.Y. 13363. (1971)

See
(****)

Rev. Daniel Welch (1726-1782) of N. Mansfield, Conn.
Yale 1749. Pastor N. Mansfield Church 1752/82.
Married 1752 Martha Cook (1734-1775) of Hartford
of Moses and Deborah Caldwell. They had-

Rev. Moses Cook (1754-1824) Yale 1772. LLD Dartmouth 1811.
Pastor N.Mansfield Ch. 1784/1824. "Most Distin-
gished Divine of Conn.". Married 2nd. Clarissa
Ashley (1757-1805) of Rev.Jonathan of Deerfield
Dorothy Williams. They had

~~Dr.~~ Archibald Welch (1794-1853) of Mansfield and Hartford.
Married 1818 Cynthia Hyde of Daniel and Mary of
Lebanon. Honory Yale MD 1836. President Wend-
ham Medical Society 1825. President Conn. Med.
Society 1846. etc etc. Practiced Mansfield for
16 years, hence Weatherford and Hartford.

Refs: NEH&GR XV-52

VR Rehoboth.

Plymouth Colonial Records VIII

Windham Probate Book X-327

Yale Biog. & Annals

Southwich. History N. Mansfield

Ashley Genealogy

Rogers Mss. James Welch of Voluntown and Colchester.

Genealogy for Judge Leslie A. Welch, Probate Judge, KC, Mo.

Merton T. Goodrich, Keene, N.H.

- I. James Welch from County Cork, Ireland. Married 11.9.1683
Mercy Sabin.
- II. Thomas Welch (3.1.1693/5 Voluntown/Plainfield Conn- 1769)
Owned Land Windham, Conn. Married Hanna Abbe (1694-
1781) of John and Hannah.
- III. John Welch Sr. (7.8.1717-) Married 1794 Abigale Manning
of Samuel and Irene Ripley (of Joshue & Hannah
Bradford of Gov. William Bradford)
- IV. Ashbel Welch Sr. (1764-1826) married 10.15.1795 Margaret
Dorrance of George³ James² George¹
 1. Sylvester Welch; 2. Ashbel Welch jr., 3. William Welch
- V. William Welch (1799/00/10 Windham Conn-1839 Johnstown Pa.)
Married 3- -1801/4 Rachale Maria Harris (3- -1801/4-
10- -1865) of David and Mary Ann Yates
He froze to death while at work on the Portage or
Incline Plane at Johnstown, Pa. They had but one
child raised and educated by Ashbel Jr.
- VI/ Edwin Harris Welch (3-23-1838 nr. Cortland N.Y.-Loch Haven Pa.)
Resided at or nr. Lambertville, N.J. until after his
marriage 5.15.1860 Elizabeth Holcomb Fidler of Thos.
& Helena Holcomb of Lamberville. EHW (5.19.1836-
9.7.1893 Loch Haven Pa.)
 1. Lizzie Helena Welch (8- -1861 Hazelton, Pa., +11-8-1944 East
Park St. Loch Haven Pa.) dum.
 2. Carrie Welch. dy. ~~Wm Harris Welch~~
 3. William Welch Sr., resided Canandaigua, N.Y. 4 ch.
 4. Paul Herbert Welch (7.11.1868 Loch Haven, Pa.-9.17.1957 L.H.Pa)
Married 4.11.1911 Baltimore Ada Swisher (12.4.1892
Boggs twp. Centre Co. Pa.-5.24.1942 L.H.Pa.) of Simon
& Minnie May Poorman.
 - A. Pauline Welch dify.
 - B. Ashbel Edwin Welch m. Anne M. Diebler 2 ch.
 - C. Isabel Elizabeth Welch m. Henry Pons
 - D. Helen Louise Welch m. Wm. Henry Bowes 3 ch.
 - E. Paul Dorrance Welch m. Anna M. Lovett 2 ch.
 - F. William Harris Welch III m. Vivian Johnstonbaugh 3 ch.
He (3.31.1921 Loch Haven, Clinton Co. Pa.-)
 - G. Millicent Esther Welch m. Thomas Edwin Foster to Calif.
 - H. Bradford Welch dify.
 - I. Philip Malcomb Welch m. Bernice Mincer 2 ch.

Ref: Edwin Harris Welch, Grad. Rensselaer Institute, N.Y.,
Holcomb Genealogy. Jesse Seaver 1925 pp.119
Manning Genealogy. 1902
Dorrance Instritions, Emma Finney Welch.
Charles B. Welch, Tacoma Washinging letter 1953
Vivian Johnstonbaugh Welch (F above) 1971

see KY- (Sylvester Welch IV -1) Frankfurt Co.
NJ (Ashbel Welch IV -1)

- I. JAMES WELCH. From Co.Cork Ireland. Married 11.9.1683
MERCY SABIN.
 - II. THOMAS WELCH (3.1.1693/5-) . Married
HANNA ABBE (1694-1781) of John & Hanna.
 - III. JOHN WELCH Sr. (7.8.1717-1794) married ABIGALE MANNING
of Samuel & Irene Ripley a dau. of Joshua
and Hanna Bradford of Gov. William Bradford.
 - IV. ASHBEL WELCH Sr. (1764-1826) Married 10.15.1795 (SEE N.J. ERSBY)
MARGARET DORRANCE of Geo.³ Jas.2 Geo.1 ASHBEL JR.
 - V. WILLIAM WELCH (1799/00 Windham Conn.-1839 Johnstown Pa.)
Married MARIA HARRIS of Albany, N.Y. of David & Mary A YATES
 - VI. EDWIN HARRIS WELCH (1838-1915) married 1860 ELIZABETH
HOLCOMB FIDLER of Lambertville, N.J.
-
1. Helena L. Welch
 2. WILLIAM H. WELCH) All born
 3. Isabel Welch)
 4. Helen Louise m. W.Harry Bower) Loch Haven,
 5. Paul Dorrance Welch m. Anne M.)
Lovett.
 6. WILLIAM HARRIS WELCH married) Clinton County
Vivian Johnstonbaugh.
 7. Millicent Esther Welch married) Pennsylvania
Thomas Edwin Foster.
 8. Brandford Welch. dify.)
 9. PHILIP MALCOMB WELCH)
married Bernice Mincer.

Ref: Via MWW Vivian J. Welch (6 above) 1967
RD Box 364
Mill Hall, Pa. 17751

I Gas Welch
II Blus " = Hannah Cullen
III Jeremiah " = Mary T. Hubbard
IV Peter " = Jeremiah Cary
V Carrie - Sanford Buttrick

Reader Scribe, Oswego Co NY
 Gt Gt. Gd Parents of
 Mrs Cyril M Edwards
 RD 1
 Lee Center Ny. 13363 1974

Baker

- I. PAUL WELCH of New Millford m. JERUSHA BRONSON (11.8.1703-3.25.1755) of Isaac³⁻²John¹ of Hartford-Farmington.
 II. RUTH WELCH (1739-) m. 1763 Judge Reynold Marvin (1726-1802) who Prof. 1st. Law School in America Litchfield Conn.
 Ref: Vircus. VII-773; Hartford Times. 4.24.1954 B-6107; 12.26.53-B-5391.

- - - - -

- I. THOMAS WELCH
 II. Sarah Welch (1739-) m-1 Fowler; m-2 Capt. Samuel Newton (1646-1708) married 1699. He King Phillips War.
 Ref: Vircus. VII-335

- - - - -

- I. CALEB WELCH (7.2.1745 Colchester Conn-7.27.1815 Canaan NH) married LYDIA WELLS.
 Ref: Hartford Times. 8.29.1959-C-3470.

- - - - -

- I. Joseph⁴Huntley (John³Aaron²John¹)(1.27.1707 Lyme Conn-1758) Married 1st. 1.7.1729 Ruth Williams
 Married 2nd. 10.24.1741 EUNICE WELCH, sister of JOHN WELCH of Windham, Conn.
 Ref: Hartford Times. 6.13.1959-C-2872.

- - - - -

- I. John Loveridge married Lucretia Morgan.
 II. Wm.L.Loveridge (1760 Wisdom, Mass.-) m. cl779 Lucy Welch (1760 Deerfield, Mass.- 3.1814 Deerfield)
 Ref: H.T. 4.5.1958 C-1517-1

- - - - -

Abigale Welch (1774-1867) m. Joseph Gaylord (1768-1842) of Conn.
 Ref: Vircus. CAG VII-176

- - - - -

Jonathan Ashley Welch m. 1.10.1779 Old Congregational Ch. in Conn. Mary Denton Baker.
 Ref: N.Y. American Ancestry IV-262

- - - - -

Stillman Welch m. 1.16.1825 Bristol, R.I. Betsy Hale (8.26.1790-Warren, R.I.-) of Barnard and Mary Bardine.
 Ref: Mrs. Ellis Hale, POB 101 Denmark, Iowa. 1967

- I. BENJAMIN WELCH, Stockport, NY m. MARGARET BURGER
 - II. WILLIAM WELCH (1801-) of Hudson m. MARIA McALLISTER
 - III. JOHN M. WELCH of Hudson m. CATHERINE MILLER
- Ref: NY American Ancestry. II-145
- - - - -

I. ALBERN WELCH (1810-) m. SALLY TEACHWORTH of NYC.
 Removed to Toledo Ohio 1841.

- 1. Louisa (1841-)
- 2. WORTH
- 3. Ellen
- 4. Charlotte
- 5. Manda
- 6. BUB
- 7. PERRY

Ref: Hartford Times: 2.2.1957-B-9983

- - - - -

I. DANIEL WELCH married LUCY KNEELAND of Oliver & Betsy Baldwin.
 Lived Bainbridge, NY.

1. WARREN WELCH (c1830 NY?-Colorado) married perhaps at
 Masonville, NY ESTHER (Benedict?)(1830-) who re-
 married Charles R. Lyon.

- ✓A. GEORGE F. WELCH lived Arcadia/Eureka Calif. m. ROSE
 - ✓B. Julia Ellen Welch
 - ✓C. Fannie Welch. dum. 4.1893 Oakland, Calif.
 - ✓D. Lizzie Welch dum. Ft. Smith, Ark.
- Family removed to Kansas near Washington town and hence
 to Colo.

Ref: Hartford Times. 6.4.1955-B-7829; 6.7.1957-C-587;
 Avesta L. Kirk, 2402 Baltic Ave., Long Beach 10, Calif. 2.20.59.

- - - - -

I. EUNICE WELCH (1783-1840) m. AHAZ WICKHAM (1782-1849) from
 Dutchess Co. NY removed to Clinton Co. NY.

Daniel Welch-I above "married Charlotte (1837-) and
 lived Delaware Co. and Warren County N.Y. and in
 1850 Masonville, N.Y. (HT- 9.19.1953 B-5632)

I. Edmund Welch, Sr. of Wells, Me. married 3.12.1748 Ruth Ennis who was Baptized 1731. They had-

1. Edmund Welch jr., Bap.1753. Died 1820. Married 12.16.1776 at Wells me. Hanna Ennis (1758-1.24.1849). Removed to Groton, Vt. Rev.War Pensioner W-25965
- A. Nehemiah Welch. (3.31.1802-5.3.1891) See seperate Family.
2. David Welch married 1772 Mary Morrison
3. Joseph Welch married 1772 Esther Chick
4. Solomon Welch Baptized 1757
5. Betty Welch Baptized 1758
6. Jonathan Welch (1761-1828) Sr.
7. Nabby Welch Baptized 1765
8. William Welch married 1783 Elizabeth Hillman of Wells Me.

I. Nehemiah Welch (A-above) (3.31.1802 Groton, Vt.-5.3.1891 Lamoille, Bureau Co. Ill.) Married 12.31.1822 Dorothy Page (7.4.1804 Groton Vt.-3.29.1864-Minonk, Ill) of Moses & Dorothy Bennet.

1. Nehemiah Welch, jr. (-pl868) m. Rachael Wheeler
2. Enoch Welch (7.2.1825-4.6.1893) m. Lydia Sawyer Abbott (7.10.1827- of Elias jr. and Sarah Winslow.
- A. Jerome Winslow Welch (1848-1936). See seperate family below.
- B. Lydia Sawyer Welch,
2. Enoch Welch m-2 Eliza S. Richardson (9.8.1834-6.14.1866) of Stephen & Erepta Wilder
- C. Stephen Richardson Welch (1856-)
- D. Harriette Eliza Welch (1859-1909) m. A.T. Tourtillott.
- E. Frank Ellsworth Welch (1862-1931) m. Olive R. Woodford
2. Enoch Welch m-3 Rachael Wheeler widow of Nehemiah jr.
- F. Samuel Welch (1868-Sioux City, Iowa) m. Effie Bowder
- G. Martin Old Testament Welch (1869-) m. Gertrude Pool

I. Jerome Winslow Welch (10.24.1848-7.5.1936) m. 12.20.1873 Julia Agusta Borders (3.16.1853-4.9.1909) of John and Nancy Davenport.

1. George Burdette Welch (5.8.1876-1.26.1939) m. 4.5.1905 Sue Mary White of John B. & Hardena Garth. dsp.
2. Walter Jerome Welch (10.20.1877-7.17.1958)
3. Lawrence Enoch Welch (6.9.1881-12.5.1947) m. 12.8.1908 Estella Ann Holder (10.5.1844-) of James C. & Barbara E. Friddle. dsp.
4. Clayton Bernard Welch (4.11.1883-7.1956) m. 6.10.1910 Dolly Hawkins (12.11.1882-) of Daniel & Linda Shaff. dsp
5. Relief Rachael Welch (9.7.1885-3.20.1939) m-1 J.W. Whitecar; m-2 Charles Nickalos Kuhurt (11.4.1893-12.27.1954) of Henry and Albertina DeWitt.
6. Howard Zeno Welch (5.13.1888-) m. c1915 K.C. Mo. (Son a Jr.)
7. Nemo Ellsworth Welch (7.23.1892-9.7.1912)
8. Louis Abbott Welch (7.16.1895-) m. 3.29.1952 Pauline Hopper.

I. Nehemiah Welch (1802-1891)

3. Louisa Welch (7.2.1831 Groton, Vt-5.20.1906 Lamoille, Ill) Married 7.2.1851 Dorsey George Scott (7.30.1828-New Guilford Ohio-6.10.1902 Lamoille, Ill)

Refs: Mrs. Scott Dayton, Lamoille, Ill. Grandson Louisa. Author of Descendants of Edmund and Jonathan Welch.
Mrs. Louise Abbott Welch, (8 above) 2104 Van Buren St. Amarillo, Tex

MISCELLANEOUS.

I. JOB WELCH

- II. PATTY WELCH married c1796 Nathan Crandall of Charleston, R.I.
 Moved 1797 Groton, Conn. and later N.Y. (G&H-5389)

- I. RACHAEL WELCH, Boston, married 1719 John Vaughn (4.10.1692-)
 of David & Mary.

- II. Rachael Vaughn. (G&H-12737)

- I. WILLIAM WELCH (1708-) married 1735 Catherine. Both of
 Charleston, R.I.

1. CHARLES WELCH (1739 Stoneington Conn-) married
 Sally Taylor. Of Bradfield, N.Y.

2. PATTY WELCH (1777?-1863) ("Martha") married Nathan
 Crandall of Groton, Conn in 1797, later N.Y.
 (G&H-4625, 4348, 5389)

- I. ASENATH WELCH m. as w-2 Shubal Fitch (11.22.1750-) In
 Windham, Conn. 7.4.1793

1. ASENATH WELCH (9.10.1794-)
 2. ASHBEL WELCH (HT-1951-3476) (HT-11.24.1956)

- I. Maj. DAVID WELCH (1725-1815) Born: New Milford, Conn.
 Died: Milton, Conn. Col. David Woosters Regulars.
 Rev. War.

- I. DAVID WELCH (1767-1827) Born: Norwich, Conn. Died: Mendon, N.Y.
 Lived Pawlett, Vt. Rev. Paulett Militia.

- I. DAVID WELCH Born: Dutchess Co. N.Y. Lived Vt. enlisting 2.1777
 at Fort Rutland. After War to Mass. for 8yrs.
 Back to Vt. In 1818 to Ohio, Middlebury Twp.,
 Knox Co. Where he is listed in Census with

PETER WELCH, aged 85, (Pensioner S-3504 David Welch - Vermont)
 (Mrs. V.O. Vincent, ~~5566 Lawton Ave., Oakland 18, Calif.~~
 HT-3.8.1952-B3725.) 2765 Acacia Rd. Walnut Creek, CALIF

- I. SOLOMON WELCH married Susanna Emmons and had

1. MARHALLA WELCH (3.14.1767 Ashford/Mansfield, Conn-)
 Married Mosley.

- I. MARHALLA WELCH (c1789 Ohio - a9.18.1824 Cleveland, Ohio) married c1813
 Ransom Delano born Woodstock, Vt.

1. AMASA (1815 Clinton, Ohio-)

2. Ransom Jr. (9.22.1817-)

3. Mary (7.25.1820-)

4. John (9.18.1824-)

- (Mrs. Vincent, as above.)

See Delano Gen
 pg 429

To Ohio

DUTCHESS and ULSTER Counties were both Original Counties and formed in 1683. Poughkeepsie and Kingston their County seats.

I. RICHARD WELS (Wells, Welds, Welst, and in 1773 spelled WELLCH in Kingston records) an early settler in Kingston was probably an Englishman. Following records from the Dutch Reformed Church of Kingston and Reinbeck.

1. JOHN WELS married CORNELIA de DUYSER (Dutcher)

A. Mary (bap. 10.20.1689-) m. 1.25.1712 John Masten

B. Richard (bap. 6.8.1694-) dy.

C. RICHARD (Rutsjer) (bap. 7.4.1697-) m. 4.14.1728 Lea Swart
(6.13.1707-)

a. Jan (bap. 2.9.1729-)

b. Metjen (bap. 2.8.1730-)

c. Willem (bap. 5.7.1732-)

d. Benjamin (bap. 6.2.1734-)

e. Cornelia (bap. 6.13.1736-)

f. Stephanus (bap. 8.6.1738-)

g. Louwerens (bap. 2.15.1741-)

h. Mareitje (bap. at Kaatsbaan 4.4.1743-)

D. JOHN (Jan) (bap. 12.29.1701-) m. 7.3.1731 MARAGRET
MAKLIEN (McLean)

a. Jan (bap. 3.19.1732-)

→ b. Samuel (bap. 3.24.1734-)

c. Marytgen (bap. 10.19.1735-)

→ d. Willem (bap. 2.20.1737-)

e. Cornelia (bap. 2.11.1739-)

f. Daniel (Bap. 12.28.1740-)

g. Jeremiah (Bap. Lower Reinbeck 11.7.1742-)

h. Abraham (bap. Lower Reinbeck 10.7.1744-)

i. Cornelia (bap. Lower Reinbeck 6.14.1746-)

j. Benjamin (bap. Lower Reinbeck 9.23.1750-)

E. SAMUEL (Zamuel) (bap. 3.12.1704-) m. 10.12.1729
MARYTJEN OOSTERHOUT.

a. Jan (cl 1731-)

b. Wilhelmus (bap. 5.20.1733-)

c. Annatjen (bap. 6.1.1735-)

d. Cornelia (bap. 5.29.1737-)

e. Samuel (bap. 3.11.1739-)

f. Henderikusz (Henricus-Henry) (Bap. 12.14.1740-)

g. Jacobus (James) (bap. 8.22.1742-)

h. Cornelia (bap. 6.24.1744-)

i. Treyntjen (Catherine) (Bap. 3.23.1746-)

j. Marytjen (bap. 9.22.1747-)

F. Margaret (bap. 12.15.1706-) m. 2.14.1730 Anthony
Van Bunschoten.

Children of SAMUEL (E) and MARY continued-

k. Margrietjen (bap. 6.11.1749-)

l. Petrus (Bap. 12.8.1751-)

m. Lea (bap. at Kaatsbaan 3.10.1754-)

The children of RICHARD (C) have not been traced..

The children of SAMUEL (E) remained in or near Kingston. His children have been identified as follows-

- a. JAN m.11.17.1757 Catherina Van Stuenbergen. He was called "of Saugerties"(Ulster Co.) at his marriage, but had 5 children baptised at Kingston. His name spelled WELLCH in 1773.
- i. Johanna (bap.1.15.1758-)
 - ii. Catrina (bap.9.12.1762-)
 - iii. Samuel (bap.10.4.1766-)
 - iv. Marietje (bap.1.28.1770-)
 - v. Johannes (bap. 2.28.1773-)
- b. WILHELMUS probably m. Catherina Dumont
- 1. Rachael (bap/9.2.1766-)
- f. Henricus "Welts" noted 1790 Census Kingston (2-3-5)
- g. James "Welsh" noted 1790 Census Kingston (1-3-2)
- h. Cornelis "Welts" noted 1790 Census Kingston (0-1-5)
1. Peter "Welsh" was noted 1790 Census Watervliet (2-0-2)

The family of JOHN (Jan) (D) moved across the Hudson River to Reinbeck where his last four children were baptised. E.M.Smith's "History of Reinbeck" (1881) states "This family came into Rheinbeck probably from Kingston in about 1740" He also states "Jan Welsch" and his wife Margareta Macklean appear in the Dutch Reformed Church records of Rheinbeck in 1742. Their children identified as follows-

XXXXXXXXXXXXX
XXXXXXXXXXXXX
XXXXXXXXXXXXX
XXXXXXXXXXXXX
XXXXXXXXXXXXX
XXXXXXXXXXXXX
XXXXXXXXXXXXX

- a. Jan Welch m. Annetjen Van Vredenburg. He died Rheinbeck 7.12.1811 and his wife Hanna (equivalent of Annetjen) died 10.8.1821. The Smith reference states their son-
1. John (bap. 11.29.1761-) "well known deacon and Collector who died 12.8.1853". Married Annetjen Van Wagenen (2.27.1768-7.11.1847) They had-
1. John (bap. 7.15.1787-)
2. Annetjen (bap. 2.12.1789-)
3. Benjamin (bap. 10.2.1793-)
4. James (bap. 12.13.1795-)
5. Barent (6.1.1800-)
6. Margaret (3.1.1803-)
7. Peter (3.2.1808-)
11 ? James (2. .1769-8.17.1816)
- b. Samuel m. Van Vredenburg
d. William m. Van Vredenburg
h. Abraham m. Annetjen Westphal, perhaps 1st m. Elizabeth Teal
i. Cornelius m. Leah Westphal and 2ndly. Annetjen Schmidt.

Miscellaneous Records follow on page 3.

Page 3 of 3.

1790 Census Records.

Rheinbeck.	JOHN WELSH	(3-1-3)	No.15
	JEREMIAH WELSH	(1-3-5)	No.21
	BENJAMIN WELSH	(3-3-3)	No.24
Northeast.	WILLIAM WELSH	(2-3-1)	No.18
	ABRAHAM WELSH	(2-3-2)	No.22
	ANNA WELSH	(2-2-2)	
Washington	JOHN WELSH	(2-1-2)	

"New York in the Revolution" pp.251.

Land Bounty Rights of the 6th. Regt. Dutchess Co. Militia.
 ABRAHAM WELCH
 BENJAMIN WELCH
 JEREMIA WELCH
 JOHN WELCH jr.

Montgomery County (1772 from Albany)

1790 Census Canajoharie
 RICHARD WELSH (1-2-2)

1800 Living in Mayfield JAMES, GEORGE W., WILLIAM, WELCH
 or WELSH (now Fulton Co.)

1812 do JAS., GEO.W., SAMUEL.

GEORGE W. WELCH settled Albany and the 1865 NY Census
 gave his age as 89 and born Dutchess Co. He
 died 12.1865.

JAMES WELCH was born c1772 and named youngest son
 GEORGE WASHINGTON WELCH- also BENJAMIN
 WILLIAM WELCH had sons GEORGE, WILLIAM, JAMES
 All names found in the Rheinbeck families,

I. JOHN WELCH (-1864) of New Durham, N.H.

II. MOSES WELCH (-) m. Maria Mitchell (1797-1864)

III. SAMUEL WELCH (1827-1903) of Middletown, Dover, N.H..
m. 1849 Dorothy Otis Gray.

IV. LABAN GRAY WELCH (1853-1909) of Alton, N.H.

V. Edith Clara Welch (4.26.1893 Alton, N.H.-)

Ref: From original file Fredk.A.Vircus, Comp.Amer.Gen.
Narrator V. above.

- - - - -

Two Walsh Brothers born in Ireland.

I. Maurice Walsh (1790-) m. Elizabeth (Ealse) Ring.
Lived Killavullen, Castelyons, County Cork.

1. Honora (Norry) (1814-)
2. Maurice (1817-) m. 1849 Mary Hines
3. Patrick (1819-) m.1846 Ireland Margaret Cronin
m.1855 New London Conn. Anna Hand
4. David (1821-)
5. Edward (1824-) m. 1849 New London, Johanna Pyrun
m. 1855 Ellen Barry

I. James Walsh (c1800-) m. Ellen (Helen) Ford, Lived
Fermoy District of Cork.

1. James, Shopkeeper, Donnerail. To Nevada where rancher.
2. Margaret (1829-) m. Jeremiah Walsh (1824-) of
William and Bridget Broderick. To New Haven Conn.c1848
3. Mary, married Ireland Nagle; m-2 New Haven Scully. USA 1848
4. Hanna married a Cashman. To USA
5. Maurice (1830-) m. Mary Kelleher. To New Haven 1848.

Ref: Mrs. Frank L. Welch (Agusta J.) Box 33, South Dorset, Vt. 1960

- I. William Welsh (Ireland-Scotland-Ny-) Settled in
Niagra County, N.Y. and operated a Grist Mill.
- II. James Welsh (10.9.1810 Scotland-1.3.1866 Hillsdale, Mich)
Married Panthea Spencer (1816-1.3.1851) Moved
Fulton Co. Ohio and about 1850 to Hillsdale, Mich.
1. Alfred; 2. Cynthia (Cox); 3. Spencer James; 4. Emma
5. Justice; 6. Lewellyn.
- III. Spencer James Welch (1.4.1844 Fulton Co. Ohio-1.7.1925
Eaton Co. Mich.) Married 1.4.1868 Anna Boone.
Lived Fulton Co. Ohio, Eaton Co. Mich.
1. Minnie; 2. Dean Spencer; 3. Alice J; 4. Alfred James
5. Virgil R.
- IV. Virgil R. Welsh (4.17.1885 Eaton Co.-7.29.1969 Lansing, Mich)
Married 1st. Veda B. Postle (6.26.1907 Texas Co. Okla-)
Married 2nd. 1840 Katie Tink
1. Francis Earl; 2. Florence; 3. Iris.
- V. Francis (10.30.1910 Texas Co. Okla.-) Living in Kalamazoo, Mich. Married 1st. 6.22.1932 Frieda Irene Haas,
Married 2nd. 8.23.1952 Marjorie Johnson Hart.
1. Stephen Earl; 2. Laurence Edward; 3. Margaret Irene.
- VI. Stephen Welsh (1.31.1933 Kalamazoo-) married 7.22.1955
Doris Ann Clanton. Living Austin Texas.
1. Janet Janae
2. Jonna LaKay.

Ref: Mrs. Stephen Welsh, 11700 Springhill Dr. Austin, Texas. 1969

I. WILLIAM G. WELCH (1758-1830)

1. (?) William G. Welch Jr.
2. James Welch (cl795 S.C.-cl871 Lawrence Co. Tenn.)
married Lucy (cl795 S.C.-1860)
 - A. Sarah Welch m.1.14.1836 Charles Barnett
 - B. Martha (cl820-) m.1.25.1840 Jesse Barnett
 - C. James (cl823-) m.1840 Nancy R. Maulden
married 2nd. Mary Grisson
 - D. Mary (1827-) m. 1847 Benjamin F. Maulden
 - E. Lucy (cl830-) m. 1848 George W. Pierce
 - F. Francis (1832-) m. 7.17.1854 Mary A. White
 - G. Aseneth (cl834-) NFR
 - H. Marhala (1836-) m. Thomas B. Kelly
 - I. Susanna (cl838-) NFR
 - J. George (7.16.1840-) m.7.27.1861 E.J. Drake
3. John Liles Welch (3.1.1800 S.C.-2.2.1876 Tenn.)
married Rachael Archer (1803-1874 Tex.)
 - A. ~~John~~ Liles (cl820 Tenn-9.18.1870) m.9.30.1830
Susanna Mauldin of Abel (cl820 Ala.-cl880 Miss.)
 - a. Sarah (cl839 Tenn-) married Reed
 - b. James Abel (1841 Tenn-1928 N.Mex) m.1st. Nancy L. Crook
 - i. Eliza Lorena (1865 Miss-1914) m. Louis G. cousins
 - ii. Susan T (1869 Miss-1957) m. Nel Elmore
 - iii. Jeanette (1872 Miss-) m. Robert Jordan
 - iv. Luella (1876 Miss-) m. John Turpin
 - b. James Abel married 2nd. 11.23.1879 Minnie Seawright
(1860 Abbeville S.C.-1940 N.Mex) Of Isaac.
 - v. Lany (1881 Miss-) m. John E. Lanyon
 - vi. Minnie May (1883 Miss-) m. John M. Slayton
 - vii. James Lee (1886 Tex-1948) m. Ruth M. storer
 - viii. Betty Destry (1888 Tx-1923) m. Charles C. Higdon
 - ix. Mary Blanche (1891 Tex-) um.
 - x. Thompson Isaac (1893 Tex-) m. Hazel Gilland
 - xi. Vivian Lucile (1895 Tx-) dum
 - xii. Winnie Davis (1898 Tex-) m. Henry E. Hodge
 - xiii. Ruth Vera (1902 Tex-) um.
 - c. Mary Jane (cl846 Tenn-) m. William E. Street
 - d. Solomon Olonzo (1848 Tenn-)
 - e. Matt (?) M.M. (cl851 Tenn-) dy.
 - f. Josaphine (1854 Tenn-) m. Leroy Street
 - g. John M. (1857 Tenn-)
 - h. Benjamin L. (1860 Miss-)
 - B. Thomas Archer (1823 Tenn- 1838 Tenn) m. Sibbyann Finney
 - C. Dr. John Wesley (1829 Tenn-1910 Tenn) M. Elizb. McMacken
 - a. John A, d. James A, g. Josaphine R.
 - b. Martha E. e. Albert S. h. Georgia A,
 - c. Mary Jane f. Benjamin T. i. Kate Elizb. (1873-1893)
 - j. El Roy
 - D. Mary (1831 Tenn-) m. Stephen A. McCacken
 - E. Martha (k833 Tenn-) m. Jas. M. Wheeler or James M. White
 - F. Mahala (1837 Tenn-) m. Dr. A. J. Powell
 - G. Nancy Jane (k841 Tenn-) m. J. K. True
 - H. George K. (1843 Tenn-) married Maggie Sgannon
 - a. Ella J b. Maude E, c. Leonard G.
 - d. Rachael J. e. Fannie E.
 - I. Emily E. (1845 Tenn-) married Washington Couch

End

WHITE COUNTY. Line of MATTHAIS WELCH, continued.

- I. MATTHAIS WELCH (1750-55-)
 II. MATTHAIS WELCH JR. (1795-1885) married SUSAN RICKETTS.

1. Mary (Polly) Welch (1824 Tenn.-) married John W. Jackson (1825 Tenn-) A: Eliza Jackson, B: Rebecca Jackson.
 2. Jane Welch (1825 Tenn-) m. 8.8.1844 White Co. James P. Anderson (1825 Tenn-) A: Charles A. Anderson.
 3. Dicey Welch (1827 Tenn-) m. Thomas Robinson (1829 Tenn-)
 A: Lavinia B: Elizabeth
 4. Rebecca Welch (1829 Tenn-pl860. Killed by charging bull.)
 Married as the 1st. of four wives of ZACCHARIA LEE (1826 Va-
 -) of Augustine & Rachael Nichols. First of four
 WELCH children marrying four Lee children. A: Louisa A.
 B: James Lee.
 5. WILLIAM WELCH (1832 Tenn-) M. NANCY LEE (1835-) of
 Augustine & Rachael Nichols.
 A. WILLIAM (Little Bill) WELCH
 6. NATHANIEL WELCH (4.11.1833 Tenn-) m. MARTHA LEE
 (1838 Tenn-) of Augustine & Rachael Nichols.
 A. Dicey Welch (1857 Tenn-)
 B. JOHN WESLEY WELCH (1858 Tenn-) m. JULIA ANN FORD
 of Abraham & Nancy Womack
 a. GEORGE NATHANIEL WELCH (1879-) m. FLORENCE WALKER
 C. NATHANIEL TILDEN LEE WELCH (4.24.1880 Putman Co.-11.16.
 1931 Mont.) m-1 1903 ANNIE KIMBRELL, m-2 1922
 VERA BOSWELL.
 7. JOHN WELCH (1837 Tenn-) married FRANCES WOMACK (1835-)
 sister of Nancy (Womack) Ford. He died from ambush of
 Revenue Agents while interceding for a friend.
 8. Julia Welch (1839 Tenn-) dum.
 9. ALEXANDER WELCH (11.29.1842 Tenn-1.30.1915) married CATHERINE
 LEE (6.26.1843-6.9.1923) of Augustine & Rachael Nichols.
 He born White Co. both died Putman Co. Their children
 A. Ruth Welch (b1866 (m WALKER ?)
 2. THOMAS POINTER WELCH (cl868 Putman Co.-) Married
 MARGARET BRUCKNER (3.24.1872 Putman Co.-
 3.25.1958 Oakdale, Tenn.) A: Lula Welch
 3. Lizzie Welch
 4. Susie Welch
 5. Budd Welch
 6. DILLARD WELCH (1.30.1881 Putman Co.-) Narrator
 this family.
 7. AUGUSTINE JACKSON WELCH (2.21.1875 Putman Co.-8.6.1938
 Monterey Tenn.) married 5.3.1903 MARY LEE KIDWELL
 (10.5.1884 White Co.-)
 A. ROSCOE H. WELCH (3.11.1908 Monterey-2.5.1938 do.)
 Married 1.20.1926 CELIA MAY HOWARD (5.1.1907 Mont-
 erey-) a: Marjorie Ruth Welch m. Vermillion.
- 10 ← 2 — THOMAS WELCH (2.25.1844 Putman Co.-2.29.1920)
 Married 1864 NANCY MYATT (3.17.1849-4.4.1927)
 Their children continued next page.

continued.

WHITE COUNTY.

- I. MATTHAIS WELCH
- II. MATTHAIS WELCH JR.

10. THOMAS WELCH (1844-1920) m. NANCY MYATT (1849-1927)

A. Elizabeth Welch	(3.17.1867-4.17.1937)	m. Matheney
B. Susan Welch	(9.25. 1869-1.25.1947)	m. Robinson
C. MATTHAIS WELCH	(9.25.1871-7. 5.1948)	m. Lydia Daniel
D. Rhoda Ann Welch	(7.27. 1873-10.11.1924)	m. Ford
E. ALEXANDER WELCH	(12.11.1875-8. 6.1901)	m. Lilly Elder
F. WILLIAM C. WELCH	(12.27.1877-8. 2.1952)	m. Stella Jackson
G. JOHN L. WELCH	(2.27.1879-12.30.1884)	dy.
H. ALFRED NATHANIEL W.	(10.22.1880-7. 8.1958)	m. Cora Dixon
I. GEORGE C. WELCH	(11.24.1884-	) m. Martha
J. BUNK WELCH	(12. 4.1886-	) m. Martha Buckner
K. COLUMBUS WELCH	(7.13.1891-10.14.1915)	
L. Dora Welch	(3. 2.1895-	) m. Elrod.

11. Susan Welch (1846 Tenn-) dum.

Refs: Mrs. Clifton Wolfe, Route 14, Knoxville, Tenn.
Welch-Welsh-Walsh Magazine 1959-60.
Census Records 1930-40-50-60-80.
Genealogical Helper March 1952. No. 6.1.43
Acklens Records of Tennessee (Putman Co.Bible Records)
DAR Magazine V-93-1014.

RUTHERFORD COUNTY (1803 from Davidson)

- 1812 (DB-1-75) JOHN WELCH sells tract to John McAdow
- 1.28.1818 (DB-0-838) THOMAS WELCH buys from Job Dean, both of Rutherford Co. tract on Crismases Creek, a fork of Stones River, adjng. Jas. Higgins Sr.
1. 1.1830 (DB-S-143) NATHAN WELCH from James Higgins, both of Rutherford Co. 50ac. tract on Christmas's Creek.
- 1835 (DB-V-261) THOMAS WELCH from Green B. Lannom.
- 12.31.1838 (DB-X-194) THOMAS WELCH sells to Thomas Kirkpatrick
- (DB-Y-235) NATHAN WELCH sells to Josiah Marshall, 50ac. on Christmas Creek.
1. 2.1838 (DB-N-516) NICHOLAS WELCH takes Mortgage from W, J.G. Norman
- (DB-W-558) NICHOLAS WELCH buys from James D. Norman tract on Christmas Creek, adjng. Forney G. Norman, and NICHOLAS WELCH. Wss: NATHAN WELCH
- Note: See Forney G. Norman, Lincoln Co. N.C.
- 4.14.1842 (DB-Z-243) THOMAS K. WELCH to Green B. Lannom, tract on Stones River.
8. 1.1842 (DB-1-221) WILLIAM M. WELCH & POLLY sell to Robert Smith Polly's undivided interest in the Estate of Cunnungham Smith. (Polly's legacy)
11. .1844 (DB-2-152) Estate of Forney G. Norman, decsd. sell tract adjng. THOMAS WELCH, decsd., to McMurray who transfers tract to NICHOLAS WELCH.
- (DB-3-509) NICHOLAS WELCH sells 107ac. tract to Lynch.
- (DB-3-530) NICHOLAS WELCH & TEMPERANCE to Stoddard Co. Mo. give P/A to collect money due in Rutherford Co.
- 9.10.1851 (DB-5-190) WILLIAM M. WELCH in suit.
- 10.24.1851 (DB-5-249) NICHOLAS WELCH buys 57ac.
- (DB-5-399) WILLIAM WELCH, now of Mississippi Co. Mo. gives P/A to NICHOLAS WELCH, to recover money from Admtr. of estate of "my father THOMAS WELCH".
- (DB-5-515) THOMAS K. WELCH from Green B. Lannom tract on Stones River.
- 10.22.1852 (DB-5-671) THOMAS WALCH takes mortgage from Reuben Bolles.

Ref: WWW Mag. April 1961.

Mary Polly Welch m. 12.20.1824 Wm. Beatty Wm. Cay Rutherford Co.

Fentriss County. (1823 from Morgan-Overton Cos.)

- I. Elijah Welch (1784 Ky.-a1856) M-1 Ky.pl808; M-2 ? ; Married 3rd.
Catherine (1804-NC-a1850) See 1850 Census.
Rowan Co. NC lists an Elijah Welch as taxable 1802-3-4.
Overton Co. lists ELYN Welch born 1780/90 in 1830 Census.
Lived on Clear Fork, N.side Big Creek.
- 1849 (DB-E-161) Buys 50ac. on Big Creek, Clear Fork, of Columbia
River at mouth of Laurel Branch.
Wss: Elisha Morris, Isaac D.Welch, Squire D.Welch
- 1850 (DB-E-491) Buys 600ac. Same description as above.
Wss: James Buck,jr; Nathan Brown; Isaac D. Welch
1. David Welch (1808 Ky-) Living with Father.1850 Census
2. Squire T. Welch (1810 Ky ?-) Reputed to live near father
on Big Creek.
3. Robert Welch (1812-Ky ?-) Married (Mary ?)
1856 (DB-G-371) Buys 250ac. from Isaac D. Welch on Clear Fork.
Wss: Sewell and Elijah Welch. See 1854 Deed under Isaac
Welch-4. Possibly removed to Clinton Co.Ky. just across
State line.
- A. Jonathan Welch
4. Isaac Denton Welch (1830 Tenn-1884 I.T.) 1850 Census "blacksmith"
See 1880 Census Wise C.Texas.
See Isaac Denton. 1810 Census Stokes Co. N.C.
See Isaac Denton, Testator, Washington Co.Tenn.1795 (WB-1-54)
See William Proctor Welch, White Co. Tenn. m/ Tabithia Denton
1854 (DB-G-73) Buys 250ac. Clear Fork, etc. See 1756 Sale
to Robert Welch above.
1860 (DB-J-107) Buys 150ac. on Big Branch.
c1860 Married Sarah Ann Pierce, of John and Sarah Ann Tompkins.
Probably moved to Cumberland-Clinton County Area in Ky.
traditionally due to fight with Father.
- A. Mary C. Welch 1861 Tenn. E. John C. Welch 1867 Tenn.
B. Jas.Monroe Welch 1863 Tenn. F. Sarah Belle W. 1869 Tenn.
C. Joshua R.Welch 1865 Tenn. G. Levi Welch
D. Elizb.Ann Welch 1865 Tenn. H. Owen R. Welch 1882 Tex.
H. Owen Rayfield Welch (8.24.1883 Decatur,Tex.-8.10.1946 Temple,
Tex.) married Susan Joanna King (3.12.1884-Muscadine,Ala.
a. Frank Albert Welch (7.5.1904 Wynnewood,Okla-)
Married 4.30.1926 Eliza Jane Prigmore (12.6.1903 Okla-)
aa. June Welch (11.24.1917 Brownswood Tex-)
Married 1.31.1948 June Curtis (6.6.1930 Tulsa-)
Living 1958 Grand Prarie Tex. Narrator this line from
H. above.
5. Possibly son/daughter Born 1832 Tenn.)
6. Possibly Felithia Welch 1834 Tenn.) 1850 Census Fentriss
7. Carter Welch 1836 Tenn.) County.
8. Elizabeth Welch 1841 Tenn.)
9. Nancy Welch 1843 Tenn.)
O. George Welch 1846 Tenn.)
Married Saryann.
1876 (DB-M-134) Buys land on Crooked Creek
1878 (DB-N-363) George & Saryann sell 100ac.
1878 (DB-N-376) Buys land on Cove Branch
1. Jonathan Welch (1849 Tenn-) Married Rebecca
1881 (DB-O-471) Jonathan & Rebecca sell tract from Estate of
his Father Elijah Welch, on Big Creek.

Fentriss County.

There some unassimilated Welches in Fentriss County,

1824 Land Entry (Book A-36) William Welch, loac. on
Cove Creek and Obed River,

1828 William Welch Sells 12ac Main Fork, Wolf River (DB-A-26)

1828 William Welch sells 61ac. Donaldson Cove Creek (DB-B-14)

The Denton Family is well covered in Ray's "Tennessee Cousins"

- I. Captain John Denton, Fairfax Co. Va.
- II. John Denton Jr, m.dau.Abraham Collett.
She m-2 John Odel and Washington Co.Tenn.
- III. Abraham Denton and Isaac Denton
- IV. Isaac Denton
 - I James Denton
 - II Isaac Denton & Rev. Ozias Denton lived White Co.

Davidson County. (1783 from Washington)

1801 Joseph Welch and Thomas Welch of Lincoln Co. Ky.
Buy for \$100, 400ac. Cumberland River near
Mouth Stones River.

1801 Joseph Welch and Thomas Welch of Lincoln Co. Ky. Buy for £320
Kenetucky Money 640ac.

1803 Joseph Welch, by his attorney Thomas Welch and Thomas
Welch and Sally his wife, sell for \$3,200, 640ac.
on Cumberland River.

1803.9.22 Thomas Welch married Sally McKinley. Lincoln Co. Ky.

1824 Thomas Welch and William McGoodwin buy for \$7,000 lot 24
in Nashville. (DB-Q-441)

1825 Thomas Welch and James Austin buy lot 68 Cherry St. Nash-
ville for \$ 2,000.

See Family of Thomas Welch and Agness of Rutherford Co. N.C.
The above Thomas and Joseph are quite possibly
their sons. The Rutherford County documentations
are quite scanty for these two during the above
years- as is the White County references.

- - - - -

11.13.1790 John Welch of Cumberland Co. N.C. sells to Nichols
of Orange Co. N.C. for £100, 502ac. granted him by
State of N.C. on East Fork Stones River adjng Robt.
Weakleys 640ac. (DB-C-164) Registered Chatham Co. N.C.

8.20.1793 Capt. John Welch, Continental Line (N.C.) Land Grant
No. 975, Military Warrant 1213. 1,508ac, on East
Fork. Stones River.

See Capt. John Welch, Cumberland County, N.C.

Jefferson County (1792 Greene/Hawkins)

Sevier 1794 from Jefferson

Court Minutes 1792-8

FINN WELCH and THOMAS WELCH ejected; THOMAS WELCH, jury duty;
(pps. 18-25-28-142)5.11.1793 THOMAS WELCH of Jefferspn Co. Holds Note from
Crosby & Millikin of Knox Co. Wss: Henry White,
John Sevier, Jr.Oct. 1795 THOMAS WELCH, Planter and Hatter of Sevier County.
Sues Cozby & Millikin for damages. Knox Co. Court
of Pleas.Jan. 1795 THOMAS WELCH's Atty. John Rhea. Suit.10.29.1796 THOMAS WELCH, Sevier Co. signs note to Ambrose
Arthur for Elias Earls, as soon as judgement ob-
tained from Cozby & Millikin. Attest: Robert
Douglas, James Clendenen.4. 2.1812 JEMIMA WELCH m. Isaac Clark. S: DANIEL WELCH9.14.1819 JUDAH WELCH m. Jacob Angle S: Joseph Hendrick4.21.1816 ELIZABETH WELCH m. John George.*92 child
Sevier Co.
Hawkins*6.14.1819 JOHN WELCH, deceased. Inventory. THOMAS WELCH, Admtr.
Lists notes held by deceased-WILLIAM WELCHDANIEL WELCH et al.

(WB-2-253,310)

1800 JOHN WELCH et al. Tax List. (Court Minutes pp 150)*Greene Co.*10.13.1812 Wm Welch atty for Jno Craddock (Op. 217)1. 10. 1791 Anthony Walsh = Priscilla Davis (Knoxville Library 929.3)

Hawkins County (1786 Sullivan 1779 Washington)

6.30.1825 ELIZABETH WELCH, Testator. (WB-1-Op 486/7)

1. Son: ROBERT WELCH
2. Dau: Elizabeth Reynolds
3. Son: WILLIAM WELCH
4. Son: JOHN WELCH
5. Dau: Peggy (Elizabeth ?) Welch
6. Dau: Polly (Mary ?) Welch

Wss: E.D.Young, James Long.

Jefferson County: (1792 Greene/Hawkins)

Collateral Wills: Daniel Russell (9.14.1805) wife Jemima, son-Joseph; Daus: Sarah Burdian (Jas), Mary Atchley, Jemima Wood, Oillis McMahon (Wm.) Rachael Rogers.

John Gilliland (3.24.1795) wife: Elizabeth, sons Robert, John Jr., James, Abb, Harvey, Isaac, Levi, Josiah, Dau: Mary, PRISCILLA WELCH. Grandson JOHN WELCH.

DB-5-179

9. 5.1805 THOMAS WELCH of Haywood Co. N.C. (then Buncombe) buys from Joseph Russell 108 acres. Wss: ANDREW WELCH, JOHN WELCH.

DB-M-159 THOMAS WELCH of Jefferson Co. buys from Jemima Russell 3 slaves ex-Daniel Russell. Joseph Russell relinquishes claim on slaves (DB-K-180) 8.9.1815. Wss: DANIEL WELCH

11.23.1814 THOMAS WELCH sells slaves to Joseph Russell.
DB-M-160/1

DB-M-162 THOMAS WELCH buys 60ac. from Joseph Russell on s. side French Broad River WHERE THOMAS WELCH NOW LIVES.
2.10.1815

DB-Q-113 THOMAS WELCH sells 48.75ac. an Island in French Broad River below mouth of Perry Creek ex-Joseph Russell, ex-2 Daniel Russell
3.25.1821

DB-Q-124 THOMAS WELCH of Sevier Co. sells 108ac. ex-Joseph Russell ex-2 Daniel Russell (see 9.5.1805 Deed above)
3.15.1821

DB-Q-200 THOMAS WELCH sells 7 slaves.
No date

Note: French Broad River has its source in Transylvania Co. N.C. flowing through Henderson, Buncombe and Madison Cos. where it enters Cocke Co. Tenn hence thru Jefferson and Sevier Cos. etc. entering the Tennessee River in Roane Co. etc.etc.

Note: That Deeds naming THOMAS, ANDREW, DANIEL, ¹/₂ JOHN WELCH (as above) as well as WILLIAM and JAMES WELCH were found in Buncombe Co. and Haywood (1808 from Buncombe) Co. N.C. from 1806 through 1822. ~~See Page 6-7 of "Surveys"~~

Note: The above THOMAS WELCH appears to be the same Thomas Welch as is noted under Rowan Co.NC. on page 21 of that chapter. See also Rowan County pp.26 under ANDREW WELCH-(14) and JOHN WELCH-(15).

MARSHALL COUNTY. (1836 from Lincoln)

I. NICHOLAS N. WELCH (12.27.1807-5.1.1885) married 12.12.1839
 ASANATH BEAVERS (2.3.1820-1.24.1901)

1. Margaret C. Welch (11.7.1840-5.6.1888) Married 2.4.1869
 John T. Graves (-11.8.1894)
2. Martha Ann Welch (1.10.1845-2.5.1933) Married 9.7.1884
 W.F. Watson.
3. WILLIAM DAVID WELCH (8.21.1846-3.7.1921) Married 12.30.
 1869 MARTHA E. CAMPBELL and had 7 children.
4. Mary Elizabeth Welch (7.13.1852-5.28.1888)
5. JOHN PERRY WELCH (12.18.1856-) Married 12.30.1891
 MARY ELLEN ARCHER (-7.12.1936)
6. Lillie Alice Welch (9.30.1860-5.19.1861) dify.

Ref: Bible Record NICHOLAS N. WELCH-I
 Mrs. B.G. Tompkins, 1211 Joseph Ave., Nashville, Tenn.

Note: see April 1961 for Marshall Co marriages 1838-1865

Miscellaneous Tennessee Marriages.

5.25.1811	PETER WELCH m. Nancy Giddian	Knox County
3.21.1815	ELIZABETH WELCH m. Aquilla Green	Knox County
1.27.1818	NANCY WELCH m. Hansel Trusty	Knox County
1.22.1823	SARAH WELCH m. William Garrett	Lebanon County.

Ref: Acklens Records of Tenn.

1850 Census- Plateau Area. Unassimilated Families.

White County.	THOMAS C. WELCH	1826 Tenn. (paid taxes wildcat hides)	
	Deborah	Ark,	
	James		
	Elise J.		
	Mary Ann.		
Jackson County.	JAMES WELCH	1829 Ky.	
	Anna	1829 Tenn.	
	Silla	1845 Tenn.	
	Josaphine	1847 Tenn.	
	Sarah	1849 Tenn.	
	(
	Margaret	1800 N.C.	
	Rebecca	1827 Ky.	
	Malinda	1828 Ky.	
	Josiah	1830 Tenn.	
	Robert	1832 Tenn.	
	Daniel	1834 Tenn.	
	Nancy	1838 Tenn.	
	Richard	1840 Tenn.	
	RICHARD WELCH	1801 Ky.	
	Susanna	1813 Tenn.	
	William	1838 Tenn.	
	Thomas	1840 Tenn.	
	Mariah	1842 Tenn.	
	Martha	1844 Tenn.	
(	THOMAS T. WELCH	1785 S.Car.	
)	Elizabeth	1795 S.Car.	
	(5 ch.)		
Bledsoe County.	EPHRAIM WELCH	1807 N.C.	
	Sarah	1804 Ky.	
	Isaac	1830 Tenn	
	John	1831 Tenn)
	Sarah B.	1833 Tenn)
	Elizabeth		) Possibly sons of
			) EPHRAIM WELCH of
			) Surry County NC
	CHARLES WELCH	1811 N.C.	) Which see.
	Elizabeth	1815 Ga.)
	Susannah	Tenn	
	✓ Ephraim	Tenn	
	Lavinia	Tenn	
	Edmund	Tenn	
	Eddy	Tenn	
	Nancy	Tenn	
	Thomas	Tenn	
	William	Tenn.	

- 1683 SUSAN WELSH. (3rd wife of ROBERT TURNER) b.England.
arrived in Philadelphia. (Amer.Gen.12-335 Vol.I)
- 1684 WILLIAM WELCH. New Castle Co. wrote letter to Gov.
of Pennsylvania (Dela.State Public Archives)
- 1684 Mr.WELSH, Surveyor General of Delaware, was present
Conference at New Castle. between Penn and
Talbot of Susquehanna Manor, Maryland.
(Maryland Hist.Mag. III-32)
1686. 3. 7 WILLIAM WELSH, Gent. Will (WB-A-83)
Aged 83
Wife: SARAH WELSH
Dau : SUSANNA WELSH
(Calendar Dela.Wills 1682-1800)
1686. 7. 5 London Friends Meeting: Letter from SARAH WELSH of
Pennsylvania was read. To her son John Osgood,
requesting Friends references for her daughter
SUSANNA WELSH, Robert Turner of Pennsylvania
intending to take her to wife.
(Gen.Soc. of Pa. III-230)
1700. 1.27 SARAH WELCH. widow of Philadelphia, Administratrix of
WILLIAM WELCH, New Castle, deceased, and
daughter SUSANNA TURNER, widow and heiress of
WILLIAM WELCH, sell to John Reading of
Glouster.
(Rodneys Diary & Other Dela.Records by
C.H.B.Turner, 1911, pp 131.)
- 1702 4th.mo.30th day. SARAH WELCH having purchased from Jonas
Asskain, 200 acres, sold same to her son
JOHN GUEST.
(Rodneys Diary, pp 95.)
1704. 2. 1 Gov.John Reading of N.J. and wife Elizabeth purchased
from SARAH WELCH and SUSANNA TURNER, a tract
in Glouster Town, which he, a Surveyor cut up
into 88 lots.
(Reading Family, by N.D.N.)
- 1702-1705 SARAH WELCH, Widow, Philadelphia, Will.
Notes:
Dau: SARAH WELCH married JOHN GUEST, Esq.,
(Gen. Soc. of Pa. Hand Written Wills pp 218)
- - - - -

JOHN WELSH, Testator, Teoman, Brandywine 100. (WB-L-110)
(10.9.1778-11.27.1778)

No Wife Mentioned.

1. JEAN WELSH

2. ANN WELSH

3. ELIZABETH WELSH

4. MARY WELSH, husband and children.

5. JOHN WELSH. (married Margaret Elliott)

Will of William Elliott Jr. (WB-O-467)

Brandywine 100. 1799 names

sister MARGARET WELSH married to JOHN
the latter named Executor.

6. JAMES WELSH and wife MARGARET.(Armstrong)

James Welsh m. 4.16.1774 Margaret Armstrong
in New Castle Co.

Will William Armstrong (WB-K-271)

(8.17.1775-12.18.1775) Goldsmith, of
Christiana 100, names Sister

MARGARET WELSH.

7. Friend John Stapler, Joseph Stidham.

Executor: Mark Elliott Jr.

Note: JAMES WELCH m.1744 York Co.Pa. Margaret Stedham
of Christopher and Johanna Von Culen who were
married 1717 Holy Trinity Ch. Wilmington, Dela.
(See Chapter on York County Welch Family)

- - - - -

Will ABRAHAM SHORT, (WB-L-246) 1781 Brandywine 100.

Bequest to Daughter PRISCILLA WELSH

Gd.son JOHN WELSH

Will JOHN PATTERSON (WB-G-421) (8.16.1750-9.12.1750)

Makes bequest to

Sister: JUDITH WELSH

- - - - -

Pub. of Gen. Soc. of Pa. III-259, IV-315

1714. 1.27 SUSANNA WELSH m. John Thomas, New Castle Co.

1773 ELEANOR WELSH m. M---- Singer, New Castle Co.

1774. 2. 1 WM.WELSH WALTON m. Naomy Walton, Milton

1804.12.19.MARY WELSH m. Henry Maull, New Castle Co.

- - - - -

Reconstructed Census 1790 New Castle County

JOHN WELSH, Brandywine 100

MARGIT WELSH, Est. " 100

JOHN WALSH Christianiana 100

JOHN WELSH " 100

MARGARET WELSH, Est. " 100

SYLVESTER WELSH, White Clay 100.

No Kent County Welch-Welsh-Walsh

Nat.Gen.Soc.Quarterly 9/1948-3/1952

Henry Stidham, Testator. Brandywine 100. (6.24.1757-12.16.1859)

Names: Wife: Margery

Son: Jacob

Dau: Sarah

Son: Adam

Dau: Ann

Son: Henry

Dau: Susanna

Dau: Margaret

Dau: Mary

Note: This will noted due to fact that JAMES WELCH married 3.18.1744 Margaret Stedham, Newberry Twp. York Co. Pa. Her brothers John, Zacharia and Adam migrated to S.C. Her parents were Joahanna Von Culen and Christopher Stedham, who were married 1.13.1717 Holy Trinity Church at Wilmington, Dela.

- I. Robert Vible (England-) m. Cecelia Knox (Kent Co. Dela-)
- II. Mary Vible (2.4.1816-) m as wife-2 PHILLIP S. WALSH
(c1812 Paris France-) he m-1 Mariah Marchant who dsp.
He died NY 1.1847. Mary Vible Welch moved to Scipio Utah
where she married Thomas Rhodes, and d. 10.5.1904. She
born Smyrna Kent Co. Dela.
1. PHILLIP SPENCER WALSH (12.25.1838 Phila-)
2. ALBERT WALSH (11. 4.1842)
3. CHARLES WALSH (1. 7.1841)

Ref: C.A. Walsh, 709 D. Street, Rupert, Idaho.

Mrs. C.H. Willis, Route 1, Box 183, Chandler. Ariz.

Gen. Helper 3.1952

Hartford Times B-5206

V.A. WALSH, 174 F ST. SALT LAKE CITY 1962 (RFD 1 Melba Utah)
V.A. Walsh, 174 F Street, Salt Lake City. RFD 1, Melba, Utah

Solomon Welch. 1808 Fined 2\$ as absentee 8th. Company
3rd. Regt. Delaware Militia. Lived to age 90.

His sister was-

Rachael Welch. (1804 Md/Del.-)

Married 1st. 1.25.1825 New Castle Co. William Connor

They had one child a son.

Married 2nd. 1826/32 Daniel Sweatman and had five
children born 1832/45.

William

Franklin

Clementine.

Thomas

Herdman

Ref: New Castle Marriages before 1850. Vo. XXV-285

Delaware Archives IV-V-194

Mrs. Mary E. Abel, 831 Quince Lane, Secane, Delaware Co. Pa.
1962.

OLD PHILADELPHIA FAMILIES

BY FRANK WILLING LEACH

CVII WELSH



John Welsh,
(1770-1859)
the Father
of the
Philadelphia
National
Bank.



Mrs. John Welsh,
(Jemima Maria),
(1775-1857)
Phototype by
Gutekunst



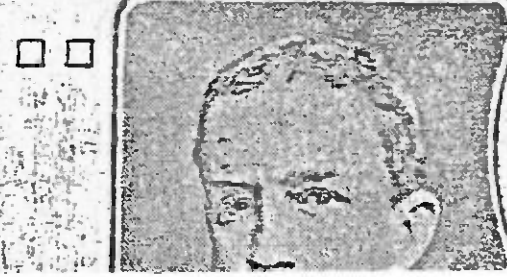
Samuel Welsh,
(1803-1890) an
Eminent Merchant
Phototype by
Gutekunst



John Welsh,
(1805-1886)
a Former
Minister
to England

WE FIRST encounter the name of Welsh, in its relation to the early history of Pennsylvania, in the person of William Welsh, or Welch, who, March 20, 1684, as a representative of New Castle County, became a member of the Provincial Council, the executive, and, in conjunction with the Assembly, the legislative, body which then dominated the fiscal affairs of Penn's new Colony, including, at that early period, the three lower counties, now the State of Delaware.

A few weeks subsequently—May 22, 1684—he was selected by the Council to act as Receiver of the Public Aid, or Commission; in effect, Deputy Treasurer. Later in the same year, Aug. 4, 1684, Governor Penn commissioned him a provincial Judge.



search, there was no kinship between William Welsh and the family to which the Welshes of the present day belong, though such a connection may have existed; the elapse of time, and the lack of authentic records, make it impossible to determine the question with positiveness.

There was, however, an earlier Welsh family in the neighboring province of Maryland, with which the Philadelphia Welshes—they lived in New Castle County in the 18th Century—were probably allied. The similarity of Christian names constitutes a strong argument in behalf of this theory. That the name of "John" was common to both families may not be noteworthy. But the unusual Christian name, "Sylvester," borne by members of both families is certainly more than suggestive, and leads strongly to the conclusion that both families were of the same stock, with the relationship probably very close.

The Welsh family in question was located in Maryland for a number of years before the settlement of Pennsylvania by the Quakers. From the Maryland archives we learn that Major John Welsh was commissioned, June 4, 1674, Justice of the Courts of Anne Arundel County. Four years later, 1678, he was commissioned High Sheriff for that County.

The records of the Maryland Land Office inform us that to Major John Welsh was granted, June 5, 1679, a warrant for 1500 acres of land, under the "Head Rights" law, for transporting thirty persons into the Province.

The Maryland Archives, likewise, tell us of the passage, November 3, 1683, of an "Act for Erecting and Building of a house for the Convenience of holding Courts of Judicature Sitting of Assemblies and for the keeping of the Secretaries Office Land Office and Testamentary Office in & for this Province." Under the same date we find this record:

The Commissioners Names appointed to Survey and Manage the Building the Court house Vizt
Col Thomas Tallier Major John Welsh
Col William Burges Thomas Francis
Richard Hill

From the title borne by Welsh it seems clear that he was an officer in the Militia, and that, per consequence, he was one of the leading men in Anne Arundel County, and, indeed, in Eastern Maryland.

HE LEFT A CONSIDERABLE ESTATE

Major Welsh died not long after his appointment upon the above-mentioned Commission, as we find his will, dated January 6, 1683-4, proved March 3, 1683-4. In this instrument he is called "gentleman." He mentions his wife, Mary, three sons, Sylvester, John, and Benjamin; and four daughters, Mary, Elizabeth, Sarah and Damaris; also "a child to be born." The latter was a son, to whom the name of Robert was given.

A considerable estate was left by Major Welsh to his widow and several children, including a tract of land called "Arnold-Gray"; a plantation and dwelling near Herring Creek; another tract on Gunpowder River, and still another, known as "Preston's Enlargement."

Sylvester, or Sylvester, Welsh, one of the sons, became a man of note in his section, he having been, at one time, Captain in the provincial militia.



John Welsh,
(1842-1894)
a Financier
of Distinction.
Photo by
Gutekunst

Herbert
Welsh,
an Artist
of Note.
Photo by
Gutekunst

John Welsh, another son, became a sea captain. From the old Anne Arundel Land Office records we obtain this announcement:

These are to give notice that I John Welsh Commander of the Ship Hope for Betty, riding at anchor in South River, being purposed to deport tobacco from Maryland to England upon freight this present voyage do hereby publish the rate thereof at sixteen pounds per ton, such Freighters consigning their Tobaccos to Mr. Olney Merchant in London.

Captain John Welsh lived at "Arnold-Gray," of the county indicated, the estate inherited from his father. This tract had been originally surveyed to Richard Arnold and John Gray, June 26, 1668, and was resurveyed to Sylvester and John Welsh, February 10, 1701.

The death of Captain John Welsh, then living at "Arnold-Gray," occurred between February 4, 1732, and March 5, 1733, the dates, respectively, of the execution and probate of his will. His wife, Rachel, is named as executrix, and a number of children, also, are mentioned.

As previously stated, no positive connection between the Welshes of the adjoining provinces, Maryland and the "Three Lower Counties on Delaware," has been established, but the presumption is strongly in favor of such relationship.

land from James James and Frances, his wife, located on the North side of Christiana Bridge, New Castle County, on the Delaware. This John Welsh died subsequently to October 5, 1743, that being the date of his will. He has generally been recognized as having been the father of William Welsh, the first definitely known ancestor of the Philadelphia Welshes, but, unfortunately, his will cannot be found, hence the positive information desired has never been, as yet, ascertained. This John Welsh left a widow, Frances by name.

William Welsh, who, as stated above, may be regarded as the earliest progenitor of this family conclusively known to be such, resided at Christiana Bridge, New Castle County, at which place, it will be noted, John Welsh bought property, in 1735; William Welsh afterward, March 11, 1762, purchased of Thomas McKean—then of New Castle County, but subsequently Governor of Pennsylvania, etc.—a tract at White Clay Creek, near his former home.

One thing seems to be entirely clear, so far as family tradition, handed down for generations, can be depended upon—William Welsh was of Scotch descent. Indeed, in a biographical sketch of his youngest son, appearing in a history of the Philadelphia National Bank, it is specifically set forth that "John Welsh was of Scottish descent, his ancestors coming originally from Ayr."

Furthermore it has been definitely asserted, in print, that he was a descendant of John Knox, the celebrated Reformer, through the latter's daughter, Elizabeth, who married John Welsh (1588-1622) minister of Ayr.

Like John Welsh, of Anne Arundel County, Maryland, William Welsh was a mariner, he having commanded one or more vessels, at various times.

The maritime and mercantile business, it must be borne in mind, was conducted upon quite a different scale in the eighteenth century from that of modern times. The great merchants then owned their own ships, which journeyed to all parts of the known world; and the principal stores, of Colonial days, were located at the wharves.

Under these conditions, the profession of mariner was one possessed of a degree of dignity and distinction equal to that of any other avocation. Indeed, many of the great provincial merchants were, at one time, themselves sea captains; and, in turn, one or more of their sons followed in the footsteps of the fathers, becoming commanders of vessels destined, in some cases, to circle the world.

To this class belonged William Welsh, of New Castle County. He may, at one time, have commanded large ships, which cleared for foreign ports, but he was chiefly engaged in commerce on the Delaware river, from Philadelphia downward. It is well-known that the traffic from the Quaker City to the Southern States, in Colonial days, was by boat down the Delaware, to Christiana Creek, Delaware, and thence to Christiana, or Christiana Bridge, where freight was transferred to wagons for Frenchtown. From the latter point merchandise was distributed to various parts of the South, mostly by water.

William Welsh was largely interested in this trade, owning and operating, at various times, one or more vessels. That he was successful, and acquired a competency, is evidenced by the fact that, March 20, 1760, he purchased from Thomas Montgomery, Administrator, certain wharves and warehouses at Christiana,

for which he paid a large sum, thus greatly extending
the scope of his business.

The Captain, Welsh, home known as "Frog Pond Farm," was situated about five or six miles below Wilmington, on the road leading from New Castle to Christiansa Bridge, being between the latter place and Hare's Corner. The house remained standing for a long time, but was destroyed years ago.

Mr. Welsh married Ann Morton, daughter of Matthias Morton, who is said to have been a near relative of John Morton, one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence from Pennsylvania. She died in the month of August, 1799, in the sixty-ninth year of her age. Her husband survived her six years, dying October 1, 1805, aged eighty-one years. They were buried in the burial-ground of Bethel Baptist Church at Hare's Corner—the edifice there was erected in 1786—where their tomb-stones are still to be found intact.

Direct
 William and Ann (nee Morton) Welsh were the
 parents of four children: Sylvester, John, Morton and
 Samuel, of whom the last two died without issue; Sam-
 uel Welsh having lost his life at sea. Welsh was born

The eldest of the sons, Sylvester Welsh was born January 7, 1751. His Christian name, a very unusual one, especially at that time, certainly suggests an intimate relationship with the Welshes of "Arnold-Grays", Anne Arundel County, Maryland, as already indicated. Indeed, the Captain Sylvester Welsh of "Arnold-Grays" may have been the father, or, at least, the uncle, of Captain William Welsh, of Christiana Bridge, father of the Sylvester Welsh in question. The latter remained in Delaware, and continued the business established by his father. At first he "went to sea" thoroughly familiarizing himself with all the practical workings of the branch of commerce in which he was engaged. Subsequently he retired from an active seafaring life, and confined his energies to a supervision of the vessel property owned by him and the traffic which he handled.

He married, September 13, 1778, Margaret Milligan, who died July 21, 1840, aged eighty-seven years, surviving her husband nine years, his death having occurred February 11, 1831. Both were buried at Christ Church, Delaware. Their daughters were born to this

Two sons and seven daughters were born to this couple, as follows: Samuel, Mary, Anne, Elizabeth, Sarah, Rebecca, John Morgan, Margaret and a second son.

Neither of the sons left issue, so that the male line, from Sylvester Welsh, is extinct. Both died comparatively young men, and the death of each was due to the seafaring life in which, carrying out family traditions and practices, he was temporarily engaged. Samuel Welsh, born September 11, 1777, died April 5, 1803, on the Island of Granada, while upon a sea voyage. John Morgan Welsh, born December 2, 1791, met his life February 17, 1826, by falling overboard.

rest, between Third street and Whalebone alley
with George Clymer, one of the signers of the Dec-
laration of Independence, as President, and Mr. Weis-
tation of the directors. The latter's services in con-
sion of the founding of the bank are thus re-
section with the founding of the institution.
ferred to in the printed history of the institution.

Philadelphia was then the chief city of the United States in size and splendor, its leading seaport, and had been the national capital, which was only recently removed to the newly founded city of Washington. The growth of commerce and industry had greatly enlarged the city and its business interests. The need of more banking capital was felt, and this necessity, together with some dissatisfaction, caused by existing banking methods, led a larger body of merchants to sug-

The crystallization of this motive into the actual organization of the Philadelphia Bank, and the procurement of the charter from the General Assembly of Pennsylvania, despite powerful opposition, are generally attributed to the guiding genius of John Welsh, then a leading merchant. In the prime of business life, who for over a half-century was a director of the institution, until his death, at the age of sixty-four, in the year 1854. Mr. Welsh was always called the "Father of the Bank," and took a very prominent part in its early management. His portrait appeared as a vignette on the Philadelphia Bank notes.

Elsewhere, commenting upon Mr. Welsh's death the history of the bank says:

The minute recorded [by the board of directors] described him as "the Father of the Bank," said that to him more than any other man it was indebted for its present existence, and referred to his indomitable energy and perseverance, which triumphed over the powerful, bitter, and uncompromising opposition the Bank had in its earliest history and for many succeeding years, while to him, perhaps, more than any other was the Bank indebted for the measure of success which it realized. It further testified to his constant watchfulness and care for its interests until within a few weeks of his death, at the ripe age of eighty-four.

The same sketch of the bank, speaking of Mr. Welsh generally, as a man and a citizen, has the
likewise, to say:

Subsequently to the close of the war of 1813, in the great revival of American Commerce, John Welsh became one of the most prominent shipping merchants of the country, and he was then the largest owner of vessels in Philadelphia.

It is said of him, that he was always fully abreast of commercial affairs throughout the world, had acquired vast knowledge of the products and wants of all countries as represented in the world's intercourse, and was thoroughly conversant with the construction and outfit of all ships.

Bestides being chiefly responsible for the establishment of the Philadelphia Bank, Mr. Welsh was also one of the organizers of another noted financial Institution, now exactly a century old, the Pennsylvania Company for Insurance on Lives and Granting Annuities, which was chartered by Act of the General Assembly passed March 10, 1812; which Act named John Welsh and two others as commissioners to open subscriptions for \$500,000 capital.

to the Philadelphia
his life to literatur
legiate work. Aside
attained eminence
thony Wayne and
the Historical Society
of the University of
concerning him will
Stille family.

John Welsh Dulles
4. 1823, graduated from Union Theological University gave him
Dulles was a celebrated
was best known for his
editorial work as Secretary
of Publication. He
Egypt, Syria, Asia
he wrote and published
Through Palestine.

Dr. Dulles died
first, first to Harrie
to Mary Natalie
first wife, eight c
of whom the follo
"Woodlawn." West
M. D., 4101 Walnut
librarian of Prince
ton, N. J.; Rev. Al
at Auburn Theolog
iam Dulles. "Rose
Courtonne Dulles,
are married, exce
son, the third, Fe
married. His wife
22d street.

William Dulles
and Margaret (ne-
and died October
Harrison, of the s
Custis Harrison, s
Pennsylvania. Mr.
merchant, and ac
velopments of t
Dulles, of the Be
Dulles.

A sister of the September 13, 1963, assassin Kennedy, a relative of one of the Kennedy died Oct

Andrew Chev
born July 1, 183
bar, December 6

business as an
22, 1901, having
survives and liv
reside her son, Y
ter; Mrs. Ettore
The youngest
sole survivor, is
Allen-Elizabeth
December 3, 19
Mayflower Desc
and otherwise p

Three of the seven, namely Joseph Black; Mary and Sansom streets, a location consisting of the western section of Philadelphia. Dallas Allen, C. were married, as follows: Mary, to Abraham Peirce

in the store of Joseph Russell a hour dealer, and a
business in Philadelphia, thus inaugurating a mer-
cantile career which eventually made him a leader
among the merchant princes for which the Quaker
City was noted a century ago.

Continuing with Russell until he had attained his
majority, young Welsh became imbued with a desire
for a taste of the sea life, for which his ancestors had
devoted no meager degree of their energies. With
this object in view, he made a voyage, as supercargo,
to San Domingo. Evidently concluding, from this
experience, that a maritime career was not to his lik-
ing, he entered, on returning, the counting house
of Robert Ralston, then one of Philadelphia's leading
merchants. Here he remained two years, having en-
tire charge of the business, though a young man
of only twenty-three years, during the summer and
early autumn months of 1793, his employer having
temporarily removed to Wilmington, Delaware, dur-
ing the malignant yellow fever epidemic of that year.

In the following year, Welsh entered into business
on his own account, as a shipping merchant, estab-
lishing himself on the wharf below Walnut street. Here
for a period of twelve years he remained in the
prosecution of an extensive trade, which he had suc-
ceeded in building up, his vessels plying between
Philadelphia and the principal ports of the West
Indies, and those of England and Continental Europe.

"Such was his success," says Scharf and Westcott's
History of Philadelphia, "that he retired with wealth
in 1806."

(Though withdrawing from the active control of the business at that time, he still held a monetary interest in it, but the management of the concern passed into the hands of Joseph R. Evans, who became the head, in 1807, of the firm of Welsh, Maris & Evans, the second partner being a relative of Mr. Welsh's wife.) The founder of the house, however, finally withdrew altogether, the firm-name becoming Maris & Evans.

INTERESTED IN PRISON REFORMS

OF Mr. Welsh, during this period of comparative inactivity. The North American, in its issue of March 6, 1954, shortly after his death, thus spoke:

He remained out of business from 1886 to 1916, occupying his time in objects of public interest, especially as Inspector of Prisons, was deeply interested in many of the prisoners, and was of frequent service to many.

In 1816 Mr. Welsh re-engaged in the shipping business, becoming, it has been said, "the largest ship owner in Philadelphia." The previously-quoted obituary of him adds:

From 1815 to his death he was extensively engaged in business, gradually diminishing his care, with advancing years. He was conspicuous for the range and variety of his information, practical, but bold and comprehensive under the most trying circumstances. He never lost his self-possession. Knowledge of every architecture and position, and peculiarities of every frequented harbor, and the trade belonging to each, were givings to his mind.

Aside from the establishment of one of the large mercantile houses of the Quaker City, Mr. Welsh's most notable commercial achievement was the organization, in 1803, of the Philadelphia Bank--now the Mercantile Bank.

Chester County, - May 2, 1807; was ad- Pennsylvania
Assembly from 1684 to 1693, and in 1695, -
mitted to the Provincial Council.
born February 14, in the Hospi

Mrs. Welsh, nee Maris, was born February 14, 1875, and died February 19, 1954. Her husband survived her only two weeks, his death having occurred March 4, 1954. Their married life covered the remarkable period of fifty-nine years. Margaret Elizabeth Welsh was born in 1898, graduated from the University of Pennsylvania, and served in the Army; became a physician to the 100th Central Postal Directory, and was recognized as the first woman to hold the position of colonel in the U.S. Army.

They had issue as follows: Anna, Margaret, Eliza, March 13, 18
bath, Osgood, Samuel, John, William, Mary and Rich- twenty-six y
ard. Of the nine, three died young, and without 9, 1879.
issue—Osgood, Mary and Richard. All the others mar- They had
these represented by descendants living today: Emily Virgil

The eldest of the six, Anna, Welsh, who was born, Emily, Virgil, and Agnes. The latter a January 23, 1796, became the wife, May 24, 1837, of 1834, died since David Lapsley, son of David Lapsley, the latter a in business native of Ireland, who came to Philadelphia, and es- was elected Philadelphia City Ca-

native of Ireland, who established himself as an importer of hosiery, etc. The Philadelphia City Commandant un-
g younger David Lapsley was born in Philadelphia, command un-
July 19, 1792. In conjunction with a brother, Joseph service twic
B. Lapsley, he engaged in business as an importer All five
of carpets. Later, he aided in financing the con- Edmonds H
struction of the Philadelphia and Harrisburg Railroad Helling

of carpets. Later, he aided in the construction of the Philadelphia and Harrisburg Railroad Company—now a part of the Pennsylvania system—and was for many years afterward Secretary and Treasurer of that corporation. He was prominent in civic affairs, being a member of the City Councils, the leading men of the city, and the latter.

in civic affairs, being a member of the leading men whose membership then comprised the leading members of the municipality. For years he was a leading member of the First Presbyterian Church. The home of the Lapsleys was at 900 Spruce street.

Mrs. Lapsley died June 23, 1813, at Kittery, married a
Pier. Her husband predeceased her a score of years.
his death having taken place January 11, 1859.
Their children were seven in number, as follows:
Mary W., Henry, Samuel Welsh, Anna, Sarah C.,
and Frances. The eldest daughter, Mary, Elizabeth
and the o-

th- Mary W., Henry Howard and Frances. The eldest daughter, Mary W. Lapsley, married Samuel A. Strang, while the youngest, Frances Lapsley, became the wife of Charles Hitchcock. The three sons, likewise, all married. While the Lapsleys were originally Philadelphians, they moved to New York where they subsequently resided.

While the Lapsleys were in New York, where they subsequently resided, the sons and sons-in-law entering into business there as stock-brokers, merchants, etc. The survivors among the above-mentioned children are Howard Lapsley, 104 East 65th street, and John and sons, 65 East 65th street, both in New York.

Margaret Welsh, the second daughter of John and
Jemima (nee Maris) Welsh, born September 2, 1797,
at the old Welsh homestead, below Wilmington, Dela-
ware. Her father, Joseph Hestly Dulles,

The death of Mrs. Dulles, nee Welsh, occurred at the old Welsh homestead, near the old Welsh war, married, April 21, 1919, Joseph Hearty Dulles, son of Joseph and Sophia (nee Hearty) Dulles, a native of Charleston, S. C., who was born February 7, 1905.

The immediate family of Joseph Heatly and Margaret (nee Welsh) Dulles comprised eleven children, namely: Joseph Heatly, Anna Welsh, John Welsh, Mary Heatly, William Heatly, Elizabeth Heatly, George Heatly, Charles Heatly, Frederick Heatly, Mary Heatly, and William Heatly.

to-wit: Joseph Heatly, Anna Welsh, John Welsh, William, Sophia Heatly, Mary Elizabeth, Mary Chaves, Andrew Chaves, Margaret Evans, Margaret and Elizabeth Horner. Of the eleven, only the youngest sur-
vived. Also Allen Stenton and Gravers

largest
vish'm
e orw
the

bath Horner. Of
vives, Mrs. Francis Olcott Allen, Stenton and Gravers
Lane, Chestnut Hill, Philadelphia. Besides Mrs. Allen,
two other daughters married, as did, also, three of
the four sons.

Orn in
As
soud
tal h
Eleg

Dallas, the eldest of the children.

1995年

- I. John Welsh, Sr., Early Settler among the Swedes and English who settled along the Delaware River. He was a Phila. Merchant who trained his sons to a Merchantile life. 1786 Moved to Phila. from Delaware where he established firm later known as "S & J Welsh" which became nationlly known. He had-

1. Samuel Welsh; 2. William Welsh; 3. John Welsh.

Ref: Jordans Encyclo.Biogr.Pa. II-671.
NatL.Encyclo.Amer.Biog, III-412.

Note: Foregoing may be same family as follows-

- I. William Welsh, White Clay Hundred. Married Mary Morton(e). They had-

1. John Welsh (8.1.1770-) Noted in Reconstructed Census White Clay Hundred 1790.
2. Mary Welsh (6.28.1762-5.2.1836 Darrrtown, Butler Co. Ohio) Married 2.28.1782 (Cumberland Co.Pa.?) John Irwin (5.24.1757 Dela.-7.31.1835 Darrrtown, Ohio). Revolutionary soldier living in Medford Twp. Cumberland Co. Pa. supplying Washingtons Army./ Medford Twp. subsequently into Mifflin, then Juniata Co. 1800 moved to Ohio where 1st. Postmaster in Butler Co. Both buried Darrrtown Cemetary, Pioneer Corners, near Oxford.Ohio. She # niece of John Welsh, Phila. Merchant". He noted Arch. of Dela. Military Personnel from Christiana Hundred in 1779. They had-

A. Morton b.1783	D. Sarah b.1789	G. Thomas b.1797
B. Elizabeth b.1785	E. Susanna b.1791	H. Mary b. 1799
C. Nancy b.1787	F. John b.1795	I. Rebecca b.1801
- 3.(?) Morton Welsh, noted in Navy-Military Personnel in Dela. Oct.1779 from Christiana Hundred. pp.765. Noted 1790 Reconstructed Census New Castle Hundred.

Ref: MHM-XXXVI-234

Gen. & History 3-171, 4-858, 5-614, 9-327.

Natl. Gen. Society Quarterly 9-48-3.52

Family History Dr. Mprton DeMoss.

Mrs. William G. Satori, 317 Lotis Way, Louisville 7. Ky. 1958.

Delaware Archives, Military and Navy Personnel.

Morton Welsh, 1777 Christiana Hundred.

Benjamin Welsh)

John Welsh)

Jacob Welsh) Delaware Militia 1778/9.

Robert Welsh)

Sylvester Welsh)

William Welsh)

Jacob Welsh, (1746-1799) Rev. War Service from N.T. Buried St. James Churchyard, Phillipsburg, N.J.

Ref: Early Settlers of New Jersey & Descendants. Stillwell.

I. ASHBEL WELCH married MARGARET DORRANCE

II. ASHBEL WELCH (12.4.1809 Nelson, Madison Co. N.J.-9.25.1882 Lambertville, N.J.) Married 10.25.1834 MARY HANNA SEABROOK (12.17.1813-4.1.1874) at the home of her gdf. John Lambert in Amwell Twp. Hunterdon Co. N.J. He moved to N.J. from Windham, Conn. They lived in Lambertville, where all of their children were born.

1. Son (10.28.1835-10.28.1835) dify.
2. MARGARET (3.8.1837-5.1.1838) dify.
3. CAROLINE CORSEN married William Corwin of Lambertville.
4. MARY MERRIAM. In 1898 unm. at Lambertville.
5. ELIZABETH SEABROOK (-4.7.1879) m. Rev. Roswell Randall Hoes.
6. MARGARET (2nd) (9.21.1851-10.30.1853) dify.
7. ASHBEL (2.5.1854-) married 1.1.1878 at Lambertville, EMMA D. of John & Eliza Boice (Coriell) Finney (5.27. 1855 Middlebush, Somerset Co. N.J.-)
A. ASHBEL RUSSELL (7.17.1879-Lambertville, *

Ref: Vol. IV-330.

REV. EDWARD WELSH, Trumbull Co. N.J. married MARY COX of Samuel (1750-1785) & Priscilla Holmes of Monmouth Co. NJ.

Ref: Vol. III-181

See NJ

Morris County (1738 from Hunterdon)

I. JANE WELSH married Hugh McCormick

1. Jane McCormick m. as w-2 4.14.1846 Garrett⁶ Conover Schenck
born 9.14.1806. Lived Pompton Plains, Morris Co.
(G&H 114-15133)

Burlington County (1682 Original Co.)

11.20.1701 JOSEPH WELCH was Wss. (Stillwell II-46)
JOSEPH WELCH married Meribah who d.12.27.1719 and buried
Burlington. (Bucks Co.Pa. MM.)

- 8.29.1730 Lydia Welch, dau. of JOSEPH WELCH, m. Aaron Lovett
son of Samuel at Burlington MM.
- 7.18.1735 Mary Welch, dau. of JOSEPH WELCH of Burlington,
m. William Watson, son of John of Phila.
- 3.26.1737 Esther Welch, dau. of JOSEPH WELCH m. Joseph Govett
of William at Burlington MM.
(Hinshaw. Quaker Genealogies)

Salem County (1681 Original Co.)

6.23.1686 S/S "The Desire" arrived from Plymouth, England.
James Cock, Master. Passenger: Mary Welsh.
(Stanley Craig. Passenger Lists.)

Monmouth County (1682 Original Co.)

4.27.1739 THOMAS WELCH was Wss. at Marriage.
(2nd. Book of Shrewsbury Friends Records)(Stillwell I-283)

Elizabeth Welch daughter of WALTER WELCH & Mary
Baptized. (Christs Church Parish Register)(Stillwell
Vol.I-176)

Warren County. (1824 from Sussex-Hunterdon)

JACOB WELSH (1746-1799) Rev.War Service from NY. Buried
St.James Lutheran Chyd. Philipsburg.

Miscel: I. Capt.WILLIAM WELCH of N.J. married Cornelia Wykoff.
II. Elizabeth Welch (1813-1875) married Aaron Loveridge
(1811-1892) of James & Ann Douglas. Lived
Mt. Vernon, Knox Co. Ohio.

Ref: Stillwell: "Early Settlers New Jersey and their Descendants"

Perquimans County.

Sheet 2 Of 2.3

- 2.13.1738 NATHANIEL WELCH, farmer, Pasquotank Co. buys 100ac. from Samuel Wright (for 17 bbls. of pork) on SW side of Little River (Perquimans Co.) Wss: Thomas & Ann Weeks. (DB-C-239)
- 1740 NATHANIEL WELCH buys land SW side Little River, adjng. Jeremiah Hendricks, Soloman Hendricks.
- 1742 NATHANIEL WELCH, tax lists Perquimans Co. next Isaac Hendricks. Also Solomon and Jeremiah Hendricks.
- 1750 NATHANIEL WELCH was adjnr. ~~XXX~~ Platters Creek, SW side Little River adjng. land bought by Solomon Hendricks. (DB-F-14)
- 3.16.1754 NATHANIEL WELCH, Extr. Will Samuel Wright, Perquimans Co. See 1738 deed above.
7. 5.1785 NATHANIEL WELCH, Testator. Probated Jan. 1789. Names-
 Wife: SARAH
 Son: RICHARD
 Dau: ELIZABETH WINSLOW (possibly wife of Jacob Winslow) (4 Winslow. Aug. 5)
 Dau: SARAH
 Dau: MARY married to William Jackson.
 Extr: Son: RICHARD, Son-in-law: William Jackson.
 (Hath. III-198)

SEE NEXT PAGE

 Evidences of the alliances of WELCHES-JACKSONS-HENDRICKS families are evident throughout Hathaway.

- 3.16.1693/4 William Jackson, 234ac. E. side Little River, adjng, William Sympson. Wss: Thomas Harvey (Harvey Creek ?)
- 1721-2-4 William Jackson living east side Little River, and on SW side Little River Swamp.
- 1712 WILLIAM JACKSON, JR of Perquimans Co. buys land.
 1714 " " " buys land from ? Wss: Samuel Wright (see 1738 deed above)
- 1727 WILLIAM JACKSON, Jr. land grant sold to Sol Hendricks.
 1729 WILLIAM JACKSON Jr, swaps land SW side Little River where father WILLIAM JACKSON now lives. (DB-C-16)
 1737 WILLIAM JACKSON, Jr. "heir" (C-232) adjng, Jeremiah, and Solomon Hendricks.
- 1741 Christopher Jackson of Nansemond Co. Va. Gent. sells land left me by will of William Jackson. (DB-D-54)
 1745 Moses Jackson sells 200ac. SW side Little River by virtue of my grandfather's William Jackson's will.
- 1742 Solomon Hendricks, Will. Dau: Sarah m. John Jackson.
 1750 John J. Jackson m. Sarah Hendricks. ~~XX~~ John of Tyrell Co. St. Andrews Parish.

Perquimans County.

Sheet 3 of ³~~2~~.

7.17.1770 JOHN WELCH, planter, buys 18ac. S.side Little River.
(DB-H-163) Wss: Thomas, Margaret Robinson, Helena Elliott.

1.26.1774 JOHN WELCH, of Bertie County, sells 18ac. on SW side of Little River. No dower release. (DB-H-320)

1774 JOHN WELCH, Tax Lists, Bertie Co.

- - - - -

1790 Census: COMFORT WELCH (00400)

1800 Census: No record

1810 Census: SAMUEL WELCH (11010-20010)

7. 6.1792 COMFORT WELCH m. Absolom Wells. B: Thomas Sutton, Anthony Overton.

4.16.1821 JAMES WELCH m. Sarah Bedgood. B: Hugh Morgan

2. 9.1829 LUCINDA WELCH m. Timothy Perry. B: Joseph R. Billups (Phillips ?)

MWW-WAHW

7. 8.1728 Paul Palmer of Perquimans Co. (DB-B-302)

Hinshaw. Quaker Records.

3.15.1761 Elizabeth Welch req. Certif. Care Pasquotank M.M.

12.4.1765 Elizabeth Welsh reported married Amos Griffin Perquim. M.M.

State Censuses N Car 1784-87 by Mrs A K Register Reprint 1973

	WHITE	Female
Nathaniel Welch Surg Co	21-60	2
Rehd	1	2

JAMES WELCH of Bath. (N. CAROLINA)

Prior to the discussion of this family, it seems pertinent that the SWANN Family be brought into the picture, as their lives and migrations parallel those of JAMES WELCH of Bath, and indeed hark back to the area where JAMES WELCH of Chowan lived.

- I. Col. Samuel³Swann (Col. Thomas² William¹) (1653-1707) Was the Collector of Customs, Roanoke, N.C. In 1673 he m-1 Sarah Drummond of Gov. William Drummond who was appointed 1664 by the Lord Proprietors, as Governor of Albemarle County. Samuel Swann was Justice, Sheriff, Major and Burgess 1677/1693 in Virginia. At the latter date he removed to NC.
He m-2 Elizabeth Lillington (1679-1707) of Alexander and widow of John Fendall (Col. John Sandal ?)
Col. Samuel Swann buried, his plantation, Perquimans Co.

1. William Swann

2. Thomas Swann married Elizabeth. His Will 1733 Pasquotank Co. NC. Extr: Edward Mosely who married Ann Lillington sister of Mrs. Samuel Swann.
Referring back to Mattacomack Creek, Bonners Creek and Slocums Creek in Chowan Co. William Branch sold land in this area to Edward Mosely on 10.31.1717 and deed was Wss. by Thomas & Elizabeth Swann.

- A. Samuel Swann married Mary Vail
- B. William Swann
- C. Rebecca Swann married William Simpson
- D. Elizabeth Swann.

By his second marriage, Col. Samuel Swann had-
E.

3. Henry Swann

4. Elizabeth Swann (1699-) m. Lt. Col. John Baptista Ashe
Removed c1729 to the Cape Fear region

5. Sarah Swann (1701-) married Frederick Jones who was Ch. Justice Supreme Ct. of NC.

6. Samuel Swann Jr, (1704-1771) married his cousin Jane, daughter of Sarah Swann & Frederick Jones. They moved to the Cape Fear region c1729. Samuel Jr. was a Member of the Assembly 1727 and Speaker 1743-1762. His plantation "Ye Oaks". A Perquimans Co. Deed (DB-C-4) 11.28. 1729 names him "of New Hanover, Bath Co. Gent."
Perquimans Co. (DB-C-88) 10.24.1732 Samuel Swann, Jr. of New Hanover, sells land on the Perquimans River, "where my father Major Samuel Swann dwelt adjng. Timothy Clare".

7. John Swann (1707-)

Ref: John B. Boddie. Historical Southern Families II-232:

The foregoing tends to substantiate the thesis that Timothy Clare who married a daughter of RACHAEL (WELCH) LAWRENCE, and JAMES WELCH of Bath and JAMES WELCH of Chowan were possibly related- both being in the right age groups.

JAMES WELSH of Bath.

Place names:

WELCH'S CREEK, NORTH WELCH'S CREEK, SOUTH WELCH'S CREEK. This Creek flows almost due north into Albemarle Sound from its source about 15m. north of Bath, in present Beaufort County. The Creek forms the boundary line between present Washington and Martin counties.

As early as 1701 WELCH'S CREEK is noted in Deed by JAMES WELCH of Bath, and certainly connotates residence of the WELCH family there for some years prior to that date.

WELCH'S CREEK flows into the Albemarle Sound almost at the same point as does the Roanoke River (then Moratuck River)

WELCH'S CREEK from 1755 to 1764 was named as an Inspection Station for pork, beef, rice, indigo, pitch, turpentine, heading, shingles and lumber.

In 1732 it was noted that a Commissioner of Roads was appointed for the road "from Moratuck Bridge to Flat Swamp to Bath Towne."

PENTEGO CREEK flows into the Pungo River at the town of Belhaven, Baufort County, about 12m. NE of Bath.

PUNGO RIVER is an adaptation of the older name of Matchapongo River-Mattapongo River-Malchapurgo etc.

JAMES WELCH of Bath. (2nd. revision Sheet 1 of 4. 9.7.59)

Bath County formed 1696 from Albemarle and discontinued 1739. 1705 "Bath Co." included area S. Albemarle Sound to Pamlico R. and southward to the Neuse R. and divided into 3 parishes or pcts. (1) Wickham, changed to Hyde cl712, to Hyde Co. cl729. (2) Archdale changed to Craven cl712; New Hanover cl729; N.H. Co. cl729. (3) Pamtecough, changed to Beaufort cl712; Beaufort Co. cl729. Bath county seat until 1785 when moved to Washington.

10.13.1701 (Chowan Co. DB-W-27) (Recorded 4.7.1702) JAMES WELCH of Bath County, sells 500ac. on WELSHES CREEK and Moratuck River (now Roanoke R.) to MR. JAMES LONG of Chowan Pct. Albemarle Co. for £10. Wss: (Wm.?) Lillington, Humphry Legg, Jonathan Hawkins. Deed signed by name.

Note: According to the L. Polk Denmark Map of 1700 NC, Chowan County and Pasquotank Co. extended about half way down the peninsula between Albemarle Sound and the Pamlico River. Thus the above 500ac. then in Chowan County. (Corbitt. Formation of NC Counties)

I. James Long died in Perquimans Bot. 1682, his son James Long moved to the Chowan Pct. and settled between Conaby Creek and WELSHES CREEK. (This places the above 500ac. exactly where the town of Plymouth now stands at the juncture of WELCHES CREEK and the Roanoke River and just west of Conaby Creek). Hath. III-51

N.D. JAMES WELCH was Wss. Deed Thomas Snowden (Hath. I-94). (Thomas Snowden jr b. 1680 son of Thomas & Elizabeth of Pennsylvania.)

8.27.1703 (Beaufort Co. DB-1-27) JAMES WELCH ⁵claims headrights for importation of John Barnett, Daniel Sillivant, Elis Sullivant, Richard Prince, Elis Foreman, Jeremiah Potter. (Note: It should be recalled that there existed at that time, quite a market in the sale of headrights.)

1.5.1704 (Beaufort Co. DB-1-28) JAMES WELCH sells Francis Linfield "one entry of land" beginning at a little Ck. below my house and running down Matchapongo River to a Creek or gut adjoining Lodowich Martin. (Note: Matchapongo River-Mattapongo River-now Pungo River, flows into Pamlico River near its entrance onto Pamlico Sound.)

e 1688 Deed
alto Co Lodwick
artin

DB-1-27
1704-5-6 (Beaufort Co. DB-1-534 dated 6.7.1727) JAMES WELCH land patents.

1704 JAMES WELCH et al petition GOV. Robert Daniels as inhabitants of Malchapurgo (Mattapongo) to restrain Indians from stealing their cattle.

cl705-12 JAMES WELCH et al petitioners from Wickham Pct. Bath, to Thomas Carlyle. (Hath. II-81)

1715 JAMES WALSH, freeholder, Hyde Pct. (Hath. III-425) including Thomas Bonner, Luddovick Martin, Dav. (Dan/?) Sullivant.

Note: Search Hyde Co. Deeds reveal no Welch deeds, possible due to fact that the location of JAMES WELCH plantation (see 6.7.1727 Deed) became part of Beaufort Co. in 1819 and deeds transferred.

MWW

P.O. Box 2154
Tulsa Okla. 74101
22 April 1973
Easter Sunday

in C. Welch
Olive Mill Lane
Tecumseh, California 93108

Mr. Welch:

Thanks for the thermofax copies of your notes (9 pages). I am enclosing my check for \$4.25 for you out of pocket expenses in copying the material.

There certainly is some connection between my Henry Welch and wife Elizabeth Stubbs. ^{the data} However, I believe there must be a generation missing between the data you sent and my Henry.

Henry Welch who married "Betsy" Stubbs" shows up on the U.S.

Census records for: 1820--Perry Co, Tenn "over 45"

1830--Perry Co, Tenn "60-70 yrs"

1840--Perry Co, Tenn "70-80 yrs"

The 1830 & 1840 census would indicate he would have been born between 1760 and 1770.

The mortality Schedule for Kaufman Co. Texas for 1850 where his widow and several of his children were living in 1850 indicate that Henry Welch was age 95 in Sept 1849 when he died and that he was born in Maryland. I believe that the age should have been 85, but even if he was 95 years old at death, he would have been born in 1754...the same year that your Henry Welch was a chain-bearer for James Welch in Bladen Co. N.C.

My Henry Welch may have been the son of your James Welch, Jr. or Henry Welch or other.

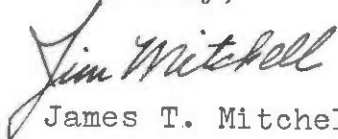
Regarding the Stubbs family, John Stubbs was the name of the grandfather of Elizabeth Stubbs who married my Henry Welch; her father named William Stubbs (1748-1839) and her mother was Elizabeth Ward.

As I say, there must be some connection between these families exactly what, is still a mystery to me. Thanks again for the information you sent, it will be most helpful in trying to make the connection. If you should come across some more information that would be helpful, I would appreciate your letting me know.

Are you a descendant of the Welches mentioned above?

On the personal basis, I was born in Tulsa in 1926, left at the age of 6 months and just returned to Tulsa one year ago.

Sincerely,



James T. Mitchell

: check \$4.25.

Baeto Co Marriages DAR May 54 55 56

Cult^{us} — 1.25.1786 4 1 Mary Dain
7.4.1791 1dy Welsh = Mary + 1 Hamilton

8.3.1796 " " = Ponton Shroton

8.13.1813 4 G " = Cressenden Chem Shipley

1dy Welsh 1790 Census Ford Co 23311

Rockingham Co Va

12.4.1806 1dy Welsh → Jane Scott
Consent Thos Scott B. Wm

Jane Es DB-WRS-164 (8.18.1788) deed of Trust
— in solvent debt to Henry Welsh
see his property in Trust for benefits

1 Parish Churches

Rev. 1dy Welsh Baptist Minister at New Green

Capt Geo³ C. Geo³ May 1790

P.O. Box 2154
Tulsa, Okla. 74101
27 March 1973

Mr. Edwin C. Welch
65 Olive Mill Lane
Montecito, Calif. 93103

Dear Mr. Welch:

I have just read your notice in the March 1973 issue of The Genealogical Helper.

In your research, have you found evidences of this Welch family:

Henry Welch b. Maryland 1855 or 1865
m. Elizabeth Stubbs of Marlboro Co. S.C. about 1800
moved to Kentucky (county unknown)
moved to Tennessee, Perry County before 1820 census
in Perry Co. Tenn on 1820, 1830, 1840 census
listed on Mortality Schedule for 1850, Kaufman Co. Texas
d. Sep 1849, place unknown, widow in Kaufman Co.
age listed as 95, suspicion only 85.
children include: Peter Stubbs Welch b. 1812, Ky
James Welch b. 1807, Ky
Richard Welch b. 1814, Ky
Lewis Welch b. 1818, Ky

It has taken me several years to collect the above on my ancestors and it is still spotty with no information earlier than Henry's marriage (date of that still unknown). Any information you can give will be most appreciated.

Sincerely,

James T. Mitchell
James T. Mitchell

Self address envelope.

4/2/73 Mailed 9 sheets notes

JAMES WELSH of Bath.

6.30.1720 James Scott, Hyde Pct., Testator. Names- ~~JAMES WELSH~~
"JAMES WELCH, loving friend" as Extr and ~~(loving friend)~~
remainderman of estate.
ELEANOR WELCH, daughter of JAMES WELCH.
Wss: I. White, Edward M. Brome.

1723 JAMES WELCH was juryman, Hyde Pct. Beaufort.

Note: The foregoing "Hyde Pct" may be explained by the fact that in 1819 "that part of Hyde County west of Pungo River, is ceded to Beaufort Co." (Corbitt. Formation of NC Counties.) Hence the Pentego plantation of JAMES WELCH until 1819 was in present Hyde County.

6. 7.1727 JAMES WELSH of Bath County, sells 381ac. plantation to John Stafford, on Severn alias Pantigo Creek, whereon JAMES WELSH lately dwelt. Granted JAMES WELSH by patent 3.12.1704/5 and afterwards granted and confirmed to JAMES WELSH, plus 119ac. on the other side of the Creek by patent dated 6.10.1706. Signed by JAMES WELSH.
Wss: John Bapta. Ash, Robert Boyd. (DB-1-534)(504)
Proven 7.1727; Registered 4.9.1729.

After this date there are no more references to JAMES WELSH in the Albemarle Area. Subsequent documentation indicates he and his family migrated southward to the Cape Fear region.

2.20.1735 JAMES WELCH, land grant, east side White Marsh, Bladen Co. NC. (now Columbus Co.) (Book 3-313, File 131)

Book 9 } → 2.20.1735 JAMES WELCH, second land grant, identical with foregoing.
File 62 } 2, 20.1735 JAMES WELCH, survey, 640ac. on east side White Marsh between Mr. Ash and Sam Swan in Bladen County.

Note: Col. John Baptista Ashe, Speaker of the Assembly, was father of Gov. Samuel Ashe born 1725 and Revolutionary General John Ashe. The family was born in Bath and in 1729 moved to the Cape Fear region. (The State. Raleigh, NC. V-23, No. 9. dated 9.24.1955)

Note: The 1727 deed and 1735 survey show that JAMES WELCH, John Baptista Ashe and his inlaws the Swans were neighbors of JAMES WELCH in Bath area and presumably made a concurrent migration south to Bladen County, where JAMES WELCH was "seated" between them.

Note: The WHITE MARSH DISTRICT borders Lake Waccamaw in present Columbus County, prior to that Bladen County, and first New Hanover County.

9. 9.1735 JAMES WELCH petitions for land already cleared and Warranted. (Hath. IV-57)

11.16.1738 JAMES WELCH Warrant for 640ac. Bladen County, Issued by Council Meeting at Newton. (Hath. IV-334)

1745 JAMES WELCH, Commissioner Marsh District, Bladen Co.

1740 The Court Minutes at New Hanover, refer to "Welsh Tract", "Welshs Creek" and "Welches Bluff".

WWW

JAMES WELCH of Bath.

Having documented that at least JAMES WELCH Jr. received land in the Sumter-Williamsburg Cos. area of South Carolina, we confirm the migration by means of the deeds selling portions of the White Marsh tracts in Bladen Co. N.Car.

10.23.1789-11.1789 (Bladen Co. DB-1-554)

JAMES WELCH of SOUTH CAROLINA sells to James Baldwin of Bladen Co. N.Car. £20 Specie.

"Land in aforesaid county of Bladen on the east side of the White Marsh and both sides of WELCH'S CREEK, containing 213ac. being the one-third part of 640ac. granted JAMES WELCH in 1735, as will appear on record, beginning at.....
.....said JAMES WELCH doth further promise....that he is the sole owner of said land"
JAMES WELCH- seal.

Wss: James Folkes, JAMES WELCH. (JR?)

10.25.1777-8.1778 (Bladen Co. DB-37-78)

THOMAS WELSH of the premises of South Carolina, sells to James Folkes of the premises of North Carolina. £15 Proclamation money.

"parcel of land containing 200ac. being the middle part of a tract of 640ac. surveyed for the said JAMES WELCH and one part sold and conveyed to James Baldwin by the said JAMES WELCH and the other part to John Stubbs and the said 200ac. conveyed being the middle part does bin and bind (sic) on the one side of said James Baldwin on the south side, and John Stubbs on the north side of said land."

The "to have and to hold" clause refers three times to "said THOMAS WELCH"

"In witness whereof the said THOMAS WELCH hath hereunto set his hand and seal the day and date first above written." JAMES WELCH. Seal.

Wss: John Stubbs. (-----) WELCH.

Refer back to the 1760 Survey for JAMES WELCH for 500ac. "adjng. President Rowan". In 1760 Mathew Rowan of New Hanover makes a bequest to John Stubbs Jr. son of John Stubbs of Bath, (Hath.I-69)

While the names on the latter deed are confused in the recording, the above quotes correctly from the photostat. It would appear that the sons JAMES WELCH and THOMAS WELCH, sell two parcels of the 640ac. in approximate thirds. Possibly the third son HENRY WELCH sold the other third and no records exist of this sale in the County or State records.

J.E.HILL of 507 S.McDonough St. Decatur, Ga. states that HENRY WELCH married 1800-10 ELIZABETH STUBBS of Marlboro Co.S.C. and that the estate of William Stubbs was divided in 1839 and among legatees were "HENRY WELCH and wife BETSY living without the State" This item again brings the son HENRY (presumed) and the Stubbs who was Wss: to the above deed into the picture.

JAMES WELCH of Bath.

Insert before previous

2. 6.1754 JAMES WELCH, land entry, 200ac. adjng. "his old survey".
5.31.1754 JAMES WELCH, Survey 200ac. Bladen Co. "adjng his old survey."

Chain Bearers: JAMES WELCH, JR; HENRY WELCH.

The foregoing survey is the last item that can definately be attributed to JAMES WELCH, SR. Possibly some of the following items can possibly be for Senior, but are attributed herein to Junior.

4. 3.1749 JAMES WELCH, "jr" petitions for 300ac. Bladen Co. (Hath. IV-945)
12. 5.1760 JAMES WELCH, land grant, east side White Marsh. Bladen Co.
12. 5.1760 JAMES WELCH, land Grant, 500ac. same location.
12. 5.1760 JAMES WELCH, survey 500ac. Bladen Co. south side White Marsh and prong of the Waggemaw (Waccamaw River) adjng. President Rowan. (Mathew Rowan, President Council 1753-54.)

There seems to be sufficient documentation to establish that JAMES WELCH of Bath, had- at least-

Pasqua Co
ELEAN WELCH m CHAS TAYLOR
10.30.17-- (8 unig reg of
to Eng) (Geo-1-2-3-4 1714-R30?)
-> Dau: ELEANOR WELCH
Son: JAMES WELCH, JR.
Son: HENRY WELCH (by inference) (*married Elizb. Stubbs ?*)
Son: THOMAS WELCH (as may appear later)

There appears no further record of this family in North Carolina until two deeds are recorded covering the sale of portions of the White Marsh property in 1777 and 1789, when they are sold, presumably by the sons of JAMES WELCH Sr. However prior to this time we have records of "precepts" (warrants) taken from photostats of South Carolina Pre-Revolutionary Land Plats, from the Archives Dept. Columbia, S.C. These "precepts" from S.Car. taken together with the deeds selling the White Marsh property, document the second migration of the family of JAMES WELCH, further south to South Carolina.

7.7.1772 "Pursuant to precept from John Bremer, Esq., I have measured and laid off unto JAMES WELCH, a plantation or tract of land containing 100ac. situate in Craven County on the south side of Lynches Creek, bounding northerly on said Creek and all other sides vacant land and hath shape and form and marks as the above plat represents. Surveyed 7.22.1772. John Henderson, D.S."

It is probable this plat was sold, as there is no grant of record.

9.5.1769 "Pursuant to precept to me directed by John Bremar, Deputy Surveyor General, I have measured and laid out unto JAMES WELCH, a plantation or tract of land containing 150ac. on Douglass Swamp, being the North Branch of Black River, lying and being in Craven County. Bounded on all sides by vacant land and hath such shape and marks as the above plat represents. Certified 9.27.1769. (-----) [Mitrell ?] D.S."

MWW
The Land Grant for this 150ac. tract granted JAMES WELCH 1.16.1772
The two tracts are in the present Sumter-Williamsburg Co. S.Car.

JAMES WELCH of Bath.

Resume: The first noted Deed of James Welch, dated 1701, would presume his birth prior to 1680 and the last noted survey dated in 1754, when he was presumed to be at least 74 years of age, would seem to cover the span of years, attributed to documentation of JAMES WELCH SR.

The sale of 500ac. on WELCH'S CREEK in 1701 in then Chowan Co. by JAMES WELCH of Bath, indicates probably family residence in that area for some years prior to 1701. Certainly a settlement c1661 was made by the Lawrence Family (see RACHAEL WELSH-WILLIAM LAWRENCE Family) possibly a little north of the mouth of WELCH'S CREEK, or possibly at the same spot- about where the present town of Plymouth stands between WELCH'S CREEK and Conaby Creek (See Long purchase) near where the Roanoke River enters the Sound.

In connection with the dates of the deeds (1777-1789) wherein the White Marsh tract was sold, it should be remembered that deeds were often recorded some years after the sale, and at the time the purchaser presented his title to the land, in order to resell the property.

It is presumed that at the death of JAMES WELCH SR. the 640ac. tract at White Marsh was in his name, and that his three sons (Thomas presumed son) each took title to one third, and the three were then residents of South Carolina.

The geography of the area, lends credence to their migration to the then Craven County, which then encompassed the present Sumter-Williamsburg counties. The Waccamaw River flowing from Lake Waccamaw into the Pee Dee River in present Georgetown Co. The Lynches River and Creek being tributaries to the Pee Dee River, while the Black River joins the Pee Dee in Winyah Bay. These Rivers in South Carolina, are of course, the residences of various WELCH families in Sumter and Williamsburg counties.

The 1800 Census of Salem County (abolished a1810) now a part of Sumter County lists-

THOMAS WELCH (31101-00301) (Born p1755)

JAMES WELCH SR.(11101-00201) (Born p1755)

JAMES WELCH JR.(10010-10010) (Born 1755-74)

While there is no identifiable 1790 Census for these families, a Sumter Co. (DB-AA-90) Deed of 7.8.1793 lists as a Wss: THOMAS WELCH covering property on Pudding Swamp which lies between Black River and Lynches River.

See Chapter on South Carolina for the continuation of this Line

MWW

New Hanover County, N.Car.

1772 (DB-F-262) I, WILLIAM WELCH, of Bermingham, in ye County of Warwick, Kingdom of Great Brittain, Merchant, appoint LOVELACE WELCH of Barmingham, aforesaid, merchant, shortly outbound to North Carolina, my lawful attorney to sue, recover and receive in the Province of North Carolina, or other Provinces of North America, debts, sums, money, negros, estates, claims, demands etc due and belonging to me.
5.2.1772.
Wss: Sol Townsend.
Proved in New Hanover Co. N.C. 9.5.1772

The Above William Welch of Bermingham, Warwickshire, England (c1726-1777) was the son of Robert Welch, Gentleman, of Hampton Surrey, Warwickshire, who died in 1755. (See England Chapter) Lovelace Welch was Nephew.

Referring back to James Welch of Bath, 1.5.1704 Deed (DB-1-28) wherein he sells land in Baufort Co. "adjoining Ludowich Martin"

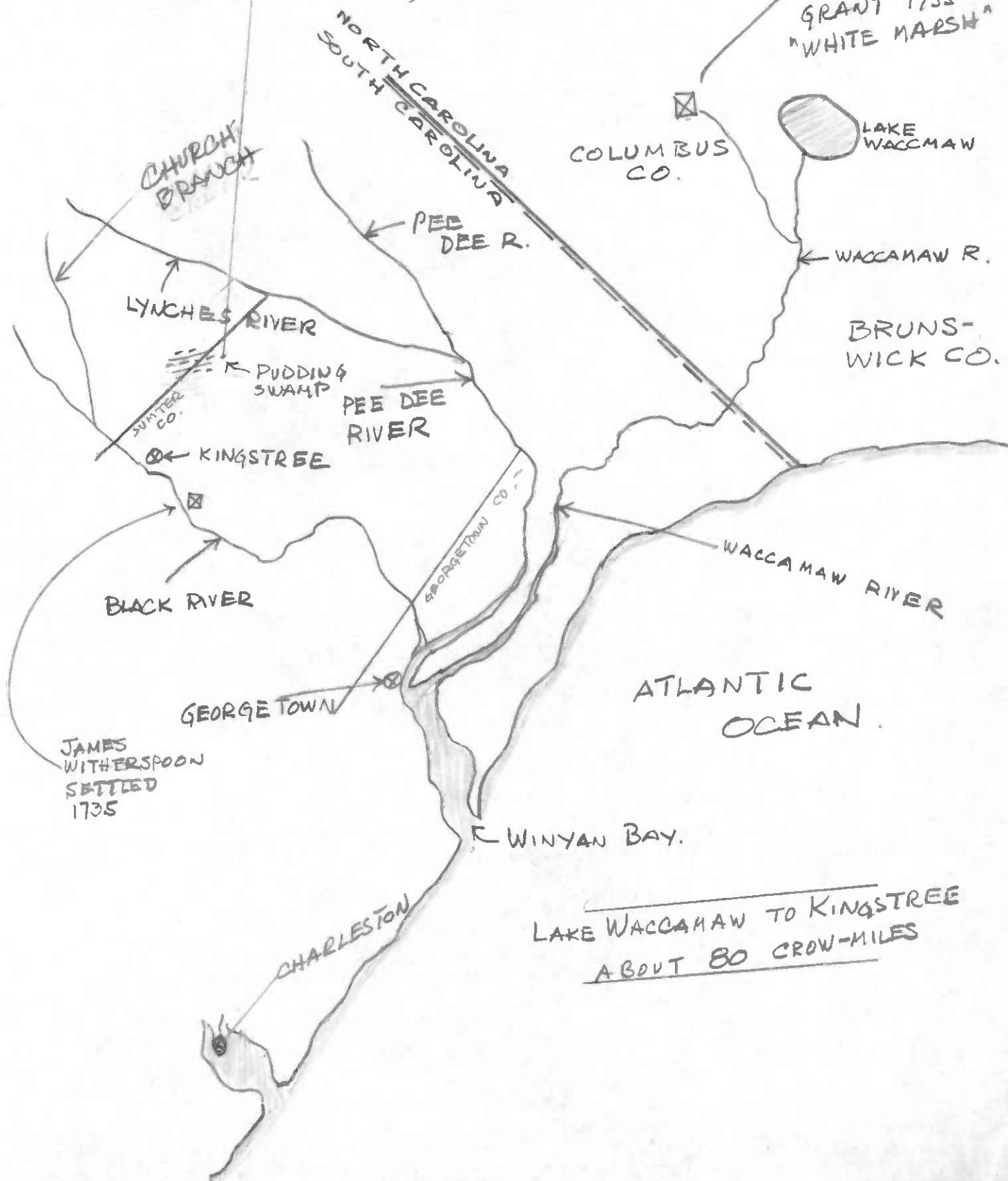
Ludowick Martin headrights approved 10.7.1701 at Court held at house of Mr. James Nevill. for rights on Ludowick Martin, Mary Martin, Elizabeth Martin, William Martin, Ludowick Martin, jr., Robert Martin. (Microfilm N.Car. State Archives.)

See Ludowick Martin, Balto. Co. Md. 7.19.1688 (Liber 22 f.440) 196ac, tract Balto. Co. "Martins Rest" on Susquehanna River, (present Harford Co.)

Lake Waccamaw pr 1734 in New Hanover Co.
 1734 in Bladen Co.
 1764 in Brunswick Co.
 1808 in Columbus Co.

1800 CENSUS SUMTER CO
 THOMAS W. (31101-00201)
 JAS. SR. (11101-00201)
 JAS. JR. (10010-10010)

JAMES WELCH
 GRANT 1735
 "WHITE MARSH"



LAKE WACCAW TO KINGSTREE
ABOUT 80 CROW-MILES

ALBEMARLE PRECINCT. This precinct was discontinued in 1663 and in 1670 the Counties of Chowan, Pasquotank, Perquimans and Currituck were formed. Later these counties were further split- Bertie was formed in 1722 from Chowan and Bath (which was later discontinued in 1739); Tyrell (1729) and Dare (1870) from Currituck and Tyrell; Camden (1777 from Pasquotank); Gates 1779 from Chowan and Hertford; Hertford (1759 from Bertie, Chowan and Northampton; Bertie in 1741 was split into Edgecomb from which was split Granville in 1746.

The Albemarle area north of the Sound was settled by Virginians during the Administration of Gov. Sir William Blake (1641-52) as Governor of Virginia.

There were five towns in Albemarle in 1729. Bath, established 1705, New Berne in 1710 by Swiss Colonists, Edenton, Beaufort, and Brunswick. In addition to this list should be added the "port of entry- "Little River" the first town in Perquimans County, at the mouth of the Little River.

THOMAS WELCH of PASQUOTANK COUNTY.

The early courts were held in residences, with a presiding Judge and four justices who were qualified as justices by owning 300ac. of land. The first Court in Perquimans County was held in the residence of Thomas Harris, whose relict married 9.14.1694 Thomas White of Perquimans County. It is believed that while the Court in 1694 was held in Perquimans County, that litigants and trials were heard from residents of Pasquotank County, if not additional counties in the area.

Court was held 9.25.1694 at the house of Thomas White (see above) Perquimans County. The record shows-

"THOMAS WELCH, indentured servant to Mr. Joseph Commander, prayed for freedom, which was granted" (Winslow. pp.10)(Col.& State Records NC I-412)

While the Court was held in Perquimans County, Joseph Commander was a resident of Pasquotank County who married 12.22.1694 Dorothy Tooke whose family came from Surry and Isle of Wight Counties, Va.

A Census taken in 1695 lists a THOMAS WELCH as No.178 and living between Harvey's Creek and Flatty Creek, Pasquotank Pct. (Ray. Lost Tribes pp.574) while Hathaway (III-253) lists an undated list of Tithables as returned by Francis Delamere, covering the area from "the east side of Harvey's Creek to the west side of Flatty Creek"

Joseph Commander- 3

THOMAS WELCH- 5, Negroes 5.

This latter list covers some 46 tithables in the district enumerated and in which THOMAS WELCH had the largest number of negroes.

Geographical research indicates this area as being on the east shore of the Little River, just across from Durants Neck in Pasquotank County.

On 4.11.1704 THOMAS WELCH was a Witness in the Perquimans Precinct as noted by Hathaway (I-609).

In Perquimans County (DB-B-183) on 1.10.1724 a THOMAS WALSH was a Witness. (See Deeds under Timothy Clare Line later on.) While there is no assurance that this WALSH is the same as the THOMAS WELCH noted previously, it offers some slight significance because of the Timothy Clare connection.

While we have no further record of this THOMAS WELCH, the census in 1695 would indicate a family of five- father, mother and three children. Indentured servants were usually allowed grants of land by the proprietors at the end of their indenture and it is probable that THOMAS WELCH was granted such land, however the fact that he is credited with 5 slaves within a year of his release from indenture (proximity lends credence to the identification) causes some doubts as to how this situation came about.

No further identifiable record of THOMAS WELCH.

- - - - -
RACHAEL WELSH who married William Lawrence.

RACHAEL WELSH (pl640-al674) married cl655 William Larance (Lawrence) who d. p6.1.1668. According to I. of W. records his family moved from Nansemond Co. Va. to Perquimans Co. NC cl680-85/ (Possibly prior to this date cf. marriage of their daughter Elizabeth cl671 to Caleb Calloway, resident of Perquimans Co.)

Berkeley Parish Records show that on 6.1.1668 RACHAEL LAWRENCE, widow, married Samuel Pricklove (Pretlow, Pritlow etc)(cl631/2-4.20.1692). He was in Perquimans Pct. pl661 and had an unrecorded grant from Sir. William Berkeley for land adjng. George Durant whose deed dated 8.4.1661 was from the King of the Yeopim Indians. (Perq. DB-A-375) and was Witnessed by Caleb Calloway.

George Durant "hath seated a plantation" (on Durants Neck) just south of the present town of New Hope (DB-A-376)(3.13.1662) Wss: George Catchmany (Catchmaid etc). On 9.5.1663 Berkeley granted 250ac. to John Harvey adjng. Roger Williams and on the same date 700ac. to John Jenkins bounded on the south by the Sound and on the north by the Perquimans River and the west by Thomas Jarvis. George Catchmany also a deed from Berkeley dated 4.1.1663 (DB-F-193).

William Perry Johnson, noted genealogist of North Carolina and a descendant of the Lawrence line, writes that-

"Robert Lawrence jr., of the Isle of Wight and Nansemond Family, received grant of land in NC 9.25.1663.

"On 3.25.1707/8 he gave his age as 69 and said that 47 years ago (1660-61) he seated a Plantation on the south side of the Chowan River on which he lived for 7 years and that he was well acquainted with the boundary lines of these Rivers".

John Bennett Boddie- Historical Southern Families II-181 and in his 17th. Century Isle of Wight pp.489 devotes some few pages to this Lawrence family. Boddie states that Robert⁴ and John⁴ Lawrence, brothers, (Robert³ Sir John² Thomas¹ of Middlesex, a Goldsmith) both received grants on the "West side of the Chowan River" identical in size- 625ac. adjng. each other and that both brothers returned to Virginia where they died.

Corbitt in his "Formation of the North Carolina Counties" relates the Lawrence plantation "seating" in 1661 and states that Samuel Pricklove, Caleb Calloway, George Catchmaid, John Harvey, Thomas Jarvis, George Durant et. al. also settled there. This account is open to doubt, as many of the these settlers were residents of Perquimans County as noted on the preceeding page during the years in question.

I. WILLIAM LAWRENCE married RACHAEL WELSH and had-

1. Elizabeth (12.24.1655-) m-1 Caleb Calloway who d. 6.15.1706. m-2 John Pearre.
2. William (7.20.1661-8.13.1694) m. 1.7.1689 Margaret Boge. She m-2 4.8.1696 Francis Tomes, jr.
3. Rachael (4.16.1665-) NFR
4. John (3.14.1667-10.28.1700) m. 9.22.1692 Hanna Bundy
5. Hanna (12.1.1669-) m-1 7.30.1687 Isreal Snelling who d. 11.2.1700
 - A. Rachael Snelling (8.17.1690-)
 - B. Esther Snelling (9.20.1699-) m. John Winslow
- Hanna Lawrence Snelling m-2 cl702 Timothy Clare
- C. Hanna Clare m. Benjamin Bundy.

WILLIAM LAWRENCE died. Caleb Calloway appraiser of Estate.

RACHAEL WELSH LAWRENCE m-2 1668 SAMUEL PRICKLOVE (cl631/2-4.20.1692) About 1677-9 Samuel Pricklove joined George Durant in his Revolt vs. Acting Gov. Thomas Miller and was pilloried and sentenced to have his ear cut off.

No record of the execution of the sentence,

6. John (?) Pricklove (1669/1670?-Will 5.1.1728) m. cl690 Elizabeth.
7. Samuel Pricklove jr. (12.24.1671-Will probated 1.20.1703/4) Married 3.25.1696 Purina Penrice.
8. Sarah Pricklove (10.23.1674-1687) dy.

- I. TIMOTHY CLARE. Died 10th.day, 9th Month 1724. His Will
Probated 11.17.1724. Extrs: Sons-in-law, Thomas
Jessop and Thomas Winslow (DB-E-11/12)
M-1 6.7.168(5?) Mary Bundy (-12.30.1694) of William.
Clare granted land head Perquimans River 1694 (DB-F-8)
1. Mary (12.21.1685-) Twin. m-1 Edward Mayo. m-2 Joseph
Newby.
 2. Elizabeth (do. above) Twin. m. Thomas Winslow.
 3. Ann (10.9.1687-) dy ? Not mentioned in Will
 4. Timothy (7.14.1689-)
 5. Jane (11.22.1691-)
 6. Sarah (10.24.1692-) m-1 John White; m-2 Jacob Elliot.
- TIMOTHY CLARE m-2 cl695/6 Elizabeth
TIMOTHY CLARE m-3 5.1.1702/3 HANNA LAWRENCE SNELLING widow
of Isreal.
7. Hanna married Benjamin Bundy
 8. Jane married Thomas Jessop
 9. Hepzibah (4.14.1702-) married Jacob Perry

The foregoing line is noted, as perhaps having significance in
the line of THOMAS WELCH of Pasquotank County, noted on page 1.

Perquimans Pct. (DB-B-183)(1.10.1724) Thomas
Winslow and Elizabeth his wife (daughter Timothy
Clare and Mary Bundy) assign to Thomas White (same
name as residence where Court was held for THOMAS
WELCH in 1694) rights in a patent granted 4.5.1720
"to our father Timothy Clare and by his will to us"
330ac.
Wss: THOMAS WALSH, Joseph Jessop.

Joseph Jessop was bother of Thomas Jessop who married Jane Clare
of Timothy and Hanna Lawrence Snelling.

It is not without the realm of possibilities that since
Joseph Jessop was related to the grantors in this deed, that
perhaps THOMAS WALSH (Welch-Welsh) was also more than a neighbor.
Since witnesses presumably had knowledge of the land and were
often relatives, the deed assumes some additional significance,

References: Winslow: Perquimans County History. Hathaway Vol.III
Grimes: NC Wills. Nicholson: Herald & Genealogist IV.

- - - - -

JAMES WELCH of Chowan County.

We have but two direct evidences of the noted early set-
tler, however corollary evidences add additional information.

JAMES WELCH, Testator. Will dated 11.11.1711.

"North Carolina, November ye 11th., 1711, JAMES WELCH of Chowan precinct, being sick and weak but in sound mind and memory do here make my last will and testament.

FIRST: I bequeath my soul to God that gave it, in hopes my beloved Savior will make intercessions for me and my body to the earth from whence it came and all my temporal estate as followeth-

FIRST I give to my beloved daughter MARY, three cows and calves and one young mare with all her increase and, if it pleases God, ye child my wife is now with, if it lives, I give three cows and calves and one young mare with her increase.

I give unto my beloved wife (unnamed), ye right and occupation of ye plantation where I now live and after my wife's decease, I give and bequeath it to ye child she now goes with, if please God it be a son. If a daughter I give and bequeath it to my daughter MARY and as for ye moveables, I give and bequeath them to my wife. As for ye cows and calves I would have my children possessed with them as soon after my decease as possible. I appoint my brother-in-law HENRY BONNER to be my lawful Attorney and to see that this, my last will and testament be proven according to law.

Given under my hand and seal, this day above written.

JAMES (mark) WELCH

Wss: John Tayler, William Branch, Wilt Tanner.

Ref: N.C. Secretary of State Wills 1712-1722. (SS-875-pp40)

Chowan County (DB-B1-314) (8.1.1716 dated and proven)

JOHN DAVIS of Bath County, Planter, for valuable considerations paid by JAMES WELCH, late of Chowan Precinct, sells to MARY WELCH, daughter and heir at law of JAMES WELCH, 200ac. in Chowan County at head of Slocum's Creek, adjng. Mrs. Johanah Peterson, William Branch, Henry Bonner.

Wss: Richard Hicks, Thomas Harvey.

The foregoing Will has the flavor of a man who has married for the second time, perhaps comparatively recently and that a daughter by a previous marriage MARY WELCH was living with him.

The use of the term "brother-in-law" is confusing, as in the early days it often denoted a step-brother. If it means the former JAMES WELCH married a Bonner, sister of HENRY BONNER. If it means the latter, JAMES WELCH'S father married secondly a Bonner, or his mother married secondly a Bonner. Hathaway notes that on 4.1.1705 a HENRY BONNER married DEBORAH WHIDBY of John. If the same HENRY BONNER it still offers no solution.

The 1716 Deed conveys land to MARY WELCH, "for valuable considerations paid by JAMES WELCH". Since the Will bequeaths the plantation (with life tenure to the widow) to his daughter MARY WELCH providing the child "in esse" is not a son, it seems reasonable to assume that the tract "sold" to MARY WELCH, was in fact, the plantation where JAMES WELCH lived in 1711. The requirement of this deed, to establish ownership, may have been necessary by the loss of the deed by JAMES WELCH, or the 1716 deed merely confirmed a previous sale. Pre-Revolutionary laws permitted girls of 16 to possess land, making plausible the suggestion that MARY WELCH was born no later than 1700.

Since the 200ac. tract (plantation) adjoined both HENRY BONNER and WILLIAM BRANCH on Slocum's Creek, it becomes necessary to pin point where these adjoiners lived.

ANTHONY SLOCUM (aged 90 years in 1680. Hath.I-139) died seized of 620ac. on Machecomack Creek, Chowan County, known by name of Slocum's. (Hath.I-117)

Edenton Bay, whereon the City of Edenton sits, has an east Branch known as Queen Anne Creek, while the west arm, longer in length is known as Matchamacormack Creek.

William Branch patented 292ac. on Mattacomack Creek at Bonner's Cove. His wife was Margaret Wheatley. His Will 11.24.1720 bequeaths plantation of south side of Mattacomack Creek and mentions HENRY BONNER and PAUL PALMER.

The Branch Family came to NC c1694 from Surry Co. Va. (Boddie: Southside Virginia Families II-47)

Hathaway (I-144) names HENRY BONNER as Road Commissioner "from Terrapin Hill DOWN to JAMES WELCH'S" and Thomas Hoskins as Commissioner from "JAMES WELCH'S to the usual limits".

The Virginia Road (now US-32) from Edenton north to Suffolk, Nansemond Co. Va. was presumably the only main road existing in the early 1700s. Terrapin Hill is on the Virginia Road just above Bennett's Mill Pond and the town of Valhalla, some 7 to 8 miles north of Edenton.

The JAMES WELCH plantation is thus located about 3-4 miles north of Edenton and the west side of Matchamacormick Creek. (Slocums Creek)

In the Council Minutes- Wills & Inventories, 1677-1701 as noted at the Archives, Raleigh, NC. File SS0874.2 pp.101 Dated 1697 but later than 6.25.1694, the following-

Robert Fraser, deceased, intestate. Administration of his estate granted to ANN, wife of JAMES WELCH as nearest of kin.

"Nearest of Kin" probably indicates sister relationship.

BAPTIST
MINISTERS
CHOWAN
SEE 9th

Two deeds add interest to the "ANN wife of JAMES WELCH" Administration of Robert Fraser, Intestate.

The two deeds were recorded at the same time (DB-A-80) and (DB-A-81) however the deeds were DATED some nine months apart.

11.2.1693 John Flowers & Susanna sell plantation to Timothy Clare on north side Perquimans River adjng. William Bundy and John Flowers.

6.25.1694 Timothy Clare assigns "said bill of sale" unto Robert Fraser

The foregoing items bring a JAMES WELCH and wife ANN into the picture around the William Lawrence and RACHAEL WELCH family. thru Timothy Clare. An interesting development, suggesting that JAMES WELCH and RACHAEL WELCH may have a close relationship.

- - - - -

An unassimilated item, but possibly connected with the foregoing-

Nathaniel Chevin, Pasquotank Co. Testator. 3.18.1719/20.
Names son Nathaniel Chevin "son of my late wife Judith"

A list of the charter Members of the Church founded 1701/2 at Edenton, includes-

Nathaniel Chevin
JUDITH WELCH

JUDITH WELCH was listed as a Witness in Chowan Pct. in 1700.
Ref: Hathaway. I-95; I-40.

- - - - -

R.S.Glover in his "Bristol and America" Lists persons sailing from Bristol, England during years 1654-85. Copied from the records for the City of Bristol. Ports of entry, New England, Maryland, Virginia and West Indies.

pp 105	JAMES PRICKLOVE	sailed 1663-79	Destination Virginia
pp 35	GEORGE CATCHMAID	" 1654-63	" Virginia "of Wiston"
pp 35	Deborah Catchmaid	" 1654-63	" Virginia (same page)
pp 136	TIMOTHY CLARE	" 1663-79	" Nevis (W.Indes)
pp 164	WILLIAM LAWRENCE	" 1663-79	" "
pp 163	WILLIAM LAWRENCE	" 1663-79	" Virginia.

CHOWAN COUNTY.

Geography:

- CATHERINES CREEK: Forms the boundary between present Chowan and Gates Counties
- WELCH'S MILL POND: About 3 miles up Catherine's Creek (Trotman Creek).
- STUMPY CREEK: Flows into Chowan River about 3 miles below Catherine's Creek.
- BENNETT'S CREEK: Flows into Chowan River about a mile above Catherine's Creek.
- YEOPIM RIVER: Boundary line between Chowan and Perquimans Counties
- SANDY RUN: Tributary to Welch's Mill Pond.
- COCKFIGHTING BRANCH: A drainage ditch just east of Stumpy Creek Swamp (divides the land bequeathed by John-1 Welch to his two sons John and James.)
- POPLAR RUN: Branch of Stumpy Creek
- BLIND NECK BRANCH: SE side of Chowan Neck at Stumpy Creek
- FERRAPIN HILL: On "Virginia Road" (Route 32 from Edenton to Suffolk, Nansemond Co.Va.) about a mile north of Valhalla and just east of Bennets Mill Pond.
- LONG BRANCH: The 1717 Deed of JOHN WELCH, plus the 1726 Deed, both adjng. James Flemming, identifies this branch as near Poplar Run, which see above.

CHOWAN COUNTY (1670 from Albemarle Pct.) Revised 8.20.59.

The Family of JOHN WELCH of Chowan.

1702-4 Patrick Laughley (Lawlor) & Elizabeth sell land to settlers from Nansemond Co. Va. in Chowan Co.

10.10.1712 Patrick Lawlor (deceased by 1738) land grant 300ac. on south shore Bennett's Creek, Shaftsbury Pct. (Hath.I-8)

1704 EDWARD WELCH on Quit-Rent Rolls of Nansemond Co. Va. This items is noted as possible father of JOHN WELCH of Chowan, who named his eldest son EDWARD WELCH.

- - - - -

7.20.1715 Patrick Lawlor proves his right to land for importation of the following- John Gordon, Daniel Butler, Henry and Thomas Lamb, Richard Marshall, Nathan Tucker, Mathew Dyer, Henry Clark, William Pratt, and-

JOHN WELCH (Sr.)

ELIZABETH WELCH (his wife)

JOHN WELCH (jr)

EDWARD WELCH

(Hath. I-147)

10.14.1717 (DB-B1-504) JOHN WELCH of Chowan Pct. for £8 buys from Peter & Elizabeth Parker of Chowan Pct. (previously of Nansemond Co. Va.) 260ac. at head of Long Branch, adjng. James Flemon (Flemming).
Wss: Aaron Oliver, Jean Parker.

4.10.1718 JOHN WELCH and Thomas Bray were Wss.

1720 James Flemming & Mary, sell to James Maglohan, 150ac. on SE side of Chowan Neck, at Stumpy Creek. (Hath.II-454)

1.20.1721 JOHN WELCH of Chowan Pct. buys from James Maglohan, 150ac. for £35 on SE side Blind Neck Branch. (DB-C1-287) (4.19.1722)
Wss: John Champion, George Turnedge.

The following item is inserted here, as possibly being the JOHN WELCH of Chowan Co.

8.10.1721 (Perquiman DB-B-104) JOHN WELCH, planter, ^{OF PERQ.CO.} buys 110ac. on NE side Yeopim River, adjng. Joshua Calloway, John Wiatt. Wss: Richard Leary, Joseph Oates.

Note: This deed should be taken in connection with the 5.8.1732 Perquiman Deed, which is noted at that chronological date.

4.19.1722 JOHN WELCH was Wss. Deed Edward to James Howard.

1723 JOHN WELCH was a juryman.

2.14.1724 JOHN WELCH P/A from Moses Foxworth. Wss: Joseph Parker, John Parker. (DB-C1-440)

The Family of JOHN WELCH of Chowan.

3. 7.1726 JOHN WELCH of Chowan Pct. buys 100ac. n.side Poplar Run, adjng. James Fleming. Wss: John Parker, Paul Palmer. (DB-C1-617) Recorded 9.17.1729.
- 1.23.1730 JOHN WELCH Testator (Hathaway I-506) names-
Wife: ELIABETH, Extrx. and life tenure 260ac.tract, than to EDWARD.(See 1717 Deed)
Son: EDWARD designated as "eldest son". A Plantation.
Son: JOHN, Plantation on Cockfighting Branch.
Son: JAMES, land on Cockfighting Branch.
Dau: SARAH, designated as "eldest daughter" 150ac of land "where she now lives". *Parker? see below*
Wss: John, James Parker, Benjamin Evans.

Note: Hath. II-299 says ELIZABETH WELCH died in the same year as her husband- 1730 and that his eldest daughter married Joseph Parker.

The reference to SARAH and the "land where she now lives" would tend to indicate that she was then (1730) married.

Hath.I-617 says that Benjamin Evans (Wss) of the above Will was the son-in-law of Thomas Parker and Mary.

JOHN WELCH above was a Deacon in the Baptist Church on the Chowan River where Paul Palmer was the Minister. This Church according to Mr. W.A.Welch of Kingstree. S.Car. was probably just south of Stumpy Creek in the vicinity of Cannon's Ferry. John Welch, according to the same source, was presumably buried in the Old Welch Graveyard on Stumpy Creek.

Note:While there were no further records of JAMES WELCH, note should be taken of the tradition and family of JAMES WELCH of Dauphin Co. Pa.

At this point, another deed is inserted covering a tract in Perquimans County, referred to under date of 8.10.1721.

5. 8.1732 (DB-C-77) Perquimans Co. John Arnold, sells for £40 to Elizabeth Stevens, "land due me by Will of my father-in-law JOHN WELCH, deceased ". (This land is the 110ac. referred to under date of 1721)

Note: This deed and 1721 deed were recorded succesively although the dates differ.

The term "father-in-law" frequently was used to denote "stepfather". Contrarywise if this is the JOHN WELCH of Chowan, it may indicate another daughter (as the will implies) married to John Arnold.

While only John and Edward are noted on the Headright of Patrick Lawlor, it may be assumed that the other children came later, or were born in the Carolinas.

The Family of JOHN WELCH of Chowan.

3. 1.1739 EDWARD WELCH of Chowan Pct. sells 150ac. on Stumpy Creek to John Champion for £30. "On Long Branch adjng. where EDWARD WELCH now lives on Stumpy Creek"
Signed by mark. Wss: James Williams, Robert Cale,
John Parker. (DB-C2-32) (Recorded 1.11.1739)

Note: This presumed the same 150ac. tract acquired by JOHN WELCH from James Maglohan in 1721 which see.

1751 EDWARD WELCH deed of gift to DEMSEY WELCH (DB-F1-233)

1753 EDWARD WELCH, decsd. DEMSEY WELCH, Admtr. (NC State Archives. SS-1, SS-20.)

- 11.25.1754 DEMSEY WELCH)
MICHAEL WELCH) In Capt. James Farlee's Company
DAVID WELCH)

Note: It is presumed that the above DEMSEY, MICHAEL and DAVID WELCH are the children of EDWARD WELCH who died intestate c1753 as noted above. His fourth recorded son EDWARD WELCH will be noted further along.

- 1.26.1755 DEMSEY WELCH, of Chowan Pct. sells 100ac. Sandy Run and Stumpy Creek Swamp, ex-James Flemming, to MICHAEL WELCH. (DB-H1-132) Adjng. Thomas Parker.
1. 1.1763 DEMSEY WELCH, land entry, survey and grant for 395ac. on the Neuse River. (Present Johnson Co.)
6. 1.1778 DEMSEY WELCH, Land Entry) 640ac.s.side Neuse River at
8.26.1778 DEMSEY WELCH, Survey,) mouth John's Ck. Adjng. Gregory
12.12.1778 DEMSEY WELCH, Land Grant) Kelly, Wm. Hinton.
CB: William Hinton, JOHN WELCH.

- 1.26.1755 MICHAEL WELCH of Chowan Pct. buys from DEMSEY WELCH
See tract location and deed as above.
10. 1.1765 MICHAEL WELCH of Chowan Co. sells 100ac. £21 at the mouth of Cockfighting Branch, to Hardy Holladay.
Adjng. MICHAEL WELCH on Poplar Run Branch. (DB-N1-100)
8. 6.1768 MICHAEL WELCH, Testator, Chowan Co. names-
Wife: JUDAH, Extrx. with Jacob Jordan.
Niece: SARAH ROUNTREE
Nephew: EDWARD WELCH
Wss: Calley, Sammel, Thomas Rountree.

Note: The niece and nephew referred to are possibly the children of EDWARD WELCH, brother (?) of DEMSEY, MICHAEL and DAVID.
DEMSEY

The Family of JOHN WELCH of Chowan.

- 11.25.1754 DAVID WELCH in Capt. James Farlee's Company
 3.13.1778 DAVID WELCH, Extr. Will Peter Rhoda, Chowan Co.
 1. 1.1783 DAVID WELCH, Chowan Co. Testator, names-
 Wife: MARGARET
 Son: ISAAC (See further on)
 Son: DEMSEY 1810 Census Hertford Co.(12010-01200) Born
 Son: LEMUEL 1810 Census Chowan Co. (21010-00021)1765-
 Son: DAVID 1810 Census Hertford Co.(31010-10110)1784
 Son: JACOB 1814 Bond for WELCH FULLINGTON.
 Extrs: Wife, ISAAC WELCH
 Wss: Hardy Hurdle, Jonathan Jordan.
10. 8.1768 EDWARD WELCH, deed of Gift from Thomas Edwards, 100ac.
 adjng. Bryant Bynum, Charles Jordan.
 Wss: Benjamin Evans, DAVID WELCH, "jurat".
- 4.10.1773 EDWARD WELCH, et al. Petition to run a line between
 Chowan-Perquimans Cos,
12. 7.1778 EDWARD WELCH buys 200ac. £400, adjng. Thomas Hunter,
 Josias Copeland, Christopher Gale. (DB-R1-197)
- 4.22.1783 EDWARD WELCH & RACHAEL, his wife, sell 100ac. for
 £133-6-8 on Poplar Run adjng. Jonathan Jordan, Job
 Parker, Jacob Jordan, Robert Griffin, Joel Birum,
 Josiah Copeland. Wss: Thomas Hunter, Nathaniel Taylor.
 Signed by EDWARD WELCH. (DB-S1-239)(Registered 9.1783)
7. 6.1785 EDWARD WELCH buys 100ac. \$100 at head of Lighwood Br.
 Adjng. Joel Byrum, Jordan. Wss: Josiah Copeland,
 Benjamin Gordon. (DB-S1-123) (Recorded 9.1785)
- 1785 EDWARD WELCH, tax lists, Chowan Co.
- 1787 EDWARD WELCH was Wss: Will Champion Spivey, relict
 Sarah, Children: John, Dorothy, Delia, Rachael.
- 1788 EDWARD WELCH, Bond for marriage James Keel-Sarah Spivey.
- 1790 EDWARD WELCH, Census Chowan Co. (16300)
9. 9.1793 EDWARD WELCH, Survey, 69ac. adjng. Jacon Cullen, Isiah
 Copeland, decsd., WELCH CORNER. CB: James Woodward,
 Zaddock Pierce.
7. 9.1794 EDWARD WELCH buys 69ac. adjng. Jacob Cullen, Joseph
 Copeland. Grant No.39. £0-30-0/100ac. (DB-S2-331)
1. 4.1796 EDWARD WELCH buys from John Spivey £55-10-0, 200ac.
 Catherines Crekk adjng. Thomas Hunter. Wss: Nicholas
 Stallings, Frederick Gurley. (DB-U1-237)(3.1796)
- 12.15.1796 EDWARD WELCH sells 203ac. \$406 adjng. Job Parker, Joseph
 and Abraham Jordan, Isaac Birum, Benjamin Gordon, Lemuel
 Long, Jacob Cullen, William Ward. (DB-A2-123)(3.1798)
 Wss: Joseph Parker, Henry Hurdle. Signed by name.
12. 9.1797 EDWARD WELCH sells 102ac. for £101 adjng. Job Bond,
 Joseph Gordon, Moses Hobbs, Isaac Byriam on Poplar Run
 Branch. Signed by name. Wss: Nicholas Stallings,
 Thomas Stallings. (DB-A2-85)(12.1797)

The Family of JOHN WELCH of Chowan.

2. 7.1799 EDWARD WELCH buys for \$100 negro boy Sam. Wss. Joseph Reddish, Joseph Jordan, Nathan Jordan. (DB-A2-304) 9.1799
9. 8.1800 EDWARD WELCH Bond for Marriage Jenkins Gregory and Sarah Parker (Parks ?)
1810 EDWARD WELCH, Census Chowan Co. (01101-01101) b.pl755

Note: The 1790 Census with 8 children would presume his birth prior to 1754.

- 7.15.1827 EDWARD WELCH, Chowan Co. Testator. His Will does not name Sons 1 and 2 (predeceased their father) nor son 3, nor his first wife. 95

Wife No.1. Rachael Wallace of Scotch Family.
Wife No.2. Sarah Hollowell of English Family.

1. Son: JOHN WELCH, who predeceased his father. It is suggested that the 1810 Census, Chowan Co. of ELI WELCH (100000-20010) may preresent the family of JOHN WELCH deceased.
 2. Son: EDWARD WELCH, who predeceased his father. It is suggested that it was this son EDWARD WELCH who married 5.16.1799 Elsie Roe. Bond John Perry.
 3. Son: ABNER WELCH, Testator, 6.15.1825 naming brothers- WILLIAM and WILLIS WELCH. Sisters- CHRISTIAN and RACHAEL WELCH. Brother-in-law Robert Taylor. Extr: Brother WILLIAM WELCH Wss: J.W. and William Littlejohn.
 4. Son: MILES (m.Sally Spivey 3.5.1803) Bond: ISAAC WELCH
 5. Son: WILLIAM(m.Abigale Houghton 10.13.1818) B: Thos.Jas.
 6. Son: WILLIS
 7. Dau: LILLY married a Stallings
 8. Dau: THAMER (m.Robt.Taylor 9.14.1801) B: Jno.Fullerton
 9. Dau: SALLY (M.Hilary Taylor 1.17.1807) B: LEMUEL WELCH
 0. Dau: RACHAEL (m.Luke Ming 5.11.1825) B. Lemuel Morris
 1. Dau.:CHRISTIAN
- Gdchn: Christian, Winford, Elizabeth Taylor.
Extrs: MILES, WILLIAM WELCH
Wss: DAVID, BAKER WELCH

The Family of JOHN WELCH of Chowan.

10.20.1836 MYLES WELCH (son of Edward) Testator, names-
Will notes "all negros I sent Penny and Henderson Simpson"
Wife: SARAH (Spivey) (m. 3.5.1801)
Son: BAKER F.
Son: DREW
Son: GASTON
Dau: SARAH M. SIMPSON (Note: 1.13.1825 PENINA WELCH married Henderson Simpson. B: Wm. Lane)
Dau: LOUISA ("Liza")
Son: DORSEY
Wss: William Deans, H.W. Gillen, H.E. Eure.

Note: MILES WELCH, ^{lay} Minister, ^{BALLARD BRIDGE} Baptist Church and buried in Old Welch Graveyard, south bank Welch's Mill Pond.

4. 1.1815 LEMUEL WELCH (son of David) Testator, names-
Wife: MILLY
Son: JESSE (m. 6.26.1823 Emma Trotman. B: Thos. Hendricks. Note that Catherine's Creek, subsequently called Trotman Creek)
Dau: LUCINDA m. Spivey and had Wesley.
Extrs: MILLY and MILES WELCH
Wss: James Evans.

Note: JESSE WELCH Bond, 8.31.1823 marriage of Mathew Baker and Temperance Fullerton. Note: Given names MILES WELCH'S son "Baker F. Welch" and marriage of PENINA WELCH in 1790 to JOHN FULLINGTON and the 1814 marriage of WELCH FULLINGTON to Nancy Harrell.

4.10.1773 ISAAC WELCH petitions for line between Chowan-Perquimans Cos.
3. 8.1790 ISAAC WELCH married SARAH HOLLOWELL. B: John Fullington
1790 ISAAC WELCH, Census, Chowan Co. (10300)
12. 9.1790 ISAAC WELCH of Chowan Co. buys 80ac. £90, at mouth of Tottering Bridge Branch to Rockahock Bridge.
Wss: James Bond, Williams Hicks. (DB-S2-64)
1792 ISAAC WELCH sells land Bertie Co. (DB-P-362)
2. 4.1799 ISAAC WELCH Bond. Marriage Abner Hollowell-Mary Goodwin.
1800 ISAAC WELCH, Census, Chowan Co. (00010-20110) Born 1755-74
11.12.1806 ISAAC WELCH, Testator, names- (son of DAVID WELCH)
Wife: SARAH (Hollowell)
Wss: Henry Halsey, Rachael Champion, Mary Goodwin.

7.10.1794 DEMSEY WELCH sells 100ac. Bertie Co. adjng. DAVID WELCH, ex-DAVID WELCH via his son DEMSEY WELCH. (DB-Q-101)
2. 4.1795 DEMSEY WELCH, of Chowan Co. buys 75ac. for £75, near Dirt Bridge, adjng. Abraham Norfleet, Rockahock Ck. Swamp. Wss: Jesse Copeland, Abraham Norfleet (DB-S2-362)
7.18.1795 DEMSEY WELCH sells foregping tract 75ac. (DB-U1-290)
Wss: ISAAC WELCH.

1810 DEMSEY WELCH, Census Hertford Co. (12010-01200) Born 1765-84
Sheet 6 of 6

The Family of JOHN WELCH of Chowan.

4.14.1780 DAVID WELCH buys 100ac. Bertie Co. N.side Cabbins Creek. (DB-N-1780)(?)

11. 8.1786 DAVID WELCH buys 100ac. Bertie Co. (DB-N-321)

1785 DAVID WELCH, tax Lists, Chowan Co.

1810 DAVID WELCH Census, Hertford Co. (31010-10110) Born 1765-84

1812 DAVID WELCH JR. List Soldiers War 1812, Hertford Co.

DAVID WELCH, detached 6th. Co. Chowan Regiment.

20 Census
Chowan Co.
(100-00000)

Miscellaneous WELCH items that are unassimilated.

5.29.1787 MARY WELCH m. JOSIAH CHAPPELL B: Joseph Thomas.

12. 7.1790 PENINA WELCH m. JOHN FULLINGTON B: Isaac WELCH

1814 WELCH FULLINGTON m. NANCY HARRELL B: JACOB WELCH

1810 MARY WELCH, Census, Chowan Co. (11000-11110)

1820 Henry Walton, Testator, names his daughter ABSELLA WELCH

5. 9.1823 PEGGY WELCH married JAMES HALSEY. B: Miles Halsey

1837 WILLIAM WELCH, Testator, names-

Nancy Harrell and Husband James Harrell

Infant: WILLIAM WELCH, James Harrell Guardian.

6.11.1830 JOHN WELCH m. CHARLOTTE LASSITER B: William Riles.

2.21.1834 WILLIAM WELCH m. NANCY BADHAM B: ?

4.13.1763 Charity Welch - Mother Cook Elgacomb Co

The Family of JOHN WELCH of Chowan.

Reconstruction.

I. (EDWARD WELCH, 1704 Quit Rent Roll, Nansemond Co. Va. ???)

II. JOHN WELCH (pl690-1730) "of Chowan" m. ELIZABETH.

1. EDWARD WELCH (-1753) "eldest son"
2. JOHN WELCH NFR.
3. JAMES WELCH NFR.
4. SARAH WELCH (married Joseph Parker ????)
5. (ELIZABETH WELCH married John Arnold ????)

III. EDWARD WELCH (-1753) Died Intestate.

1. (DEMSEY WELCH ?)
 - A. JOHN WELCH (Chain bearer)) Questionable until
 - B. SARAH WELCH married Rountree) documented. See Will
 - C. EDWARD WELCH) MICHAEL WELCH.
2. MICHAEL WELCH (-cl768) m. JUDAH
3. DAVID WELCH (-cl783) Married MARGARET
 - A. ISAAC WELCH (cl806) m. SARAH HOLLOWELL
 - B. DEMSEY WELCH
 - C. LEMUEL WELCH (1cl815) m. MILLY
 - a. JESSE WELCH m. EMMA TROTTMAN.
 - b. LUCINDA WELCH m. SPIVEY
 1. WESLEY SPIVEY.
 - D. DAVID WELCH
 - E. JACOB WELCH
 - F. THAMAR WELCH married JOHN CLARKE.
4. EDWARD WELCH (-cl827)
 - m-1 RACHAEL WALLACE and had-
 - A. LILLY WELCH married STALLINGS.
 - B. THAMAR WELCH married ROBERT TAYLOR
 - C. SARAH WELCH married Hilary TAYLOR
 - m-2 SARAH HOLLOWELL and had-
 - D. JOHN WELCH (-pl827)
 - E. EDWARD WELCH (-pl827) (m. ELSIE ROE ?)
 - F. ABNER WELCH (-cl825)
 - G. MILES WELCH (-cl836) m. SARAH SPIVEY.
 - a. BAKER F. WELCH
 - b. DREW WELCH m-1 MARY DARDEN
m-2 SARAH ELIZA WARD
 - c. GASTON WELCH
 - d. SARAH WELCH ("Penny" ?) m. SIMPSON.
 - e. LOUISA ("Eliza") WELCH
 - f. ELIZABETH WELCH
 - H. WILLIAM WELCH married ABIGALE HOUGHTON
 - I. WILLIS WELCH
 - J. RACHAEL WELCH married LUKE MING
 - K. CHRISTIAN WELCH.

1784-87
Census by
Mrs. P. J. S. Ten
Dated
1-6-6-1-0

Edward
25-2-0-0

21/460
21/60
12/50
12/450

Foregoing is a compilation, theoretically put together for study and checking by family sources. ECW.

REF: Line of William Alexander Hamilton Welch (1886-)
602 Third Ave., Kingstree, S.Car. 5.12.1959.

- I. EDWARD WELCH (c1740-1827) M-1 c1775 RACHAEL WALLACE (Scotch)
M-2 a1783 SARAH HALLOWELL (English)
Tradition: Had brother DAVID WELCH, who was co-founder
Bullard Bridge Baptist Church (14m. north
of Edenton, Chowan Co. NC.) and was its
Minister until his death. Another brother
MILES WELCH and a third brother name unknown.
After Revolutionary War the two went south-
one to Miss. one to Ala.
- II. MILES WELCH (c1780-12.26.1836) Married SARAH SPIVEY on 3.5.1801.
Her Will dated 9.2.1840. He a Lay Minister at Ballards
Bridge Church.
- III. DREW WELCH (3.15.1813-1.17.1864) M-1 MARY DARDEN (2.15.1815-
6.16.1853); M-2 10.18.1855 SARAH ELIZA WARD (9.2.1830-
7.20.1908).
- IV. EDWARD KLINGMAN WELCH (11.3.1860-4.15.1936) M-11.27.1879
NORA PRISCILLA WIGGINS (11.24.1862 Gates Co.NC-9.25.1931)
- V. WILLIAM ALEXANDER HAMILTON WELCH (2.10.1886-)
M-9.18.1912 ELIZABETH WINSLOW (4.2.1888 Perquimans Co.NC-)

Note: See Line of JOHN WELCH & ELIZABETH of Chowan Co. NC. who
probably the progenitors of this line.

Note: WELCH MILL POND on Catherines Creek in Chowan County NC
is probably the center of an area wherein four generations
of this family were born, while three generations were
buried in the WELCH GRAVEYARD on the west bank of WELCH
MILL POND.

Note: This Line probably runs-

- I. JOHN WELCH & ELIZABETH
II. EDWARD WELCH whose Admtr. was DEMSEY WELCH.
III. EDWARD WELCH noted as I above.

PERQUIMANS COUNTY. (1679 from Albemarle Pct.)

Geography: Yeopim River forms its west boundary with Chowan Co. and while the actual boundary was not surveyed until 1805 the Yeopim River was accepted as the boundary prior to that time. The Little River forms the east boundary from Pasquotank Co.

Parishes: Berkeley Parish.

Note: The two items following concerning JOHN WELCH are placed here, due to the location of the tracts in question. The JOHN WELCH, may well prove to be the JOHN WELCH of Chowan Co. which see.

8.10.1721 JOHN WELCH, Planter, buys 110ac. on NE side Yeopim River, adjng. Joshua Calloway, John Wiatt. Wss: Richard Leary, Joseph Oates. (DB-B-104)

5. 8.1732 JOHN WELCH, "deceased" is named as the "father-in-law" of John Arnold, who sells for £40, to Elisha Stevens "land due me by will of my father-in-law, JOHN WELCH, deceased". Wss: Charles & Sarah Denman. (The deed refers to the tract noted under the 1721 date above) (DB-C-77)

Note: Since this date follows closely upon the date (1730) of the Will of JOHN WELCH of Chowan- and since that Will notes a daughter SARAH WELCH, as his oldest daughter, it follows that there was more than one daughter in the family. It is possible that John Arnold married a younger daughter, although no mention in the will was made, unless perhaps John Arnold married SARAH WELCH and her father did not refer to her by her married name, in which case the acreage is in doubt.

Note: The possibility exists that the term "father-in-law" was not used in its present meaning. In olden days the term often times designated a step-father.

Allied Families: ARNOLD.

Lawrence Arnold, testator 21695, names wife Elizabeth and beq. his estate to a son John Arnold, to receive it when 13 years of age. (Born 1683). John Bateman was appointed Guardian of John. Bateman married the relict Elizabeth.

John Arnold, Testator. Will probated 7.21.1735 beq. land on Deep Creek. "Crest on seal". Wife: Elizabeth. Son: John Arnold. (His dau. Sarah Arnold married 1720 Samuel Parson.) - - - - -

4. 5.1727 NATHANIEL WELCH and F. Sweeny were Wss; Deed (DB-B-202)

2.13.1734 NATHANIEL WELCH, Testator, Pasquotank Co. Probate 4.8.1735. Names: Jerome Sweeny, Terrance Sweeny (Saddler of Perqui. Co.)) Also took up land 1724 SW side Little River) Thomas Gaskill, Joseph & Elizabeth Pendleton, Daniel Danse, John Corp. Wss: John Sandley, Thomas Pendleton. (See DB-B-288)

THE WELCH

Families

in

Albemarle Sound Area in North Carolina

and the

Pamlico Sound Areas.

n. c.

The Rachael Welch Lawrence Family.

Thomas Welch of Pasquotank County.

James Welch of Chowan Precinct.

John Welch of Chowan County

Nathaniel Welch of Perquimans County.

James Welch of Bath.

BEAUFORT COUNTY. (1712 from Bath, which discontinued 1739)

6.12.1764 MATHEW WELCH of Baufort Co. buys 100ac. from Thomas Respass of Beaufort Co. on north side of Pamlico (Pamlico ?) River, adjng. Mr. Vines. (Jno?)
Wss: Wyrriott Ormond. (DB-4-42)

1764 MATHEW WELCH and his son WILLIAM WELCH, Tax Lists.

9.28.1767 MATHEW WELCH, Testator, names-
Wife: MARY (Vines of John ?)(See 1814 Will below)
Son: WILLIAM WELCH
Dau: ELIZABETH, MARY, ZETRIN (sic), SUSANNA, IREN (sic).
Extr: John Clifford, son-in-law.
Grandson: John Clifford
Wss: Thomas Respass, Sr. & Jr.

1779 WILLIAM WELCH, MARY WELCH, Tax Lists.

1788 JAMES WELCH, buys from Jas.G.Blount, Lot in Washington Town (County Seat) (DB-6-76)

1790 Census No Beaufort Co. record.

3. 3.1792 WILLIAM WELCH buys 4ac. from William Swan on north side Pamlico River.
Wss: Benjamin Cowell, Samuel Clark. (DB-6-431)

1800 Census: WILLIAM WELCH (21001-00201) Born pl755.
1810 Census: WILLIAM WELCH (00301-00000) Born pl765.
LYDIA WELCH (10000-00001) Born pl765.

1812 Will of Richard Swain names LEDY WELCH. (Hath.)

1814 LYDIA WELCH buys land from Wm.Hamilton (DB-8-237)

10.28.1813 Capt. JOHN WELCH of Jones Co.(1778 from Craven) sells 50ac. of land adjng. my old patent on the east side of my plantation, Beaufort Co. for a 4yr. old mare, 2 cows and calves to be delivered to LYDA WELCH.
Wss: William & Sarah Boyd.

5.18.1814 WILLIAM WELCH, Testator, names
No wife mentioned.
Son: JOHN VINES WELCH bequeathed plantation.
Dau: ELIZABETH WELCH
Dau: HANNA SPREWEL Wss: Thomas Floyd
Son: WILLIAM WELCH John Pilley.
Son: MATHEW WELCH

Note: The son JOHN VINES WELCH presupposes that the father MATHEW WELCH an adjnr. to John Vines, presumably married Mary Vines.

Note: Possibility exists that LYDIA WELCH was wife of WILLIAM WELCH, and the Capt. JOHN WELCH was the JOHN VINES WELCH noted in the 1814 Will.

CUMBERLAND COUNTY (1754 from Bladen)

1. 9.1760 JOHN WALCH, et al. petition dated 11.1759, acted on by Council at Wilmington, New Hanover Co.
- 1761 WAKE WELSH was Wss. to Grant to Henry McCulloch for inducing Ulster Presbyterians to settle Duplin Co.
- 6.15.1761 JOHN WELCH, land entry, adjng. Russell, Cumberland Co.
- 10.23.1761 JOHN WALSH in caveat hearing vs. John Newberry.
- 9.23.1766 JOHN WELCH, land entry, Blounts Creek, Cumberland Co.
11. 6.1766 JOHN WALSH, sub-sheriff Cumberland Co.
- 1767 JOHN WALSH, JOHN WALSH, JR., THOMAS WALSH, Tax Lists Cumberland Co.
- 12.11.1767 JOHN WALSH, Representative from Cambelton, House Meeting. (Cambelton first Co. seat at Cross Creek, renamed Fayetteville.)
- 12.24.1767 JOHN WALSH presented petition from inhabitants of Cumberland, asking for public buildings at Cross Creek.
- 12.28.1769 JOHN WALSH, Esq., and Thomas Greer of Cumberland Co. buy 700ac. on SW side Northwest River, Bladen Co. £200. adjng. late Wm. Carver, Robt. Elwood ex-Alexander Legg who bought tract 10.14.1754. (Beaufort Co. DB-23-305) Wss: Robert Vernor, Joseph Green. (Humphry Legg was Wss; 1701 Deed James Welch of Bath)
- 2.23.1771 JOHN WELSH paid for pursuit of Jno. Wilcox from New Berne.
- 5.22.1776 JOHN WALSH recommended by Arthur Council as 2nd. Lt. from Cross Creek.
5. 7.1776 JOHN WELSH, Commissioner to inventory Tory estates.
8. 7.1776 JOHN WELSH, Capt. of 25 men. to guard Cross Creek in absence of Troops.
10. 8.1776 JOHN WELSH, Guard Troops expanded.
- 11.28.1776 JOHN WALSH, Capt. of Battalion, Wilmington District. JOHN WELSH continued service until end of War.
- N.D. JOHN WALSH Capt. of Company, 8th. Regt. N.C. Line.
- N.D. JOHN WALSH, et al. inhabitants Cambelton, petition for new Charter.
- 1787 CAPT. JOHN WELCH, Military Warrant #976 for 1580ac. land Davidson Co. Tenn. on east fork Stones River. (Cartwright & Gardiner. NC Land Grants in Tenn. 1958)
- 8.10.1790 CAPT. JOHN WALSH married SARAH DeGRAFFENREID. Halifax Co. Va.
11. 12. 1793 JOHN WELCH OF CUMBERLAND CO NC SELLS JOHN WELCH'S OF ORANGE CO. NC 502AC EAST FORK STONES R ADJNG WRAKLEY. (DAVIDSON CO. TITAN DB-C-164)
- DEEDS- JOHN WELCH-WELSH-WALSH
 Grantee from 1763 to 1799
 Grantor from 1761-1808
 Tracts on Cross Creek, Cape Fear River,
 Lots Campbellton, Fayetteville.
 Dates blank from 1793 to 1801 perhaps
 indicating death of Sr.
 DB-8-147 in 1787 "JOHN WELCH SR"

See Page "CUMBERLAND-GRANVILLE COUNTY"
 Davidson Co. Tenn.

508ac
 Military Warrant 1213
 20. 1793 GRANT
 17. 1788 SURVEY
 22. 1788 LOCATED

CUMBERLAND COUNTY-GRANVILLE COUNTY (1746 Edgecomb)

I. Capt. JOHN WELCH (pl740-p8.1812 Granville Co.) Married HANNA
Left a Will, naming-

b.c.1760 → 1. JOHN WELCH (Capt/?) Extrs: JOHN WELCH
m. 5.20.84 2. ROBERT WELCH Layborn (Laban) HAISLIP
HARRY POPE 3. REBECCA WELCH Wss: J. Peace jr;
4. HANERITOR WELCH m. Bradford. Mathew Wilson.
(1782-85-88 Tax Lists Granville Co.
(1790 Census Granville Co. JOHN WELCH (no enumeration)
ECW (1800 Census Granville Co. JOHN WELCH SR. (00001-00011) bpl755
(JOHN WELCH JR. (21010-20010) 1755/74
(1810 Census Granville Co. JOHN WELCH (10201-01101) bpl765
(ROBERT WELCH (20010-01010) 1765/84

II. Laban Haslip (1754 Charles Co.Md.-5.7.1816 Ala.) Buried New Hope
Cemetary Marshall Co. Tenn. Married 11.8.1785 (12.1.84 ?)
Granville Co. REBECCA WELCH (cl769-pl840 Madison Co.Tenn.)
Marriage Bond 11.8.1785. She m-2 1.12.1819 John Peace and
m-3 7.4.1835. Her application for pension as widow of
Laban Haislip (R-8024) states she married 12.1.1784 in
Granville Co. at home of Squire Pope. Lived Granville Co.
for 7 years (1784-91) hence Johnston Co. NC until 1800,
then Bedford Co. Tenn, hence Alleghany Co. Had 15 children
8 living at time of death Laban Haislip in 1816- Nancy,
Pattcey, Elizabeth, James, John, Laban, Jonathan, Calvin.

III. John Haislip (1787 Granville Co.-1876 Marshall Co.) m. 10.15.1818
Lincoln Co. Tenn. Sarah Wade (1803 Ga.-Marshall Co. Tenn.)

IV. Thomas Hughes Willis (1820 Lincoln Co. Tenn-1879 Marshall Co.)
Married 3.20.1860 Sarah Haislip (1835 Lincoln Co.-1916
Marshall Co.)

V. William Harris Wheatley (1861 Obion Co. Tenn-1942 Marshall Co.)
Married 4.8.1888 Vertna O.Willis (1867 Marshall Co.-
1945 Williamson Co. Tenn.)

VI. Volena Wheatley (3.2.1891 Marshall Co.-) m. 9.1.1909 Felix
B. Hayes (1888 Maury Co. Tenn-) Narrator this line
932 West Main Street, Franklin, Tenn.

Census 1784-1787 North Carolina State (Ref: Mark Register)
1786 Census Granville Co.

JOHN WELCH- White Males from 21-60 yrs of age	2
do under 21 over 60	2
Females	4
Blacks 12 to 50 yrs	1
do under 12 over 50	0
Total	9

Cross Ref: Davidson Co. Tenn.

11.13.1790 John Welch of Cumberland Co. N.C. sells 502 ac.
granted him by State N.C. (Chatham Co. NC DB-C-168
8.20.1793 Capt. John Welch, Continental Line (N.C.) Land
Grant Np.975 Military Warrant No.1213 1508 acres
on East Fork Stones River.
5.17.1788 Surveyed; 3.2..1788 Located

CARTERET COUNTY. (1722 from Craven.)

Geography: Craven and Carteret counties lie between the Neuse River and Onslow Bay. Clubfoot Creek flows north into the Neuse lying in Craven County. Newport River is more of a Bay than a River, directly south of Clubfoot Creek. Only about ten miles separate the Neuse and Onslow Bay. A Creek, possibly Harlow's Creek connect Clubfoot Creek and Newport River.

- 8.26.1747 LEWIS WELCH on duty Carteret Co. when Spanish lay the Bay.
 3. 1756 LEWIS WELCH was Wss. will of Benjamin Small.
 7.16.1758 LEWIS WELCH, ROBERT WELCH, Henry Chew were Wss. to will of Thomas Hardesty. (Math. I-227)
 1760 LEWIS WELCH on Tax Lists. Also 1766, 1779.
 10.11.1769 LEWIS WELCH, land entry north side Neuse River.
 10.11.1769 LEWIS WELCH, Survey, 200ac. Craven Co., south side Neuse River, east side Clubfoot Creek. Adjng. Richard Lovell, Permethius Morton, John Cletheral, Morton & Co.
 N.D LEWIS WELCH, J.P. at Port Beaufort while Council met at New Berne.
 10.10.1778 LEWIS WELCH, Land Grant dated 3.3.1779, "Welch's Purchase"
 11.12.1778 LEWIS WELCH, Survey, 300ac. Carteret Co. "Welch's Purchase" at head of Harlow's Creek and Williams Swamp. Adjng: LEWIS WELCH, Arthur Mabson. CB: Jonathon Helle, Richard Canada.
 5. 5.1779 LEWIS WELCH appointed Commissioner of Forfeited Estates.
 7.16.1758 ROBERT WELCH, LEWIS WELCH, Henry Chew were Wss. will of Thomas Hardesty. (Math. I-227)
 10.25.1765 ROBERT WELCH, Land Entry, east side Newport River.
 9.9. 1766 ROBERT WELCH, Survey, 210ac. Craven Co. South side Neuse River, west side Clubfoot Creek. (Opposite LEWIS WELCH 1769 Tract)
 N.D. ROBERT WELCH, Survey, 200ac. west side Clubfoot Creek. adjng. John Bishop.
 1810 ROBERT WELCH, Census, (00010-11010) north side Newport River betw. Core and Mill Creeks.
 1.21.1782 JAMES WELCH married MARY McCARTY (Burns: Craven Co. Marriages.)
 3. 4.1784 JAMES WELCH sold Bennett Boddy land north side Neuse River. (12m. below Raleigh on Neuse River per John Bennett Boddie. 1959.)
 1790 JAMES WELCH, Craven Co. Census (11200)
 1803 MARY WELCH (wife ?) Will. N.C.Archives File 19.055 pp.65.
 1810 JAMES WELCH, Census Craven Co. (00101-00001) on north side Newport River, betw. Clark and Harlow Creeks,
 1814 JAMES WELCH, Will. N.C.Archives File 19.055 pp.72.
 3. .1747 SAMUEL WELCH, decsd., Thomas Lovick, Esq., exhibited inventory of estate. N.C.Archives File 19.002 Carteret County Court Minutes page 1 folio 1.

Note: See Lovick

WILLIAM WELCH, Revolutionary War Soldier. (Bl-Wt-2190-100)
Deposition taken 3.1837. ROBERT WELCH, heir-at-law
of WILLIAM WELCH who enlisted Carteret County and
served 10th. Regt. N.C.Continental Line under Col.
Abraham Shepard. Served until the end of the War.
Received no land bounty and son ROBERT WELCH sues
on 4.10.1837 as "only heir of WILLIAM WELCH". ROBERT
WELCH "of Carteret Co.",

Bounty Land Warrant No. 2190 for 100ac.

Theoretical:

The possibility exists that the forgoing LEWIS WELCH was
the son of ROBERT² WELCH, (who married CATHERINE LEWIS) son
of Maj. JOHN WELSH of A.A.Co. Md. This LEWIS WELCH was
Baptized in A.A.Co.Md. 4.18.1712 (All Hallows Parish Record
pp.84) and married in 1734 ELIZABETH CROSBY, nee Toogood.
No further record in A.A.Co. (JAMES WELCH, his brother, born
IL.25.1709 married Elizabeth Toogood of Col. Josiah of A.A.Co.
We suggest that the Carteret WELCH family consisted of-

I. LEWIS WELCH m. ELIZABETH TOOGOOD CROSBY
and had among others-

1. ROBERT WELCH who was Wss.1758 with LEWIS.

2. JAMES WELCH

3. ROBERT WELCH

4. WILLIAM WELCH who had son ROBERT WELCH.

Ref: WELSH-HYATT & KINDRED. Luther W.Welsh. 1928.

CHATHAM COUNTY. (1771 from Orange. 1752 from Bladen-Granville)

Tax List, London-Britain Twp. Chester County, Pa.

<u>LUKE WELCH</u>	1756-57-58	)	Includes ALL the
<u>WALTER WELCH</u>	1756-57	Freeman.)	<u>WELCHES</u>
<u>HENRY WELCH</u>	1756-57-58	Freeman.)	listed.

Pennsylvania Miscellaneous Marriages.

4.7.1761 LUKE WELCH married JANE WHITE

1768 LUKE WELCH, WALTER WELCH, HENRY WELCH, petition from
Orange County, N.C. vs. Proprietor's misuse.

1769 Chatham Co. (DB-A) LUKE WELCH & wife JANE.

1784 Chatham Co. MICHAEL WELCH, Testator. (Ref: Olds.)

Wife: EVE

Son: HENRY WELCH (1800 Census-00111-40001) bp 1755

1790 Census Chatham County.

JOHN WELCH (11300)

WALTER WELCH (32500)

X 1798 Chatham Co. WALTER WELCH, Testator. (Ref: Olds)

Wife: MARY

Son: MATHEW WELCH (1800 Census-00100-00100) b 74-84

Son: MICHAEL WELCH (do -30010-10100) b 55-74

Son: WALTER WELCH (do -00300-00201)

Son: JAMES WELCH (do -01000-00000) b 84-90

Son: ISAAC WELCH

Dau: MARY WELCH

Dau: ALICE WELCH

Dau: CATHERINE WELCH

1800 Census Chatham Co.

MICHAEL WELCH (20100-10100)

ROBERT WELCH (20100-20100)

1810 Census Chatham County. NO WELCH-WELSH.

1812 War, of. MICHAEL WELCH

1814 JAMES WELCH, Will. (C.R.19.055)

waltn? 1803 MARY WELCH, Will. (C.R.19.055)

1853 HENRY WELCH, Will (C.R.22.023) ✓

1854 WILLIAM WELCH Will. (C.R.22.023)

Entries & Grants.

E-11. 1.1799 G-12.30.1802 EDMUND WELCH 150ac. Flat Creek

E-10. 9.1801 HENRY WELCH 55ac. Tick Creek,
part of 1/3rd. conveyed by WALTER
WELCH to HENRY WELCH. CB: MATHEW WELCH

E- 4.22.1801 G-11.14.1801 MATHEW WELCH, 56ac. Ephraims Creek,
CB: JEREMIAH WELCH

E- 1. 8.1802 Sur-11. 6.1806 EDMUND WELCH, 185ac. Tick Creek.

- ✓ 4. 2.1800 EDMUND WELCH sells land Bloody Creek-Brush Creek. adjng.
DB-N-199 Purvis. Wss: George Gee, Joshua Edwards.
- ✓ 2.12.1803 EDMUND WELCH sells 70ac. Tick Creek, adjng. Richard Thompson,
DB-N-89 George Martin, Henry Bray, Jack Thompson.
Wss: Lemuel Smith, Kenneth McIvor, Charles Smith.
- ✓ 4. 2.1803 EDMUND WELCH bought land.
DB-N-200
- 9.14.1807 EDMUND WELCH)
Anson Co. LUKE WELCH) Sell land to John May
(DB-L/M-103 Jane Welch) adjng. Baker.
JOHN WELCH)
Polly Welch)
Sally Welch)
Patsy Welch)
- ✓ 11.17.1808 ISAAC WELCH to MATHEW WELCH/ 64ac. on Ephraim Creek
DB-P-308 being whole tract left him by his father.
Wss: Charles Smith, Lemuel Smith, Nicholas Smith.
- ✓ 8. 7.1815 MICHAEL WELCH sells 300ac. Bear Creek to John Warren.
DB-X-15

Family Reconstruction.

Presumed three brothers from London-Britain Twps. Chester Co. Pa.
migrated North Carolina- Orange Co. which split into Chatham Co.

1. MICHAEL WELCH (-1784) m. Eve

A. HENRY WELCH m. Sarah

a. Catherine m. Hunter

b. Mary m. Benton

c. Elizabeth, d. HENRY, e. EDMUND, f. Rosanna

g. Sarah h. ZACHARIA i. JEREMIAH j. Nancy

2. WALTER WELCH (-1798) m. Mary

A. MATHEW

B. MICHAEL

C. WALTER

D. JAMES

E. ISAAC

F. Mary

G. Alice

H. Catherine

3. LUKE WELCH married Jane

A. EDMUND

B. LUKE

C. Jane

D. JOHN married Elizabeth

E. Polly

F. Sally

G. Patsy

See Census, Land entries and Grants etc etc.

CHATHAM COUNTY. (1771 from Orange) Deeds.

- ✓ 3. 8.1771 LUKE WELCH & JANE lease of land to MIKEL WELCH & EVE.
DB-A-163 To build a house on land.
Wss: John McSwine, Andrew Conner
- ✓ 6.10.1786 MATHEW WELCH buys lot in town. (Pittsboro ?)
DB-D-206 Wss: Francis Farrell, William Brantley.
- ✓ 6.10.1786 HENRY WELCH buys lot in Town. (Pittsboro ?)
DB-D-214 Wss: Francis Farrell, William Minter.
- 5.11.1789 JOHN WELCH & ELIZABETH sell land on Ephraim Creek adjng.
✓ DB-D-625 Johnson, McSwine, HENRY WELCH.
Wss: Pendleton Gaines, Jacob Brooks, John Coleman.
- ✓ 2. 8.1790 JOHN WELCH & ELIZABETH of Chatham Co. to Joseph Kirk
DB-D-623 bl30 for 80ac. in Chatham Co. "middle part of land I
now live on". Adjng: Johnson, Wilcox, HENRY WELCH, Perkins.
Original Grant from Earl of Granville 2.16.1758 to
Enoch Lewis; 11.12.1759 Lewis to William Wiley;
3.12.1763 Wiley to WALTER WELCH.
WALTER WELCH & MARY to his heir
LUKE WELCH and from him to his son by Will- JOHN WELCH
JOHN WELCH & ELIZABETH to Joseph Kirk.
Wss: John Berry, John Webster.
- ✓ 7. 1.1799 WALTER WELCH to MATHEW WELCH. 53ac. of land from his
DB-K-442 father and also 1/3rd. of land now occupied by his Mother.
Wss: Lemuel Smith, John, William Dabney.
- ✓ 5.12.1800 MATHEW WELCH to JAMES WELCH, 37ac. both sides Ephraim Ck.
DB-L-70 His part of land by will from his father. Relinquishes
his 1/4th. part of 71ac. held by his mother as her 1/3rd.
part of Estate.
Wss: Lemuel Smith, Benjamin Bagley, Ezekial (Keasy ?)
- ✓ 9.22.1802 Elijah Hunter & Catherine (Welch))
DB-N-229 Elizabeth Welch) Sell 213ac. adjng.
William Benton & Mary (Welch)) HENRY WELCH, decsd,
HENRY WELCH) LUKE WELCH. incldg.
EDMUND WELCH) house & orchards.
Rosanna Welch)
Sarah Welch)
ZACHARIA WELCH)
JEREMIAH WELCH)
Nancy Welch)
Sarah Welch Sr, Widow.)
Wss: Benjamin Bagley, John Thompson, Peter B. Smith,
Richard Russell, William Pickett.
- ✓ 9.22.1802 Same heirs as above, sell lot in Pittsboro.
DB-N-231 Presumed heirs of HENRY WELCH, see DB-D-214- 1786.

continued.

JOHN WELCH of Tryon County
THOMAS WELCH of Rutherford Co.

Tryon County was only in existence for the period of 1768 to 1779, being formed from Mechlinburg in 1768 which came from Anson in 1762. In 1779 Tryon County was abolished and it was divided into Lincoln and Rutherford Counties.

FOREWORD. While there is no documentation, it seems more than a coincidence that the marriages of JOHN WELCH and THOMAS WELCH in Pennsylvania, the concurrent flight of Presbyterians southwards and the appearance of presumably the same families in North Carolina at approximately the same time.

JOHN WELCH of Lancaster Co. Pa. was issued a land warrant No. 260 for 150ac. in Lebanon Twp. Interest to begin 3.1.1737, which was usually the date that the grantee was "on" the land. This tract adjoined the tract of John Casper Stoever and Martin Casetas. Lancaster County was formed in 1729 from Chester County. Lebanon Twp. constituted a large area just east of present Dauphin County, then called Derry Twp. This section was settled by the Scotch-Irish and in 1721 the Old Donegal Presbyterian Church was organized there. The records of Rev. John Casper Stoever reveal that he married-

3.17.1753 JOHN WELCH and MARGARET IRVING

1. 7.1756 THOMAS WELCH and AGNES ALEXANDER

"Pa. German Pioneers" page 72 states "John Casper Stoever, Sr. and Jr. The father labored in Virginia and the son, a Theological student was Minister in Pennsylvania."

JOHN WELCH was on the tax lists in 1749-1750 living "south end of Paxtang Twp." (now Dauphin Co.)

JOHN WELCH of Tryon County.

The family of JOHN WELCH of Tryon County is well defined in the following documents-

JOHN WELCH, Testator, Tryon Co. (1761-6.5.1769)

Names: Wife: MARGARET beq. 1/5 "for her in child bearing"

Dau: REBECCA named as "oldest daughter"

Son: JOHN WELCH

Dau: MARGARET

The Will stipulates that his plantation on Camp Creek (a fork of Jacobs Creek on the south branch of the Cataba River, present Catawba Co.) be divided between his wife "and children".

Extrs: Wife, THOMAS WELCH, NICHOLAS WELCH.

Wss: Alexander Lockhart, John Linsey, Jr.

Chronologically ahead of the development of this family we note next a confusing deed, giving additional details of this family.

continued.

see Titmables
Meherrin R.
Va.

2

Lincoln Co. (DB-17-370) 1796. WILLIAM WELCH, NICHOLAS WELCH, THOMAS WELCH, all of Pendleton Co. S.Car. (now Pickens Co.) sell tract in Lincoln Co. N.C. to George Whitely (who married MARGARET WELCH, relict of JOHN WELCH, decsd.) granted their father JOHN WELCH by patent 10.24.1795 and bequeathed to them by their father's will. Tract situate on the Jacobs River.

Was: Josiah Underwood, Thomas Martindell,
George Whitmore.

The date of the Patent in 1795 is an obvious error in the recording of the deed, as the date is some twenty five years after the death of JOHN WELCH and in view of the following land entry and survey-

7.21.1767 JOHN WELCH made land entry and on 7.31.1767 a Survey was made for him for 200ac. in Mechlinburg Co. (now Catawba Co.) on Jacobs Fork of the South Fork of the Catawba River "a little below Camp Creek". A Land Grant of this Tract was made 10.24.1767. (N.C.State Archives-Box 23- pp.87, listed under McDowell Co.)

A review of the Census records in Pendleton County reveal the following enumerations- in South Carolina-

1790	WILLIAM WELCH	page 81	(12500)	(Presumed only William
1790	WILLIAM WELCH	page 84	(12300)	(in S.C. at this date.
1790	DAVID WELCH	page 84	(11300)	(see 1790 Lincoln Co.
1800	WILLIAM WELCH		(21010-32010)	
1800	DAVID WELCH		(20101-00201)	
1800	NICHOLAS WELCH		(30010-11010)	4c 55-74

GEOGRAPHY:

The South Fork of the Catawba River has, as tributary streams- Indian Creek, Jacobs Fork, Clark Creek, while Camp Creek is a tributary of Jacobs Fork and lies almost entirely within present Catawba County. Buffalo Creek (and there are various Creeks so named, in various N.C. Counties) lies mostly within present Cleveland County (1841 from Lincoln-Rutherford Cos.) having its source in Lincoln Co. to the North and flowing into the Broad River near the S.C. Line.

7.26.1774 NICHOLAS WELCH, Extr. Estate of JOHN WELCH decsd. reported to the Court, who authorized the sale of the Plantation where the relict of JOHN WELCH, now MARGARET WHITELY now lives. Proceeds of the sale, £90, to NICHOLAS WELCH for benefit of widow and orphans.

The 1790 Census of Lincoln County, enumerates, all on page 113-
WILLIAM WELCH ((10400)
THOMAS WELCH (11500)
NEI (sic) WELCH (12300) 4p 1776

No other WELCH enumerations in the County.
Possibly the "Nei Welch" was misprint for "Nic WELCH"

In view of these Census returns, indicating that the three men WILLIAM, THOMAS and NEI WELCH were married and had 3-4-5 children, it would appear that they were children of a prior marriage, since the wife MARGARET WELCH was bequeathed £5 "for child bearing" suggesting she was "with child" at the time of signing of the will. This would correspond with the supposition that JOHN WELCH married MARGARET IRVING in 1753 in Pennsylvania.

There appears in 1751 and 1761 land entries, surveys and grants to a JOHN WELCH that confuse the picture in this area. They may be in part to JOHN WELCH of Tryon county, or to JOHN WELCH of Rutherford county, which see later on.

4. 1.1751 Land Entry, Indian Creek, Anson Co. (now Lincoln Co.)
12. 4.1751 Survey 300ac. s. side Indian River, Anson Co.

4. 1.1751 Land Entry, on Broad River, Anson Co. (now Rutherford Co.)
8. 7.1751 Survey 300ac. North side Broad River, Anson Co.

4.10.1761 Survey 250ac. Clarks Creek, Anson Co. (Now Lincoln-Catawba Co.)
4.10.1761 Land Grant Clarks Creek, Anson Co.

Turning now to the three children of JOHN WELCH as noted in the 1796 deed (DB-17-370).

1. WILLIAM WELCH.

4. 1.1751 Land Entry, Broad River, Anson Co. (See entry dates above.)
8. 6.1756 Land Survey, 100ac. N. Bank Broad River.

1.22.1756 Buys land on Catawba River. (Anson Co. DB-1-197)
1.22.1756 Buys land on Catawba River. (Anson Co. DB-1-200)

11.15.1762 Land Grant, Anson Co. E. side Clarks Creek.
11.15.1762 Land Grant, Anson Co. E. side Clarks Creek, adjng. Ramsour. (Possibly adjns. THOMAS WELCH'S survey 4.10.1761 which see.)
11.15.1762 Land Survey, E. side Clarks Creek. 250ac. adjng. Derrick Ramsour.

N.D. Land Survey, Mecklinburg Co. 640ac. on Betts Branch of Clarks Creek, ex-William Mills.
4.19.1763 Land Grant on Betts Branch.

7.13.1765 Sells to NICHOLAS WELCH, 170ac. adjng. Mulligan and Potts. No dower release. Wss: THOMAS WELCH. Tryon DB-1-514.
Note: Tract possibly on Howards Creek adjng. THOMAS WELCH. See his survey 6.23.1767.

There is no further documentation of WILLIAM WELCH until the 1790 Census and possibly that enumeration of WILLIAM WELCH is for a younger WILLIAM WELCH. It is probable that this WILLIAM WELCH was the first of the three brothers to migrate to Pendleton Co. S.C. and his absence at the time of the death of his father JOHN WELCH accounts for his not being named as one of the Executors.

- I. Nicholas Welch (1793 N.C.-)
- II. Thomas H. Welch (Pulaski Co. Mo-)
married Catherine Sullivan (Tenn-)
- III. Jessie Valentine Welch (12217.1856 Pulaski/Texas Co. Mo-)
married Prianne Elizabeth Smith (2.10.1856 Tenn-)
- IV. Lillie May Welch (Mo. -)
married ~~W. B. Pratt~~ Pratt.
- 1974 { 1014 Spruce Street , Duncan, Okla. 73533
Mrs Iol Buck Pratt

1. WILLIAM WELCH, continued.

1790 Census Lincoln Co. pp.113 (10400)

3. 4. 1794 Survey for 288ac. Lincoln Co. on Buffalo Creek
adjng. Norman.

6.17.1799 WILLIAM WELCH give P/A to THOMAS WELCH who sells
William Welch's land on Buffalo Creek, adjng.
Norman, Guthrie. Wss: Brock (Tryon DB-19-33)

6.18.1799 WILLIAM WELCH gives P/A to THOMAS WELCH to sell
land on Buffalo Creek patented to WILLIAM WELCH
5.22.1795.

2. NICHOLAS WELCH married ELIZABETH.

11.15.1762 Land Grant on Clarks Creek. (LINCOLN CO)

3.30.1774 Sells tract patented to NICHOLAS WELCH 11.15.
1762, on east side Clarks Creek. ELIZABETH
releases dower. Wss: Robert Blackburn, Henry
Gross. (Tryon DB-1-754)

7.13.1765 NICHOLAS WELCH & ELIZABETH sell 170ac. adjng.
Mulligan, Potts. Patented to Sherrel who sold
to WILLIAM WELCH who sold to NICHOLAS WELCH.
Wss: THOMAS WELCH, George Davies. (Tryon DB-1-514)

4.18.1767 Land Entry. No location noted. (see Pottsock. Linc. Co)

7.23.1770 NICHOLAS WELCH of Tryon Co. sells tract on Clarks
Creek adjng. Warlock, Potts, Hildebrand, Williams.
Wss: William Dearium, MARGARET WELCH. (Mother? sister?)
(Tryon DB-1-269) ELIZABETH releases dower.
Note: This tract presumed to be tract surveyed for
his father JOHN WELCH 4.10.1761 adjng. Warlock.
Possibly sold as Extr. father's estate and widow
MARGARET releases through her signature.

5.20.1772 Land Grant on Buffalo Creek.

10.24.1772 Sells 300ac. tract on Buffalo Creek fork of Indian
Creek. Wss: Workman, et al. ELIZABETH releases dower.
(Tryon DB-1-657)

1.20.1779 Sells tract patented to NICHOLAS WELCH 5.22.1772
on Buffalo Creek fork of Indian Creek. Wss: Thomas
Pearson, Henry Carlock (Warlock?) (DB-2-605)
No dower release.

A period of some ^{nine} ~~eleven~~ years intervene during which no records
of NICHOLAS WELCH appear, however an excerpt from Wheeler's History
of North Carolina, reprint of 1922, pp.228 may hold the clue-

"NICHOLAS WELCH, a Tory, lived near Ramsour's Mill"
Perhaps his allegiance to the Crown played a part in the absence
of records concerning him.

continued.

4 1/2 4.5
NICHOLAS WELCH. Additional Material re: Loyalists.

The Battle of Ramsour's Mill.

All Lincoln Co.
"Col. Moore called a meeting of the Tories, June 10, 1780 at his father's residence on Indian Creek, near Ramsour's Mill. Here he was met by forty men, to whom he revealed Cornwallis's plan of Campaigning. Before the meeting adjourned, it was revealed that Major McDowell, with a company of patriot militia of Burke County was only eight miles distant and in search of some of their number. They determined to make a surprise attack upon McDowell, who learned of their action and escaped. Moore directed the men to meet him on the 13th. at Ramsour's Mill and the readiness with which the Tories responded may be judged from the fact that over two hundred appeared at that time and on the next day many others among whom was MAJOR NICHOLAS WALSH of Col. Hambletons regiment. By the 20th. the number had grown to 1300, about one fourth of whom were without arms. They were encamped on a hill about 300 yards from Ramsour's Mill and a half mile north of the present village of Lincolnton."

Ref: The Loyalists in North Carolina during the Revolution.
Robert O. DeMond. 1940. Duke University Press. pps.125-6.

"In addition to those from their own neighborhood, the Tories were reinforced two days before the battle by 200 well armed men from Lower Creek, in Burke County under Captains Whiston and Murray. Col. John Moore, son of Moses Moore who resided 6 or 7 miles west of Lincolnton, took an active part in the County. He had joined the enemy the preceeding winter in South Carolina and having recently returned dressed in a tattered suit of British uniform with a sword dangling at his side, announced himself as Lieutenant Colonel in the regiment of North Carolina Loyalists, commanded by Col. John Hamilton of Halifax. Soon thereafter NICHOLAS WELCH, of the same vicinity, who had been in the British service for 18 months and bore a Major's commission in the same regiment, also returned, in a splendid uniform and with a purse of gold which was ostentatiously displayed to his admiring associates, he had embraced. Under these leaders there was collected in a few weeks a force of 1300 men, who encamped on the elevated position east of Ramsour's Mill....."

Ref: Sketches of Western North Carolina, Historical and Biographical, illustrating principally the Revolutionary Period of Mecklinburg, Rowan, Lincoln and adjoining Counties, accompanied with miscellaneous information, much of it never before published. C.L. Hunter, Raleigh 1877. page 213.

2. NICHOLAS WELCH & ELIZABETH. Continued.

6.30.1788 Land Entry, Indian Creek. Lincoln Co.
2. 3.1789 Survey 100ac. Indian Creek. CB: Mooney,
THOMAS WELCH. Tract adjns. Mooney.

1790 Census Lincoln County.
NEI WELCH (12300)

12.20.1791 Land Grant on Indian Creek.
N.D. Survey, 80ac. Indian Creek. CB: Hean, Mooney.
9. 4.1795 NICHOLAS WELCH of Lincoln Co. sells 80ac. on
Indian Creek, No Dower release. Wss: Firney
Green Norman, Annis Norman. (Tryon DB-17-334)
7. 5.1791 Land Entry on Indian Creek.
7. 9.1791 Land entry on Indian Creek.

1791 NICHOLAS WELCH ("of Pendleton Co. S.C.")
See father JOHN WELCH, same date.
1800 Census Pendleton Co. SC. (30010-11010)
1810 NICHOLAS WELCH, land plat, Pendleton Co. S.C.

No documentary records of NICHOLAS WELCH after this date.

3. THOMAS WELCH (p1755-) married RACHAEL.

RACHAEL as wife of THOMAS WELCH appears signing dower
releases from 12.10.1770 to 8.10.1773. THOMAS WELCH disposes
of land subsequent to this latter date, suggesting her death
at 1773 and his possible remarriage.

N.D. THOMAS WELCH buys from Robert and Martha Blackburn,
p 1765 tract adjng. Jacob Grissemore, Peter Swiney and
WELCHS line. Wss: Alexander & James Lockhart.
(Tryon DB-1-63)
Note: Same Wss: as father JOHN WELCH'S will.
8.10.1773 "of Tryon Co." sells 150ac. on s.fork Catawba River,
bought from Robert Blackburn and patented by him
4.28.1768. RACHAEL releases dower. Wss: Alexander
Lockhart, Robert Blackburn. (Tryon DB-1-733)
Note: See preceding note.
11.23.1771 "of Tryon Co." sells to Hampston, 200ac on Indian
Creek branch of Catawba River. Wss: George & Sarah
Davis. (DB-1-536)
4.10.1761 Land Grant of 4.10.1761 surveyed. Anson Co. 300ac.
on Tyrees Branch of Beaver Dam Branch, names Potts
and Clements cabins adjng. Goforth and Henry Ramsour.
(Note: Present Gaston Co. 1846 from Lincoln)
8.10.1773 "of Rowan Co." sells 300ac. tract formerly Anson Co.
now Rowan Co. on Beaver Dam Creek. Patented to THOMAS
WELCH 4.10.1761 adjng. Henry Ramsour. RACHAEL
releases dower. Wss: Same as other 1773 deed.
(Tryon DB-1-731)

6

3. THOMAS WELCH, continued.

5.22.1772 Land Grant on Buffalo Creek. (Lincoln-Gaston Cos.)

7.27.1775 "of Tryon Co." sells 250ac. n. side Buffalo Creek
patented to THOMAS WELCH 5.22.1772 adjng. Davis.
No. Wss: No Dower release. (Tryon DB-2-188)

6.23.1767 Survey 300ac. Howards Creek. Mechlinburg Co.

12.23.1768 Land Grant on Howards Creek (Tryon Co. Formed 1768)

12.10.1770 "of Tryon Co." sells 300ac. tract on n. fork Howards
Creek betw. Potts and Hildebrant. Patented THOMAS WELCH
12.23.1768. RACHAEL releases dower. Wss: Robert &
Martha Blackburn. (Tryon DB-1-319)

1779 Lincoln County formed from Tryon County.

1.1.1783 "of Lincoln Co." sells Thomas Bentley 120ac. on Indian
Creek patented to THOMAS WELCH 5.5.1769. Wss: Forney
G. Norman, Wallace Beatty. (Tryon DB-2-636)
Note: No record of entry, survey, patent. No dower release

1790 Census Lincoln Co. pp.113 (11500)

1796 (Tryon DB-17-370) See under JOHN WELCH, same date.

6.17.1799 "of Lincoln Co." Power of Attorney from WILLIAM WELCH
to THOMAS WELCH to sell land on Buffalo Creek adjng,
Kree, Guthrie, Henry. Wss: James Wilson, Firney G. Norman
(Tryon DB-19-33)

6.18.1799 Identical to foregoing deed P/A from WILLIAM WELCH to
sell 60ac. on Buffalo Creek patented WILLIAM WELCH
8.2.1795 adjng. Baxter Brock. Wss: as above.

1800 Census Lincoln Co. THOMAS WELCH SR. (00001-00401) *bp 1755*
THOMAS WELCH JR. (30010-20010) *b155/74*

10.13.1804 THOMAS WELCH of Lincoln Co. Sells land Buffalo Creek
adjng. Taylor, Levibaugh, Murphy. Wss: Ramsey, Trout.
(DB-22-287)

10.22.1804 THOMAS WELCH sells land Indian Creek adjng. Peregrene
Norman, McNear, Carruth, Sleagle. Wss: John McNemar,
Jenkins. (DB-23-256)

10.12.1804 THOMAS WELCH sells land to Jacob Bellinger, on Indian
Creek. adjng. Radler, Duncan. Wss: McNemar, Jenkins.
(DB-23-251)

4. REBECCA WELCH "Oldest daughter". NFR.

5. JOHN WELCH (Junior) NFR

6. MARGARET WELCH. NFR.

End Family JOHN WELCH of Tryon Co.

7

Between the families of JOHN WELCH of Tryon County and the family of THOMAS WELCH of Rutherford County, we are inserting an unassimilated ROBERT WELCH, who may have been a member of either family and we have but one documentary evidence of his presence in this area-

10.16.1756 ROBERT WELCH buys from John Alexander
land on the Catawba River.
(Anson Co. DB-5-119)

The fact that John Alexander was the father of AGNES who married THOMAS WELCH of Rutherford County, tends to indicate his alliance with this family. While THOMAS WELCH had certain lands (300ac. on the south fork of the Catawba River) for a period of time (1763-1769) none of his entries, grants, surveys, deeds etc. indicate his presence in the area at the time of the ROBERT WELCH deed.

JOHN WELCH of Tryon County and his family were residents of the Catawba River area and he had his plantation on a branch of the Catawba River when he signed his will in 1761, and presumably in possession of the land prior to that date.

Further research must be done on this ROBERT WELCH.

THOMAS WELCH of Rutherford County. (1779 from Tryon.)

THOMAS WELCH, Testator. (WB-3-88)(8.21.1793-10.1794)
Makes bequests to-

Wife: AGNESS WELCH. Improvements which I now live on, including my dwelling house and all the necessary buildings thereon and all the live stock to be at her disposal, the land only excepted and that only for her natural life and to be disposed of as hereinafter mentioned.

Son: JAMES (Welch) 140ac. of land whereon he now lives according to the boundaries now laid off.

Son: THOMAS (Welch) part of of my old survey where he now lives and his improvements according to the boundaries now laid off.

Son: JOHN (Welch) part of the tract including the Mill whole and certain according to the boundaries now laid off.

Son: DAVID ALEXANDER (Welch ?) a certain piece of my land being part of my old plantation according to certain boundaries now laid off.

Son: JOSEPH (Welch) the old improvements supposed to be 200 across, at his Mothers decease, according the boundaries now laid off.

Dau: ELIZABETH McGAUGHEY)	
Dau: AGNESS SUGGS)	Each one shilling sterling.
Dau: MARY SNOWDEN)	
DAU: JEAN PROCTOR)	

Extrix: Wife AGNESS WELCH

Wss: William Whorton, James Wi(lliams?)

Ref: N.C. Historical Commission, Dept. of Archives, Raleigh NC.
Microfilm copy of Will.

Sherril. Annals of Lincoln Co. pp.26.

The family of THOMAS WELCH is less complicated in delineation than are other Welch families in North Carolina, due to the fact that no second marriages seem to be involved in the Carolina residence, as the wife AGNESS WELCH signed deed as early as 7.2.1769 and was named in the Will of 1793.

Continued.

9

THOMAS WELCH of Rutherford Co.

- I. THOMAS WELCH (-c1794) married AGNES (Alexander of John and Elizabeth, see deed 1821 noted under his son JOSEPH WELCH-8)

Note: Possibly the same THOMAS WELCH who married 1.7.1756 in Pennsylvania by Rev. John Casper Stoeever.

Note: Possibly the son of JAMES WELCH of Paxtang (present Dauphin Co. Pa. See No.1 of this Series) as his son THOMAS WELCH had no further record discovered in Pennsylvania after 1757. This supposition is further strengthened by the fact that JAMES WELCH of Paxtang had nine children. THOMAS WELCH of Rutherford County had nine children. Of the latter's nine, six were named identically with those of JAMES WELCH of Paxtang and the oldest son was named JAMES WELCH, presumed to be named after the paternal grandfather- a usual family custom.

3. 1.1767 Land Entry on Robinsons Creek, then Mechlinburg now Rutherford Co.
3. 1.1767 Survey, 300ac. Robinsons Creek, including Mill Shoal. adjng. John Neal.
- 4.28.1768 Land Grant for foregoing survey.
Note: See 1800 deed (JOHN WELCH-7) naming "Welchs Shoal" also THOMAS WELCH-I will beq. to JOHN WELCH-7 "mill, whole and certain".
- 4.19.1763 Survey of two Grants. 300ac. Mechlinburg Co. on s. fork Catawba River, n. side Beaver Dam Creek, adjng. Joseph Green. (Present Gaston Co.)
7. 2.1769 THOMAS WELCH & AGNESS sell to John F. Doubber, 300ac. foregoing tract. Wss: John Beeman, Robert Gwalty. (Tryon DB-1-195) "Anna" in body of Deed, signature "Agnes"
- 4.18.1775 Buys from Alex Lee, jr. 100ac. Sandy Run of the Broad River (now Cleveland Co.). Wss: John Riggs, William Reynolds. (Tryon DB-2-168)
- 8.14.1786 THOMAS WELCH SR., Painter of Lincoln Co. sells 100ac. tract noted above. Wss: John Seffert, Jesse Reynolds, Henry Landis. No Dower release. (Rutherford DB-E/I-15)
- 1778 When Rutherford Co. being formed THOMAS WELCH, Abraham Kuykendall et al. were named to lay out County Seat. (Sherrill.) Note: Kuykendalls intermarried with Welch family of SYLVESTER, Northumberland Co. Va.
- 1782 THOMAS WELCH, tax lists Rutherford Co. 550ac. 8 horses, 18 cattle. Amount "338".
- 1790 Census Rutherford Co. Page 118
THOMAS WELCH (13200)
Note: Possibly sons John, Joseph, David and unmarried daughter.

THOMAS WELCH of Rutherford Co.

The Will of THOMAS WELCH, was written in the old form, naming the sons first and then the daughters, the same form as was used by JAMES WELCH of Paxtang, presumed father of THOMAS WELCH. We have arbitrarily rearranged the order of the children, in, we hope, a more chronological order- as follows-

I. THOMAS WELCH (-c1794) married AGNESS ALEXANDER.

1. THOMAS WELCH (probably born pl759 due to the account of his son GEORGE WELCH, 1850 Census White Co. Tenn. which notes GEORGE WELCH born 1779 N.C.)

6.26.1787 Survey 200ac. Rutherford Co. on Grays Creek adjng. Driskill. CB: James, Samuel Gray.

6.20.1792 Grant from State NC, 200ac. Grays Creek adjng. Driskills Line (Ruth.DB-E/I-351)

1.12.1792 Survey 100ac. Robertsons Creek, adjng, own tract and Reuben Melton. CB: JOHN, DAVID WELCH.

11.25.1795 Land Grant, 100ac. Robinsons Creek adjng. Reuben Melton. (Ruth. DB-M/Q-147)

Note: His brother DAVID ALEXANDER WELCH-9 married MILLY MELTON.

It is probable that THOMAS WELCH was the first of the three brothers (James, John) to journey to Kentucky, and it is probable he went via Botetourt Co.Va. as we have a deed as follows-

10.25.1799 THOMAS WELCH of Botetourt Co. Va. gives to his son GEORGE WELCH, of Rutherford Co. NC, a 200ac. tract on the Broad River adjng. John Driskill, Miller and Cleghorn, including house and orchards. (Ruth.DB-12/14-383. 9.13.1800)

Less than a month later THOMAS WELCH appears in Barren Co. Ky. which in 1820 was split from Monroe Co. Ky. where in 1821, both of his brothers James and John Welch lived.

11.16.1799 THOMAS WELCH of Barren Co. Ky. sells Isaac Kennedy, 50ac. on Hunting Creek-Robertsons Creek a grant of 9.1.1790. Wss: JOHN WELCH.(DB-15/17-172) Recorded 3.23.1801.

4.15.1802 THOMAS WELCH was paid £10 by Isaac Canaday and THOMAS WELCH'S brother JOSEPH WELCH of Rutherford Co. gives deed for land Hunting Creek and Meltons Corner. Wss: John Early, James McConnell. (Ruth. DB-20/21-92.)

About 1819 THOMAS WELCH, after migration to Kentucky returned to White Co. Tenn. where we have extensive documentation. See Tennessee Family.

11

THOMAS WELCH of Rutherford County.

I. THOMAS WELCH married AGNES ALEXANDER.

1. THOMAS WELCH

A. GEORGE WELCH (1779 NC-

11. 7.1808 Married Rutherford Co. ELIZA SUMMERHILL.

9. 2.1809 Buys land N. Packolote River, Spartansburg Co. S.C. (DB-29/31-221)

Note: Tract just across State line s. Ruth. Co.

1810 Census Rutherford Co. (00110-10100)

1810-1819 Moved to White Co. Tenn.

2.18.1819 GEORGE WELCH & ELIZABETH of White Co. Tenn. sell foregoing tract. (DB-29/31-221) (DB-32/33-205)

1820-1850 Noted in White Co. census enumerations.

2. JAMES WELCH (2.5.1761-pl0.18.1842). Revolutionary Pensioner

No. S-31466. Deposition taken 12.2.1833 Monroe Co.

Ky. Deposes that in 4.1777 was Volunteer in Capt.

Adam Hampton Co. Col. Hampton Regt. Rutherford Co.

NC. 6 mos. service vs. Cherokees. In Spring 1778

same Co. under Col. McDowell. To S.C. vs. British

at Fort Prince- "depleted them". Return NC-dischg.

Sept.1780 same Capt. and Col. to Kings Mountain.

Had camp fever and not at Battle. Back to NC and

dischg. Spring 1781. Spring 1781 same Capt, Col.

Millers Regt. To "96" besieged by Gen. Green. Hence

to frontier to guard vs. Indians. 8 mos. service

back to NC and dischg.

Deposition was substantiated by neighbors- "he is

a Clergyman of good standing and respectability".

Notation on folder "10.18.1842 dead".

3.26.1783 Married Rutherford Co. MARY SIMS. B: Wm.Walker.

1790 Census Rutherford Co. pp.118 (21500)

1793 THOMAS WELCH, father of JAMES will beq.140ac. "whereon he now lives".

1. 8.1799 JAMES WELCH sells 140ac. on Hunting Creek of the Second Broad River, including improvements.etc.

Wss: Felix Walker, Philip Neell. (Ruth.DB-10/11-126)

It is presumed that shortly after his brother THOMAS WELCH migrated to Kentucky, that JAMES WELCH followed, as next we pick him up-

11. 8.1821 JAMES WELCH of Monroe Co.Ky. appoints his brother JOSEPH WELCH to protect his interests in the estate of John Alexander. (Ruth. DB-30-89)

It seems likely that the 140ac. sold was the same tract that he received by way of his fathers bequest.

THOMAS WELCH of Rutherford County.

I. THOMAS WELCH married AGNES ALEXANDER.

3. AGNES WELCH, noted in her fathers will as AGNES SUGGS.

No further record. A Rutherford Co. marriage on 3.14.1785 lists an ANN WELCH marrying TIMOTHY RIGGS, Jr. B: Timothy Riggs, Sr.

Often the copying and recopying of county records cause mistakes and the above marriage is inserted here on the chance that the same RIGGS might have been SUGGS. Refer to the 1775 Deed of THOMAS WELCH Sr. which was wss. by John Riggs.

4. ELIZABETH WELCH noted in her fathers will as ELIZABETH McGAUGHEY. The 1822 Deed appointing her brother JOSEPH to protect her interests in the estate of John Alexander, calls her "MRS JOHN McGAUGHEY.

5. JEAN WELCH, noted in her fathers will as JEAN PROCTOR. 7.4.1789 Ruth.Co. JANE (Jean ?) WELCH married WILLIAM PROCTOR. B: Andrew Logan.

Note: THOMAS WELCH of White Co. Tenn. married REBECCA PROCTOR, presumed a relative of Gen.Proctor.

6. MARY WELCH, named in her fathers Will as MARY SNOWDEN. No further record.

7. JOHN WELCH. Born c1774 (Marriage-Census deduction)

5.28.1791 Married Rutherford Co. SARAH MASON
B: Gavn Irvin. Wss: J.Miller

11. .1794 Married Rutherford Co. POLLY (?)
ANDERSON. B: Wm.Nix. Wss: Chas.Lewis.
Either or both of these JOHN WELCH marriages
could be appropriate for this JOHN WELCH.

1800 Census Rutherford Co.
JOHN WELCH (10100-10100)

1.13.1800 JOHN WELCH and DAVID A.WELCH (brothers)
sell part of the 400ac. on Robinsons Ck.
part of their fathers survey of 1767,
including Welch Shoals, adjng. Neely,
John Melton, Kennedy, Galtany. Wss:
William Kannon. (DB-12/14-100) Sale
made to John Cansler (Chancellor etc.
see deeds of John's brothers.)

THOMAS WELCH of Rutherford County.

I. THOMAS WELCH married AGNES ALEXANDER.

7. JOHN WELCH, continued.

10.22.1799 JOHN WELCH buys 250ac. on Little Camp Creek, adjng. Guffy's line. Wss: Alexander, Joseph McGaughey, James Rankin. (DB-15/17-130)
Note: See ELIZABETH-4 married McGaughey.

1800 JOHN WELCH buys land Mountain Creek (DB-22/23-516)
1807 JOHN WELCH buys land Bear Ck.Branch (DB-24/26- 27)
1812 JOHN WELCH buys land Little Camp Ck.(DB-27/28-428)

1810 Census JOHN WELCH Rutherford Co. (20010-20010)

12.12.1812 JOHN WELCH sells 250ac. Branch Little Camp Creek. Wss: James Watson, John Griffy.
(DB-27/28-454)

8.11.1821 JOHN WELCH and JAMES WELCH of Monroe Co. Ky. heirs-at-law of John Alexander, decsd. appoint their brother JOSEPH WELCH of Lincoln Co. as Attorney. (DB-30-89)

Note: It is curious that of the nine children of THOMAS & AGNES, all presumably interested in the estate of John Alexander, that only JOHN, JAMES, JOSEPH, ELIZABETH are documented as protecting their interest in the estate.

8. JOSEPH WELCH. Born cl776 (from Census estimates)

1800 Census Rutherford Co. (00100-10100)

8.14.1800 JOSEPH WELCH & AGNES WELCH (mother ?) sell to John Cancellor, 200ac. on Robinsons Creek patented to THOMAS WELCH, adjng. Reuben Melton. Wss: Whiteside, Carter. (DB-20/21-99)

12.10.1801 JOSEPH WELCH buys from (brother) DAVID A. WELCH 12ac. on Hunting Creek adjng. John Melton. Wss: John Cancellor, Barbery Cancellor. (DB-20/21-72)

1.27.1801 JOSEPH WELCH, land grant, 35ac. on Hunting Creek, adjng. WELCH and McGaughey. (DB-20/21-295)

2.11.1801 JOSEPH WELCH buys 200ac. Hunting Creek. Wss: Cornelius Melton, Jacob Deck.

continued.

THOMAS WELCH of Rutherford County.

I. THOMAS WELCH married AGNES ALEXANDER.

8. JOSEPH WELCH, continued.

The witnesses on the 2.11.1801 Deed are important. Note that DAVID A. WELCH-9 married 1799 MILLY MELTON and that in 1819 a CORNELIUS WELCH married Sally Cancellor. The probability exists that MILLY MELTON was the daughter of Cornelius Melton.

Further along in our discussion of the North Carolina WELCH families, we will review a DAR application which stated that THOMAS WELCH & NANCY, had a son JOSEPH WELCH (1772-1865) who married a CATHERINE DECK and they named a child JACOB DECK WELCH (1811-1868). This similarity of names and dates will be commented on later on.

1. 4.1821 JOSEPH WELCH pays ELIZABETH, relict of John Alexander, decsd., £500 to relinquish all dower claims vs. estate of her husband. Wss: Robert Williamson. (Lincoln Co. DB-30-116)
- 5.18.1821 ELIZABETH McGAUGHEY (Mrs. John) of Rutherford Co. heir-at-law of John Alexander, decsd. appoints her brother JOSEPH WELCH of Lincoln Co. as Attorney to sell her share of 250ac. on the w. side of the South Fork (Catawba River) (Ruth. Co. DB-34-41)
- 8.11.1821 JOHN WELCH and JAMES WELCH of Monroe Co. Ky. heirs-at-law etc. as above, have right to share in 255ac. on s. Fork Catawba River in Lincoln Co. and appoint their brother JOSEPH WELCH to sell the land and divide among the heirs etc etc. (Lincoln DB-30-89)
- 11.17.1821 JOSEPH WELCH sells land on Indian Creek and s. fork Catawba River on the road from Lincolnton to Yorkville (S.C.) (Ruth. DB-30-83)
- 1.24.1824 JOSEPH WELCH, of Lincoln Co. etc. (DB-34-233)

9. DAVID ALEXANDER WELCH. Born c1778 Census estimate.

9. 9.1799 Married Rutherford Co. MILLY MELTON.
B: Joseph Green (Adjnr. THOMAS WELCH Survey 1763)

1800 Census Rutherford Co. (00100-10100)

continued.

15
THOMAS WELCH of Rutherford County.

I. THOMAS WELCH married AGNES ALEXANDER.

9. DAVID ALEXANDER WELCH, continued.

1.13.1800 (DB-12/14-100) See Deed under JOHN WELCH-7

12.10.1801 (DB-20/21-72) See Deed under JOSEPH WELCH-8.

1801? (DB-20/21-73) DAVID A. WELCH sells grant
on Robinsons Creek to John Cancellor adjng.
John Melton, Canaday (Kennedy).
Wss: JOSEPH WELCH, Grigg.

A?. CORNELIUS WELCH married 3.19.1819 Rutherford Co.
SALLY CANCELLOR. B: Thomas Hicks
Wss: Craton.

End of Family THOMAS WELCH & AGNES.

Included in this Chapter on THOMAS WELCH & AGNES, is
a confusing and perhaps contradictory line of a THOMAS WELCH
& NANCY, submitted in an application for DAR Membership, dated
1918. This was submitted by ZENOBIA WELCH of Anderson Co.SC.

I. THOMAS WELCH (1743-1789) from Wales, to NC in
1768-9 with land grants in Mechlinburg
Co. on both sides of Indian Creek, "below
the Scout Camp". Married 1764 NANCY ALEX-
ANDER (1746-) in Mechlinburg Co.

1. DAVID WELCH

2. JACKSON WELCH

3. JOHN WELCH (1770-) m. DORCAS DILLARD (see p. 27)

4. JOSEPH WELCH (1772-1865)

5. ELIZABETH WELCH

II. JOSEPH WELCH (1772-1865) m.1800 CATHERINE DECK (Van Dyke)

III. JACOB DECK WELCH (1811-1868) m.1833 ELIZABETH MONTGOMERY
COLVARD (1815-1894)

IV. ALONZA LAFAYETTE WELCH (1839-1917) m. 1874 Mrs. HULDAH
JANE BROWN STONE (1838-1912)

V. ZENOBIA WELCH born Anderson, Anderson Co. S.C.

"He (Thomas Welch) enlisted in Mechlinburg Co. and served
throughout the Revolutionary War. He began as a private and
was appointed Sargeant. Vol.19 Revolutionary Accounts, was
paid as a Sargeant. He was a loyal patriot as were others of
his name JAMES, JOHN and NICHOLAS WELCH, probably brothers as
they came from Wales and had land grants near together. He
married into the ALEXANDER family of Mechlinburg, etc etc."

continued.

THOMAS WELCH & NANCY. DAR Application continued.

The application gives as references. NC State Records Vol.17 pp.257; Do. Vol.10, Book 14, pp.8; Do. Vol.51, Book 178, pp.26; Army Settlement Accts. Vol.19. No.1088.

We have documented two identifiable deeds of this THOMAS WELCH & NANCY.

- 4.19.1763 THOMAS WELCH, Land Grant 250ac. on s.side Zimmermans Beaver Dam Creek. A second land grant same date, acreage, location.
- 4.19.1763 THOMAS WELCH, survey 250ac. on Beaver Dam Creek, adjng. Hostetter, Zimmerman and Second Long Creek. (This tract in present Gaston Co. 1846 from Lincoln.)

Note: The date of this Survey is identical with the survey date of THOMAS WELCH-I of Rutherford Co. which see.

- 1.24.1775 THOMAS WELCH buys from William Sims, 140ac. on Long Creek, patented to Mathew Floyd 4.25.1767. (Tryon DB-1-329)

Note: This deed only included here due "Long Creek".

- 3.13.1777 THOMAS WELCH "of Tryon County" sells 250ac. on Beaver Dam Creek adjng. Christian Zimmerman. NANCY WELCH releases dower. Tract patented Mathew Floyd 4.25.1767. Wss: David Allen, W.Lively, John Hill. (Tryon DB-2-241)
NANCY WELCH signed in presence of Andrew Neel, Jona. Hampton.

Additional documentation connecting THOMAS-NANCY with the Rutherford family of THOMAS-AGNES as follows-

JAMES WELCH-2 (of THOMAS & AGNES) m.1783 Rutherford co. with MARY SIMS. Note 1775 deed above William Sims. Also JAMES WELCH-2 sale 1799 Rutherford Co. with Andrew Neel as Wss: See Andrew Neel above 1777 deed.

JOSEPH WELCH-8 (of THOMAS & AGNES) buys 1801 200ac. to which purchase Jacob Deck was a Wss: See JACOB DECK WELCH (1811-1868) in line THOMAS & NANCY.

To further complicate this situation is the line of JOHN WELCH-3 noted in the THOMAS-NANCY line, who married DORCAS DILLARD. This line is covered in the Chapter on Rowan County.

continued.

16.5
Insert for page 17 at point noted.

The following ROWAN County marriage in 1788 is confusing as the ELIZABETH WELCH in question could equally be of the family of THOMAS WELCH & AGNES or THOMAS WELCH & NANCY, if in reality, they are not one and the same family.

Rowan County, 9.15.1788
ELIZABETH WELCH married JOHN HENDRICKS
B: THOMAS WELCH (father ?) Wss: W.ALEXANDER

This brings up the question of the relationship between John Alexander who married Elizabeth and were presumed to be the parents of AGNES ALEXANDER WELCH- and the W.(illiam ?) ALEXANDER who was Wss. to the above noted marriage. The question of why a Rowan County marriage when both versions of where ELIZABETH WELCH lived indicate either Rutherford or Mechlinburg counties.

The HENDRICKS family intermarried with the WELCH families in Campbell Co. Va. (See Iredell Co. N.C.) and were adjrs. to the WELCH family in Perquimans Co. N.C. also S.C. ?

Ray Worth, in his "Tennessee Cousins" on page 339 states that-

"The Mechlinburg ALEXANDER Family"
Col. Robert Alexander (1743-1813)
from Cecil Co. Md. Lead a Company
in the Cherokee Expedition. Was a
Captain in Revolutionary War.
Married MARY JACKS. Lived on
west side of the Catawba River
next to the Blacks and Hambrights.

67

THOMAS WELCH & NANCY. DAR Application. Continued.

An analysis of the families of THOMAS WELCH & NANCY and THOMAS WELCH & AGNES indicates a similarity in the names of their children, that perhaps is more than a coincidence-

The DAR data concerning the children of THOMAS & NANCY shows five children whose names (with the exception of a JACKSON WELCH) correspond with the names of four children of THOMAS & AGNES.

The possibilities of error in the DAR application should not be discounted.

It is possible that JOSEPH WELCH-8 of THOMAS & AGNES is the JOSEPH WELCH who married CATHERINE DECK.

Another possibility exists that the THOMAS WELCH who married NANCY was the THOMAS WELCH of THOMAS & AGNES, since the only date definite was 3.13.1777 when NANCY signed a dower release. We know that on that date THOMAS was married to NANCY. THOMAS'S son GEORGE was born 1779 in NC and possibly NANCY died shortly after that date.

(Add insert from opposite page.)

SPECULATION CONCERNING THE PARENTAGE OF THOMAS WELCH (& AGNES)

JAMES WELCH (1704-1754) "of Paxtang" (~~See Chapter No. 1 of this Series~~) married MARY (1707-1754). Traditionally this family came from the Carolinas. His Will bequeathed to a son THOMAS, the "servant man Daniell.....for the bebefit of the plantation". This son THOMAS WELCH, after the sale of the plantation in 1759, had no identifiable record in present Dauphin Co. Pa.

The Will of JAMES WELCH of Paxtang bequeaths to and names his children- noted here in approximately chronological order-

1. JOHN (identified in Franklin Co. Pa.)
2. THOMAS (NFR)
3. JAMES (identified dy.)
4. JEAN (identified dy.)
5. MARY (identified with brother JOHN.)
6. JOSEPH (NFR)
7. ISABEL (NFR)
8. ROBERT (identified in Perry Co. Pa.)
9. Daughter (presumed to have married and dy.)

The children of THOMAS & AGNES follow the same name pattern-

3. JOHN (N)
2. THOMAS
1. JAMES (named for paternal grandfather ?)
9. JEAN
8. MARY
4. DAVID ALEXANDER
7. AGNES
6. ELIZABETH

Thus the five children have identical names, both cases presumed to have named first male after paternal grandfather. The disappearance of THOMAS from the Pennsylvania scene corresponds with the general migration in this area- southward.

17 1/2

GASTON COUNTY. Page 2 of 2

There is some confusion about the THOMAS WELCH and NANCY and there are some facts that contribute to the theory that this was a first of two marriages. There is but one documentation of NANCY, the 1777 deed, plus, of course the DAR application.

The family of JOHN WELCH (1770-) m. DORCAS DILLARD is rather fully narrated in Allen's "History of Haywood County" and Sondley's "History of Buncombe County" and both seem to agree that JOHN WELCH who married DORCAS DILLARD came to NC shortly after the Revolutionary War, from Philadelphia. He was State Senator of Buncombe Co. in 1809-10 and was "the wealthiest and most influential man in Haywood County".

The marriage in Rowan County (1753 from Anson) of ELIZABETH WELCH on 9.15.1788 to John Hendricks is pertinent here as the Bond was THOMAS WELCH, and the Wss. was W. Alexander. While THOMAS WELCH of Rutherford Co. had a daughter Elizabeth, she was, in 1793, the date of her father's will, married to a John McGaughey. No other Elizabeth Welches documented in this area. If ELIZABETH WELCH married in 1788 she presumably was born in the neighborhood of 1768, which would not prohibit her being a daughter of THOMAS & NANCY.

It is curious that the DAR application cites "both sides of Indian Creek" as the original land grants to THOMAS WELCH who married NANCY. The only deed to which NANCY was a party was for land in Gaston Co. then still Tryon County. In contradiction of the DAR statements, JOHN WELCH who married MARGARET and had sons WILLIAM, NICHOLAS and THOMAS were all settled in the Indian Creek area in present Lincoln County- THOMAS WELCH being married in 1770-1773 to RACHAEL who signed dower releases during these particular years.

William Sims from whom THOMAS WELCH-NANCY purchased land in 1775 was perhaps related to the Mary Sims who married JAMES WELCH in 1783, Rutherford County, son of THOMAS WELCH.

The family of THOMAS WELCH of Rutherford County, seems to have impinged on this THOMAS WELCH-NANCY family to the extent that it throws some doubt on the authenticity of the DAR line.

In this connection it should be noted that the five children noted, of THOMAS-NANCY, in the DAR application, with the exception of the child named JACKSON WELCH, duplicate the same names used by THOMAS WELCH of Rutherford Co. and AGNESS.

If JOHN WELCH who married DORCAS DILLARD came to NC "shortly after the Revolutionary War, say c1780, he was but 10 years old, and his father was documented in NC at least 7 years prior to that time.

RUTHERFORD COUNTY. Marriages.

3.26.1783xJAMES WELCH	m.Mary Sims	B: Wm., Felix Walker
3.14.1785 Ann Welch	m.Timothy Riggs jr,	B: T.R.Sr., Lem.Moore
7. 4.1789xJane Welch	m. William Proctor	B: Andrew Logan
5.28.1791xJOHN WELSH	m. Sarah Mason	B:Gavn Irvin,J.Miller
11. .1794xJOHN WELCH	m. Polly Anderson	B:Wm.Nix,Chas.Lewis
9. 9.1799xDAVID ALEXANDER WELCH	m.Milly Melton	B. Jos.Green
4.15.1801xAbigale Welch	m. Jeremiah Mickle	B:Geo.Welch, Richd. Lewis.
11. 7.1808xGEORGE WELCH	m. Elizabeth Summerhill	B:John Summerhill
3. 9.1819 CORNELIUS WELCH	m.Sally Canselor	B: Th os. Hicks Isaac Craton
12.18.1827 Nancy Welch	m.Joseph Nix	B.John Mason T.F.Birchett

Routes of Migration.

The Scotch-Irish (Scotch and English from northern Ireland) settled in Surry County as early as 1750. There were two main routes, one from Lancaster, Pa. to Salisbury (from Lancaster to Frederick, Md. to Warrenton Va. then east to Amelia Courthouse, then south to N.C. joining the trading path near Granville Court House, then on to Trading Ford.) Another route followed the "Upper Pennsylvania Road" (found on map of 1775) which did not turn east in Virginia toward Amelia Courthouse, but continued down through the Shenandoah Valley to Winchester, Salem and into North Carolina where it stopped about ten miles above Reedy Creek.

More and More German and Scotch-Irish immigrants poured into Philadelphia and down the two routes. A few stopped in Virginia, but most of them went on to Rowan County. The land was cheaper and easier to acquire. Rowan was then part of Anson County and north to the Virginia border. In 1840 it was cut to its present size. English and Welsh had also emigrated to Rowan, but not in great numbers. They underwent great hardships in traveling the long distances down the "wagon road" from Pennsylvania to the Piedmont section. The Scotch-Irish were Presbyterians. The Philadelphia Synod supplied most of the early missionaries (John Thompson first in 1751 and High McAden came in 1775).

Ref: History of Rowan County. Brawley.
via Merle Hunter, Ft. Myers, Fla.

Census Enumerations.

1790	XJOHN WELCH	pp. 175	(12300)	Tax Lists
	XSAMUEL WELCH X	175	(23100)	1802-3-4.
	✓XMATHEW WELCH	172	(12200)	Matthais
	XTHOMAS WELCH	171	(11100)	Adjacent. William
	XJEAN WELCH	171	(13200)	Adjacent. Ephraim
				John
1800	✓XMATTHAIS WELCH <i>white Co Tenn</i>	(20101-20101)	b. p1755	Elijah
	XJAMES WELCH <i>55-74</i>	(11010-10010)	b. 1755/74	
	XJOHN WELCH	(01200-10010)	b. 1774/84	
1810	XJOHN WELCH	(10010-10010)	b. 1765/84	

BURKE COUNTY. (1777 from Rowan)

1790	XJOHN WELCH Sr	pp. 106	(33500)	
	XTHOMAS WELCH	106	(13100)	10 calls off
	XWILLIAM WELCH	110	(13201)	
1800	XJOHN WELCH	(10303-01000)		
1810	XTHOMAS WELCH	(02101-11110)	<i>pp 333</i>	
	XJOHN WELCH	(01001-00010)	<i>pp 333</i>	

IREDELL COUNTY (1788 from Rowan)

1790	XJOHN WELCH <i>white Co Tenn</i>	pp. 157	(11302)	
1800	XJOHN WELCH <i>white Co Tenn</i>	(21010-40101)		
	XSAMUEL WELCH	(12010-31010)		
1810	XJAMES WELCH	(00100-00000)	Page 151	
	XJAMES WELCH	(21001-21001)	191	
	XJOHN WELCH <i>white Co Tenn</i>	(11001-21310)	192	
	XISOM WELCH	(12110-31010)	204	
	XSAMUEL WELCH	(21201-22101)	207	

BUNCOMBE COUNTY (1791 from ^{RUTH}Burke)

1800	XWILLIAM WELCH	(22001-10001)	
	XANDREW WELCH	(10100-10020)	
	XWILLIAM WELCH	(00010-10100)	
	XJOHN WELCH	(10110-10100)	
	XTHOMAS WELCH	(12010-30010)	<i>Ruth ?</i>
1810	No Welches		

HAYWOOD COUNTY (1808 from Buncombe)

1810	XTHOMAS WELCH	(30401-22121)	Page 79
	XMICHAEL WILCH	(01310-00200)	79
	XWILLIAM WELCH	(00010-01010)	79
	XANDREW WELCH	(10110-01020)	79.

1810 Census incomplete, census taker complaining terrain so rough he could not be sure all residents listed.

ROWAN COUNTY.

Page 4.

Marriage Records:

- 2.29.1769 MAREY WELCH & George Laney. Titus Laney^{Adams Rowan}-Thomas Frohock^(c.c.)
- 10.28.1772 THOMAS WELCH & Jane Thompson. JOHN WELCH^{John Thompson}-Adlai Osbourne.
1. 3.1774 MARY WELCH & William McKee. Consent JOHN WELCH-Adlai Osbn.
- 9.15.1788 ELIZABETH WELCH & John Hendrick. THOMAS WELCH-W. Alexander
- 12.17.1801 ELIZABETH WELCH & Mathais Idol. John Teague-(Odel ?)
- 12.24.1802 JOHN WELCH & Hyena Adams. John Willson-Adlai Osbourne,
8. 7.1808 MARY WELCH & William Bodenheimer.
- 10.15.1824 ELIZABETH WELCH & Dr. J.Hall. JOSEPH WELCH-L.R.Ross,JP.
1. 3.1825 ISAAC WELCH & Martha Smith. William Job-E.Brock,JP.
- 11.14.1825 JOSEPH WELCH & Elen Locke. Richard Locke-John Giles.
12. 5.1826 ISABELLA WELCH & Arthur Neeley. Abraham Vaneton.

Wills:

- 2.29.1777 John Cowden, will made in Paxtang EX Lancaster Co. Pa. stating Cowden resident of "Rocky D. Creek, Rowan County, N.C."
- 1784 George Flemming, names daughter Ann, et al.
- 10.19.1819 JOHN VEATCH, names wife NELLY, Daus: MARGARET, ELIZABETH and SARAH. Extr: Jacob Hanes. Wss: Thomas Roster, John Hendrick.

DAR May 1851
to 2 p 1851

The ROWAN (and sucessor county) WELCH Families.

COUNTY FORMATIONS:

ROWAN COUNTY	(1753 from Bladen) Surry (1771 from Rowan)
BURKE COUNTY	(1777 from Rowan) Guilford (1771 Rowan/Orange)
IREDELL COUNTY	(1788 from Rowan)
BUNCOMBE COUNTY	(1791 from Burke-Rutherford)
HAYWOOD COUNTY	(1808 from Buncombe)
WILKES COUNTY	(1777 from Burke-Surry)

The WELCH Families following seem to be related due to the proximity of residence, age, migration to the sucessor counties westward and to the adjoining land owners. While various individual WELCH names appear as seperate items, they may be for one and the same person. While the subject matter of this portion is on Rowan county families, they also apparently resided in counties to the west, cut out of Rowan County. The census data offers no definate groupings as there are too many Johns, James', and Thomas Welches.

(1) JOHN WELCH must be considered to be among the first in the County, as a petition to form Rowan County was submitted and among the signers were JOHN WELCH and John Witherspoon. Since the county of Rowan was formed in 1753, it is obvious that the petition was signed prior to this date. (Colonial Records W.C. IX-91/2)

John⁵ (James⁴ John³ David² James¹) Witherspoon was the Gt³gd. son of the Rev. John Welsh of Ayr, Scotland, who married Elizabeth Knox, daughter of the Rev. John Knox, the Reformer. Their daughter (Welsh-Knox) Louise married James¹ Witherspoon, whose grandson John³ migrated to Kingstree, Williamsburg, S.Car. in 1734. (cf: W.W.Boddie History of Williamsburg.) (Questionable relationship)

The first Will in Wilkes Co. (WB-1-16) in 1778 was that of JOHN WITHERSPOON, ESQ. naming children, Thomas, David, James, John, Mary, Flora, Martha, Nancy, Jane and Elizabeth. Thomas Witherspoon's will in Wilkes Co. (WB-1-279) c1790 (WB-1-287) has as Bond: JOHN WELCH.

Marriage Bonds or marriages in Rowan County, suggest that JOHN WELCH was the father of at least two children-

- 2.29.1769 MAREY WELCH-George Laney. B: Titus Laney. Thos. Frohock, JP
- 10.28.1772 THOMAS WELCH-Jane Thompson. B: JOHN WELCH. Thos. Frohock.
- 3. 1.1774 MARY WELCH-William McKee. Consent JOHN WELCH, Adlai Osborne, J.P.

The actual residence or plantation of JOHN WELCH is unknown- at least by any recognizable deed. Whether in present Rowan County, or in what is now Burke Co. (formed 1777) is in doubt. The Burke Co. Census data, might indicate he did live there-

1790 Census JOHN WELCH SR. (33500)
1800 Census JOHN WELCH (10303-01000)

continued.

The Rowan County Welch Families.

(1) JOHN WELCH, continued.

9. 1.1800 Burke Co. Sheriff, issues a summons to JOHN WELCH and his wife RACHAEL to answer an action of trespass by John Patillo.
(DCR-8.001 Archives, Raleigh)

The 1810 Census also lists James McKee, John Alexander, John Ricketts et al. whose families were connected with various WELCH families.

The 1790 and 1800 Census records indicate there were three members of the JOHN WELCH household born prior to 1755 and presumed to be male members of his family and not his sons. The marriage of a presumed daughter MARY WELCH in 1774 would indicate the birth of JOHN WELCH prior to 1735.

(2) JAMES WELCH.

- 1763 Anson County, Tax Lists of Thomas Frohock, C.C.
JAMES WELSH 1.

This lone item may account for one of the males born pl755 in the 1800 Census of JOHN WELCH-(1)

(3) THOMAS WELCH.

- 10.28.1772 THOMAS WELCH married Rowan Co. JANE THOMPSON.
B: JOHN WELCH, Adlai Osborne, J.P.

1790 Census Burke Co. pp.106 (13100)
This enumeration was 10 calls off from JOHN WELCH.

1791 Buncombe Co. formed from Burke-Rutherford.

1800 Census Buncombe Co. (12010-30010)

11. 6.1806 THOMAS WELCH, survey 100ac. Buncombe Co. adjng. his old survey, Killian, Joseph Turner.
CB: WILLIAM WELCH, DANIEL WELCH.

1810 Census Buncombe Co. No WELCH-WELSH
1810 Census Burke Co. (02101-11110)

Note: Adjnr. 1806 Deed, Joseph Turner, may be brother of Mary Turner who married SAMUEL WELCH, which see.

continued.

Rowan County Welch Families.

4. William Welch (bpl755)

12.25.1778 Land Entry; Survey 3.21.1784; Grant 11.9.1784,
on Hunting Creek & Sandy Run. (See Hunting Creek under
Thomas Welch of Rutherford Co.) Adjng; Elias Alexander,
John Hughes, Killion; Gen.McDowell. CB:Charles McDowell,
John Hughes.

1778 Rown County Poll Tax in Capt.Wilsons District.

3.10.1783 Bynum relates that a William Welch married Eve
Cronister in Rowan Co. B: Robert Wier.

7.24.1789 Land Entry; 11.23.1790 Survey; 11.27.1792 Grant,
200ac. Burke Co. Flat Creek and Western Waters. Adjng;
John Chambers, William Brittan.

9.5.1789 Land Entry; 8.8.1807 Survey; 12.5.1807 Grant. 200ac.
on Bull Creek Branch Ivy Creek. (Present Madison Co.)
CB: William Welch, John White.

1790 Census Burke Co. pp.110 (13201)

1791 Burke Co. formed into Buncombe Co. et al.

1800 Census Buncomb Co. (22001-10001)

1803 Tax Lists Rowan County. (Possibly another generation)

1808 Haywood Co. formed from Buncomb Co.

1810 Buncomb Co, Census. No Welches.

1810 Haywood Co. Census (00010-01010) (Jr?)

1806/11 Noted in Court Minutes of White Co. Tenn.

1817/18 Tax Lists Dry Valley, White Co. Tenn.

4.5 James Welch. 11.30.1786 Rowan Co. (DB-10-550)

Buys tract from Joseph Dodson adjng. Benjamin Dodson,
Nicholas and John Young, and Robert Hardin.

Wss: William Hardin, Thomas Morris.

4.6 Thomas Welch.

1790 Census Rowan County (11100)

8.29.1807 Buncomb Co. (DB-7-623) Grant 100ac. adjng.

His old survey, adjng. Killion, Turner.

1810 Census Haywood County (10110-01020)

(See John Welch, No.15)

ROWAN COUNTY. WELCH Families

5. JOHN WELCH Born 1765-1774.

1790x Census Rowan County pp.175 (12300)

1800x Census Rowan County (01200-10010)

9. 2.1805 Rowan Co. DB-31-179 (recorded 12.14.1831)
JOHN WELCH and JANE/JEAN WELCH sell to Francis
Neeley, tract on Hunting Creek adjng. Frohock
Wss: Benjamin Wilson, John Backster.

Note: Frohock was Wss. 1769 marriage.

1810x Census Rowan County (10010-20011)

- 12.23.1814 (Rowan DB-24-416) JOHN WELCH sells to Daniel
Smoot, tract on Hunting Creek, adjng. John Kelly
James Hanna, JOHN WELCH.
12. 6.1826 (Rowan DB-30-24) JOHN WELCH sells to Joseph ()
land on Hunting Creek. Adjngs: Benjamin Wilson,
Francis Neeley, John Locke. Tract patented to
John Bailey.
2. .1828 (Rowan DB-30-26) JOHN WELCH sells to JOSEPH WELCH
"my natural son", 100ac. on Hunting Creek adjng.
Kelly, James Hanna, JOHN WELCH.
Wss: William Locke, Henry Hughey.
This Deed covers tract, sold partly 12.23.1814
(DB-24-416) which see.
- 2.10.1819 JOHN WELCH buys from JANE WELCH (Rowan DB-26-4 4)
229ac. on n. side Hunting Creek, adjng. Benjamin
Wilson, Francis Neeley, John Locke.
Wss: John Little jr., John Maxwell.
This deed covers acquisition of tract sold in part
12.6.1826 (DB-30-24) which see.
- 2.22.1819 (Rowan DB-27-336) JOHN WELCH buys from John Max-
well, land adjng. James Hanna decsd., WELCH and
Benjamin Maxwell.
Wss: John Little, James Hanna.
- ? 8.16.1829 (Rowan DB-30-722) JOHN WELCH sells to son JOSEPH
WELCH land purchased from John Maxwell adjng.
James Hanna.
Wss: William Haden, William Chines (Clunes?)
- 9.23.1819 (Rowan DB-26-728) JOHN WELCH buys from Jonathan
Ferrington, land on Rich Fork of Abbotts Creek
(present Davidson County 1822 from Rowan) adjng.
Rachael-Rezin-Thomas Cecil, Joshua Chadwick.
Wss: Ezel Brown, Zebulon Hunt.

6. MARY WELCH (Born pl755. Account date of marriage)

1. 3.1774 Rowan County. Married WILLIAM McKEE with consent
of JOHN WELCH, presumed her father.

ROWAN COUNTY WELCH Families.

(7) JANE (Jean) WELCH (Probably born pl760 account 1790 Census.)

1790 Census Rowan Co. pp.171 (13200) Next THOMAS WELCH.

7.17.1797 JANE WELCH of Rowan Co. buys from John Bailey, ex-Samuel Bailey, land on Hunting Creek, adjng, William Frohock, Adam Hall, Michael, Peter Beam, John Vaneton. Wss: Basil Gaither, Samuel Estet, JOHN WELCH (DB-15-404)

8. 5.1797 JANE WELCH sells to Robert Latham tract adjng. William Hall, Latham, "Wilshes line". Wss. Latham, JOHN WELCH (DB-16-61)

1800 No JANE/JEAN WELCH enumeration in N2C,

9. 2.1805 JEAN/JANE WELCH and JOHN WELCH sell to Francis Neeley, tract on Hunting Creek adjng. Frohocks. Wss: Benjamin Wilson, John Backster. (DB-31-179)

1810 No JANE/JEAN WELCH enumeration in N.C.

2.10.1819 JANE WELCH sells to JOHN WELCH 229ac. tract on Hunting Creek adjng. Benjamin Wilson part of tract patented to Samuel Bailey, Francis Neeley, John Locke. Wss: John Little Jr., John Maxwell. (DB-26-44)

Note: Neeley was an adjnr. to tract sold 1800 by JOHN & DAVID A. WELCH of Rutherford Co. Which see.

(8) MATTHAIS WELCH (Sr) (Mathew) Born 1750-55.

1790 Member Beck Church Community (now Davidson Co.)
1790 Census Rowan Co. pp.172 (12200)
1800 Census Rowan Co. (20101-20110)
1802-1804 Tax Lists Rowan Co.
1810 Census Randolph Co. (11001-11001)
1820 Census White Co. Tenn. (01111-11001)
1830 Census White Co. Tenn. M-1750/60; F-1760/70; F-1820/30.

See Tennessee delination of this Family

(9) EPHRAIM WELCH (Born 1765-84)

1790 Census Rowan Co. None. Living with John ?
1800 Census Surry Co. Born 1755-74. (1771 from Rowan Co.)
1804 Tax Lists Rowan Co. 3M2F-1790-1800
1810 Census Surry Co. Born 1765-84) 3m-1800-1810

Included in Rowan Co. lists due to tax list Rowan Co.

continued.

26

ROWAN COUNTY WELCH Families.

Haywood County was split off from Buncombe in 1808 and the following documentation indicates relationship with the preceding families-

(13) WILLIAM WELCH (Born 1765-1774)

- 1800 Census Buncombe Co. (00010-10100)
- 1810 Census Haywood County (00010-01020)
- 3.28.1816 Survey, 100ac. on Oconolufly River (present Swain Co-1871 from Jackson-1851 from Haywood.)
CB: WILLIAM WELCH, Wiggans.
- 3.25.1816 Survey, 45ac. Raccoon Creek, Haywood Co.
Adjng: THOMAS WELCH, Joseph Turner.
CB: WILLIAM WELCH, Eleazor McDowell.
- Note: See 1806 Survey THOMAS WELCH-(3)

(14) ANDREW WELCH (Born 1774-1784)

- 4.20.1807 (DB-A-317) 1800 Census Buncombe Co. (10100-10020)
- "of Buncombe Co." 1810 Census Haywood County (10110-01020)
- Sells 40ac Ocono- 1806-20 Surveys for 490ac. Oconolufly River.
- lufly R. Wss.Robt. 1807 Survey 100ac. Richland Creek (Buncombe Co.)
- Love, Jas.Welch. 1814 Survey 50ac. Raccoon Creek, (Haywood Co.)
Adjngs: Joseph Turner, Walker, Reid ex-Joseph Dodson, Cornwall, Hayes.
CBs: ANDREW WELCH, JOHN WELCH, JAMES WELCH (in 1814 deed), WILLIAM WELCH, Ferges, Hayes, Chambers.

(15) JOHN WELCH (Born 1755-1774)

- 1800 Census Buncombe Co. (10110-10100)
- 11. 6.1806 Survey 200ac. Buncombe Co. Adjng: THOMAS WELCH, James McKee, Shook, Burford.
CB: WILLIAM WELCH, DANIEL WELCH
- 1.22.1810 Survey 30ac. Haywood Co. Richland Creek, adjng: THOMAS WELCH, Killion, Robert Love,
CB: THOMAS WELCH, JOHN WELCH.

The foregoing WELCHES, seem to relate to THOMAS WELCH-(3) who married 1772 JANE THOMPSON in Rowan Co. THOMAS in 1806 had a survey for 100ac. in Buncombe Co. "adjoining his old survey" and Killian, Turner. The location of the above surveys would indicate that probably these three WELCHES (William, Andrew and John) were possibly sons of THOMAS WELCH-(3) whose "old survey" antedated the recorded 1806 survey. The added names of JAMES WELCH and DANIEL WELCH may also be sons of THOMAS WELCH.

The adjoiner to the Survey of JOHN WELCH-(15) above named ROBERT LOVE, brings in a new conflict in relationships as noted on the page following.

An unassimilated MICHAEL WELCH (01310-00200) in the 1810 Census of Haywood County is unidentified.

Haywood County: War of 1812. 16th. Detachment: JAMES WELCH, WILLIAM WELCH. Haywood men: JOHN WELCH, JAMES WELCH.

BUNCOMBE COUNTY.

- 10.20.1796 (DB-2-420) WILLIAM WELCH of B.Co. sells 49ac.
on French Broad River.
- 8.28.1800 (DB-7- 12) WILLIAM WELCH buys 100ac. on F.B.Riv.
- 3.16.1802 (DB-7-106) WILLIAM WELCH sells 2 lots Ashville.
- 7.18.1803 (DB-4-637) WILLIAM WELCH of B.Co. sells 200ac.
on Flat Creek.
- 2. 1.1807 (DB-7-653) WILLIAM WELCH sells 300ac. on F.B.Riv.
- 4. 9.1807 (DB-A-294) WILLIAM WELCH and JAMES M. WELCH,
Bedent Beard et al sell land.
- 10.27.1806 (DB-A-442) WILLIAM WELCH to dau. MARY ANN BERD ✓
six negros. *see pp 27*
- 1.9.1806 (DB-B- 28) WILLIAM WELCH buys land Oconolufly R.
- 12.23.1802 (DB-7-237) JOHN WELCH re: division of 640ac on
Richland Creek.
- 9. 5.1803 (DB-A-274) JOHN WELCH of B.Co. sells 640ac. where
he now lives. Wss: ANDREW WELCH
- 2.24.1806 (DB-A- 87) JOHN WELCH sells to John Whitson
321ac. Green Co. Tenn. Wss: JAMES WELCH
- 4. 3.1807 (DB-7-540) JOHN WELCH sells 200ac. B.Co. adjng.
THOMAS WELCH et al.
- 2.14.1812 (DB-E-119) JOHN WELCH buys turnpike rights F.B.Riv.
- 2.14.1812 (DB-E-122) JOHN WELCH sells 5 negros to Hoodenpyle.
- 5.31.1813 (DB-E-123) JOHN WELCH engages to deliver 116 gal.
and later 1500 gal of whiskey.

26 1/2

BUNCOMBE-HAYWOOD COUNTIES.

	Co.	Entry	Survey	Grant	Location
William Welch	(B	9. 5.1789	8. 8.1807	12- 5.1807	Bull Ck. br. of Ivy Ck.
	(H	11 . 2.1815	3.25.1816	11.30.1816	Raccoon Ck.
	(H	11. 2.1815	3.28.1816	11.30.1816	Oconolufy River.
John Welch	(B	12.13.1800	11. 6.1806	12. 5.1806	Richland Creek.
	(H	9.26.1809	11.22.1810	12.14.1811	Richalnd Creek.
Thomas Welch	(B	9.13.1800	11. 6.1806	12. 5.1806	(?) Corresponds same date John.
	(				perhaps Richland Creek.
Andrew Welch	(B	2. 2.1804	11. 3.1807	11.27.1807	Oconlufy River
	(B	4.13.1804	8.31.1807	11.27.1807	Richaldn Creek
	(B	11.13.1804		11.27.1802	(?)
	(B	10.13.1804	10.23.1806	12. 5.1806	"Both sides Br.inclgd.Indian Camp
	(H	4. 7.1808	11. 4.1809	12.14.1810	Oconolufy River
	(H	6.22.1814	12. 2.1814	11.28.1814	Raccoon Creek
	(H	3.15.1819	4.15.1820	12.14.1820	Oconlufy River
	(H	3.15.1819	4.15.1820	12.14.1820	Oconolufy River
	(H	10.16.1820		1.29.1851	District No.1

Haywood County Marriages. (1808 from Buncombe)

8. 1815 JAMES WELCH m. Mary Groce of Thos. B: Andrew Welch
 5.25.1816 Nancy Welch of Andrew m. Mark Coleman B: George Coleman
 Robert Love
 1.15.1817 Elizabeth Welch of Wm.Sr. m. Samuel Burns B: John
 Leatherwood
 5. 7.1820 WILLIAM WELCH m. Maryann Love of Robert B: Jas.R.Love
 4.10.1822 Elizabeth Welch of Joseph m. Thomas Brown B:Dillard Love
 John B.Love
 2.25.1825 Rachael Welch of Thomas m. Jesse Thompson B:Robt.Love
 Nathan Thomp-
 son.

For later dates see WWW Mag. April 1961.



Mrs. R. L. Sanders
6794 S. Atlanta
Julesburg, Okla. 74136

Sisters

Martha Welch (3.1.1829 High Point NC. —)
m Rpt F Nutt 12.1848 in Forsyth Co / High Point.
Sarah Welch (1833 NC —) = Bennett Nutt
Forsyth Co ← 1849 Stokes ← 1789 Swney ^{see Guilford Rowan}
_{Stokes Inell}
Joan Andrews 831 Laurel Ch. Rhodes Calif

Wm. Richd. Thos.

Granville Co
1786 Census.

Johnny	Whites	21-60 - 2
	"	under 21 + over 60 2
	"	Females. all ages 4
	Bleches	12-00 - 1
		- 12 + 00 - 0
		<hr/> Total 9

Ref: 1784-1787 Census Wm A K Register

27

ROWAN COUNTY WELCH Families.

I. JOHN WELCH, came to NC from Philadelphia shortly after the Revolutionary War. Made land entry on Richland Creek prior to 1808. In 1808 JOHN WELCH and JAMES WELCH obtained farms on Allen Creek. JOHN WELCH was prominent in the affairs of Buncombe County and was elected its first State Senator in 1809 and reelected in 1810. Wealthiest and most influential man in Haywood County. Married DORCAS DILLARD. (See Line THOMAS & NANCY)

1. WILLIAM WELCH (4.8.1796-2.6.1865) Was prospecting in Missouri 1818-20. Married 1st. MARTHA LOVE who died within the year. Married 2nd. MARY ANN LOVE sister of Martha. Daughters of Col. Robert Love. Lived Beaver Dam, Buncombe Co. and owned much land in Ashville Died in Waynesville, Haywood Co.

- A. ROBERT WELCH (named for Col. Robert Love ?)
- B. Martha Elizabeth Welch m. Benjamin J. Johnson
- C. JOHN H. WELCH (named for paternal Gdf. ?)
- D. WESTON R. WELCH
- E. THADDEUS D. WELCH
- F. Mary Louise Welch m. Capt. W.N. Ferguson
- G. JAMES L. WELCH m. MARY. 1850 to Ill. where in 78th. Regt. Ill. 14th. Army Corp of Gen. Sherman. Died 3.5.1854 (?) Middleport, Ill.
- H. Capt. WILLIAM PINCKNEY WELCH (11.14.1838-) State Senator 1868-1870.
- I. Capt. JOSEPH N. WELCH, Killed Piedmont, Civil War.
- J. LUCIUS MARCELLUS WELCH.

2. Daughter who married Bedent Baird.

Ref: W.C.Allen. "Haywood County, N.C."
F.A.Sondley "History Buncombe Co." II-754
Tylers Quarterly. VII-90

The Love Family .

- I. Ephraim Love, Capt. of Colonial Horse, Augusta Co. Va.
- II. Samuel Love married 7.3.1759 Dorcas Bell of James
- III. Hon. Col. Robert Love (5.11.1760 Tinkling Springs Church, Augusta Co. Va.-) Rev. Soldier 1776 Wyeth Co. Va. 1782 migrated with the Gregory Family to Washington Co. NC. (now Unicoi Co. Tenn). Married 9.11.1783 Mary Ann Dillard of Col. Thomas of Pittsylvania Co. Va. 1792 moved to Buncombe Co. NC where State Senator living in Waynesville. Had seven sons and six daughters among whom MARTHA and MARY ANN.

Ref: Ray Worth. "Tennessee Cousins" pp.178

ROWAN COUNTY. An unverified Line by correspondent.

I. JOHN WELCH (11.8.1756 Baltimore Co. Md.-

~~See JOHN WELCH 11 on page 28.~~

See Mrs. H. Campbell Co Va

II. JOHN WELCH (1787 NC-1857 Dent Co.Mo.) Married ELIZABETH
Moved to Tenn prior 1812 when he served in
War 1812 with Company 1, West.Tenn. Mounted
Volunteers. Enlisted Fayetteville, Lincoln Co.
Tenn. 1813. In 1837 with wife and son THOMAS
and wife moved to Crawford Co. Mo. (now Dent Co.,)
Possibly went to Illinois first, back to Tenn
and then Dent Co.)
1820 Census Lincoln Co. Tenn lists
JONATHAN WELCH- MF-1775/94; 3Mf-1810-/20.

III. THOMAS WELCH (1812 Tenn.-1893 Dent Co.Mo.) m-1 Weakley Co.
Tenn. ANN ELIZA REDDICK (1819 Tenn-1852 Dent Co.)
of David & Mary B. Martin. They had 7 children
(a-g). Married 2nd. widow ELIZABETH CAROLINE
HOWELL JADWIN of Christopher. They had 5 children.

- A. Melissa Welch (1838-) m. Joseph H. Howell
- B. JOSEPH WELCH (c1839-)
- C. JOHN CALVIN WELCH (1840-) m.12.1866 MARTHA ELENDRER
WOFFARD (1846 Tenn-) of John S. & Hester Ann
Causey.
 - a. JAMES C.WELCH (c1868-)
 - b. THOMAS F.WELCH(c1871-)
 - c. WILLIAM J.WELCH ()
 - d. JOSEPH M.WELCH(c1874-)
 - e. Iona Welch (c1877-) 1850 Census lists as Hester A.
 - f. Bertha Welch (c1880-) 1850 Census- Mary B.E.
 - g. WALTER WELCH ()
- D. THOMAS JEFFERSON WELCH (1.12.1842-2.21.1920) m.8.29.1867
ANNA M. DAVIS (2.18.1850 Dent.Co.-2.15.1912 Dent Co.)
 - a. Ann Eliza Amberzine Welch (12.5.1868-6.23.1931)
m. William Lafayette Wofford (1866-1939)
 - b. Etta Welch m. John M.Johns removed to Seattle.
 - c. Elizabeth Welch m. Walter D.Robb, moved Carthage.Mo.
 - d. WILLIAM H.WELCH (1.19.1877-) m-1 ABBIE DILWORTH
m-2 ALLIE BURTON.
 - e. Paralee Welch dum.aged 27.
 - f. HOWARD ANTON WELCH m. MIDGE ELMER.
 - g. Emma Welch m. George A. Comstock
 - h. JOHN C. WELCH
 - i. Ethel Welch m. Charles Dodson, moved St.Louis.
 - j. Hazel Welch
- E. ELIZA Welch (c1845-) m. Jasper Planck
- F. Jane Welch (c1848-) m. J.S.Cooley
- G. Phoebe G. Welch (c1850-) m. 8.26.1866 Wm.C.Inman
- H. CURRENT R. WELCH
- I. GENERAL ALPHONSO WELCH
- J. JAMES G.WELCH
- K. Josephine Welch m. Samuel Skeeters
- L. ALBERT S. WELCH

III. JOHN WELCH (1813 Tenn-) m.8.28.1852 Dent Co. Melissa Jane
Calycan. and had JOHN W.WELCH and FRANTZ S. WELCH

III. Mary Welch (1817 Ill-4.26.1879) m. John L.Callahan b.1814 NC
They had 13 children.

Mrs. Chas E. Wofford, 6701 Hancock St. St. Louis 9, Mo.

282
SURRY COUNTY.

- 1793 (DB-E-261) DAVID WELCH from Hunt. Lot in Huntsville.
Wss: Thornton, Hunt.
- 1799 (DB-H-164) DAVID WELCH SR to DAVID WELCH JR. Huntsville Lot.
Wss: Young, Wheaton.
- 1801 (DB-I-229) DAVID WELCH to Williams. Turners Ck. Yadkin R.
Adjng: Eaton, Steelman.
- 1803 (DB-K- 37) DAVID WELCH to Speer. Harmon Ck. Adjng. (Worsham ?)
Wss: Linton, Speer.
- 1804 (DB-K-229) DAVID WELCH JR to Groce. Lot in Huntsville.
Wss: Binkley, Hunt.
- 1789 (DB-E-239) JOSEPH WELCH from Hickman. 150ac, Snow Ck. Adjng.
Dobson. Wss: Hughes, Dobson.
1784-7 Census 1 white 2 1/2
- 1796 (DB-G-114) EPHRAIM WELCH from Speer. 75ac. Deep Ck. adjng.
Sumner. Wss: Speers, Humphreys.
see Ephraim W-9
Robinson Co
- 1816 (DB-Q-276) JOHN WELCH to Clingman. Lot in Huntsville.
Wss: Jarrett, Clingman.

Note: Also see Iredell County SAMUEL, JAMES, ISHAM WELCH who
owned land on Hunting Creek, the north fork of which
divides SURRY and IREDELL Counties. Some deeds are reg-
istered in Surry County.

2.1.1792 EPHRAIM WELCH m. Elizabeth Miller, Surry Co. B: DAVID WELSH

ISAAC WELCH m. Adaline Davis and had

Ephraim (1850-) dy.
John (1854-) *
Sarah (1855-)
William (1856-) dy.
Lucy (1857-)
Caroline (1864-)
Thomas (1865-) Twin
James (1865-) Twin
Martha (1866-)
Samuel (1868-)
Newton (1870-)
Alex (1874-)

ISAAC WELCH m-2 Sara
Catharine Hartman and had
Luther (1888-)
Lulu (1889-)
Fletcher (1891-)

Rutherford Buchard Hays Welch (1877-)

Ref: Mrs. Wallace Smith R-2 Box 375-T Rossville, Ga. 1962

Ephraim Welch
1790 Census Surry Co - Nmi
1800 " b 1755-74
3928 b 1793-1815
1804 Census Surry Co
1810 Census b 1765-84
34 1800-10

SURRY COUNTY (1771 from Rowan)
WILKES COUNTY (1777 from Surry)

N.D. DAVID WELCH m. ELIZABETH McSWAIN. (Ray: Lost Tribes.)

1782 DAVID WELCH, Tax Lists.

1790 DAVID WELCH, Census (22100)

1800 DAVID WELCH "SR" Census (00001-00010) b.p. 1755

1800 DAVID WELCH (Jr.?) Census (00100-00021)

1.25.1800 DAVID WELCH, Land Entry. Harmons Creek.

12.18.1802 DAVID WELCH, Land Grant, Harmons Creek.

10. 6.1806 DAVID WELCH, Survey, 33ac. Harmons Creek, adjng:
Groce, Wishon, Binkley.

CB: DAVID WELCH, Henry Harding.

b.p. 1765—1810 DAVID WELCH "SR" Census (00001-00001)

b. 1765-84—1810 DAVID WELCH (Jr.?) Census (33010-20210)

1812 Lt. JOHN WELCH, Muster Roll, Surry County Militia.

Capt. Abner Carmichael, 2nd. Regt. (Cf: "History
Surry County." pp.142.)

1850 JAMES WELCH, Born 1805 NC. (Census)

Census MAHALA WELCH 1810 NC.

Mary Welch 1831 NC.

Catherine Welch 1833 NC.

JOHN WELCH 1836 NC.

GEORGE WELCH 1838 NC.

JAMES WELCH 1841 NC.

Eliza Welch 1843 NC.

Elizabeth Welch 1844 NC.

Catherine Welch 1782 Va. (MOTHER OF JAS.?)

See Miss.
SIMPSON CO.

3.29.1829 JAMES WELCH married MAHALA DIXON. B: Thomas C. Davis.
(Cf: Surry County Marriage Bonds. pp.242.)

The name of EPHRAIM WELCH is an unusual family name and since the first documentation of the name is in Surry County, and subsequently noted in census enumerations of Bledsoe Co. Tenn (the usual route of migration) the data is included under Surry County, along with WILLIAM WELCH and CHARLES WELCH, probably of the same family, either brothers or cousins-

(b. 1755-76) → 1800 EPHRAIM WELCH, Census (40010-20010) Surry Co.
1830 EPHRAIM WELCH "SR" Census (M&F-1760-1770) Bledsoe Co. Tenn.
1850 EPHRAIM WELCH (Jr.?) Bledsoe Co. Tenn.

EPHRAIM WELCH Born 1807 NC.

SARAH WELCH 1806 Ky.

ISAAC WELCH 1830 Tenn. (SEE SEPERATE LISTING)

JOHN WELCH 1831 Tenn.

Sarah Welch 1833 Tenn

Elizabeth Welch

continued.

*also 1810 Census Surry
1765-84 34 1760-70
See Ephraim W. 9
Rowan Co*

SURRY COUNTY. Continued.

1850 Census Bledsoe Co. Tenn.

CHARLES WELCH	Born 1811 NC.
ELIZABETH WELCH	1815 Ga.
Susannah Welch	
EPHRAIM WELCH	
Lavinia Welch	
EDMUND WELCH	
EDDY WELCH	
Nancy Welch	
THOMAS WELCH	
WILLIAM WELCH	

1840 Census Bledsoe Co. Tenn.

WILLIAM WELCH	Born 1800-1810
Female	1810-1820
Male	1810-1820
Male	1820-1825
Male-Female	1830-1835
Female-Female	1835-1840

Possible reconstruction of the Family.

I. DAVID WELCH
II. DAVID WELCH

I. EPHRAIM WELCH (B. 1760-70) m. 2.1.1792 Eliza Miller B: DAVID WELCH
II. EPHRAIM WELCH JR. 3.28.1829

*Possibly sons
Ephraim Sr.*

JAMES WELCH (1805 NC-	) m. MAHALA DIXON
EPHRAIM WELCH (1807 NC-	) m. SARAH (w)
WILLIAM WELCH (1809?-))
CHARLES WELCH (1811 NC-	) m. Elizabeth.

Surry County Marriage Bonds. pp. 242.

8. 4. 1802 JAMES WELCH	-Fany Revil	Daniel Jefferson
4. 26. 1820 WILLIAM WELCH	-Polly Kimbrough	Geo. Kinbrough, Jr.
7. 8. 1820 DAVID WELCH	-Sarah Rutledge	Enos Rutledge
12. 15. 1823 CHARLES McK WELCH	-Mary Atkin	James Turner
1. 25. 1848 SAMUEL C. WELCH	-Ann Brown	Alexander Bolin.

Surry County Marriages. Ancestral Notes. IX-1 Chedco Service.

6. 12. 1823 Elizabeth Welch	-David Ashby
3. 17. 1837 Nancy Welch	-Patrick Hutchens
9. 30. 1811 Mary (Polly) Welch	-William Long
10. 10. 1827 Sarah Welch	-John Rudder

Surrey County. (1771 from Rowan)

- I. David Welch married Hanna
- II. John Welch (1778 Surrey Co.-) m. ^{MARY} Isabel McQueen
- III. William Welch (1.1.1800 Huntsville, Surrey Co-)
Married ⁵⁻²⁹⁻¹⁸²³ Elizabeth Judd Wilkes Co. N.C. ^{^ a-JUD}
- IV. Sarah Elizabeth Welch, oldest dau. married Wellington Nassaman.
- V. Wellington Welch Nassaman married Addie Phillips.
- VI. Thomas Nassaman
- VII. Sarah Nassaman married John Masco, Narrator 4.1969
- - - - -

- I. JOHN WELCH married Isabel McQueen
- II. WILLIAM WELCH (1.1.1800 Huntsville, Surry Co. N.C.-Pella,
Marion Co. Iowa)
Married 5.29.1823 Wilkes Co. N.C. Mary Elizabeth Judd
(Near Reddies River, Wilkes Co. N.C.-Pella,
Marion Co. Iowa) of John and Rhoda Sheppard.
1. Sarah Elizab. (1825 Wilkes Co. N.C.-1896) m. Wellington
Nossaman.
2. Caroline (1826/7- Wilkes Co.-) m. Levi Nossaman
3. Isabel (1828/9 Wilkes Co.-) m. John Gregoire
4. Rhoda Clementine (1830/1-Ind.-) m. Jas. Betzer
5. America (1823/3-Ill.-) m. Tone Betzer
6. MATHIAS (1834/5-Ill.-) m. Mary Nossaman
7. WILLIAM T. (1837-Iowa-) m. Minerva Hopson
8. ALLEN G. (1838/9-Iowa-) m.
9. Ellen (Nellie) (1842/3 Iowa-) m. John Lee
10. JOHN (1845/6 Iowa-) m. Lide Price
11. Eliza (1849 Iowa-) m.
12. DAVID (1851/2 Iowa-) m. Kate Tobin

Ref: Diary of WILLIAM WELCH-II above written July/August 1876.
Iowa State Dept. History and Archives. (Census)

WILKES COUNTY. (1777 from Surry. Part of Burke annexed 1789)
 SURRY COUNTY. (1770 from Rowan)

Wilkes Co. Census Returns:

1790 WALLER (Walter) WELCH pp 121 (13100) 1782-4 Tax Lists

1790 THOMAS WELCH (b.p1755) ppl22 (12400) 1784 Tax Lists

1800 THOMAS WELCH (31101-01201)

1810 THOMAS WELCH pp 851 (02201-01101)

1790 ANDREW WELCH (b.1755/65) 122 (12300)

1800 ANDREW WELCH (22010-21010)

1810 ANDREW WELCH 896 (11301-21201)

1790 JOHN WELCH 122 (13600) 8c - 164p 420 - 36 i. b p 1754

1800
 1810 JOHN WELCH (b.1765-84) 857 (20010-00010) m. c 1806

THOMAS WELCH.

Land Entry 1.24.1781) Camp Branch of Roaring River
 Survey 8. 7.1782) Adjng: Brooks, Burne.
 Land Grant 11. 9.1784)

WALTER WELCH

1778 Rowan County Tax Lists. Capt. Reed's Distr.

Land Entry 4. 6.1781) Hunting Creek, 120ac.

Survey 11.20.1782) Adjng: Jas. Brown.

Land Grant 9.22.1785) CB: Jacan Sanders, (

Geography: Hunting Creek has its source in the Brushy Mts. of Wilkes Co. and flows through Iredell, Davie and Rowan Cos. as a tributary of the south fork of the Yadkin R.

MICHAEL WELCH "an Irishman" 11.8.1783 (Ray: Lost Tribes) see Wayne Co 1810

War of 1812 WILLIAM WALSH
JONATHON WALSH.

} Town of Walsh in SW part Wilkes Co near Ashe Co (1799 pm Wilkes) line

1831, PHILIP WALSH, Survey on Elk Creek (River ?)

1851 A.J. WALCH & John Witherspoon, Elk River. Survey.

Wilkes Co. (WB-1-241/2) 1788. John Settle, Admtr, Estate. of Benjamin Taylor.

George Wheatley Sr, P/A to George Wheatley (jr ?)

both of Wilkes Co. to recover money in hands of Thos.

Withers and Augustine Jennings as securities for

Honor Williams and John Sinckler, Extrs. Est. Jonas

Williams Sr., decsd.

Note: See Farquier Co. Va. for Settle, Wheatley, Withers. (Garner)

12.1778 John Witherspoon, Testator, Wilkes Co. (WB-1-16) "Esq"
 Names: Thomas, David, James, John, Mary, Flora, Martha,
 Nancy, Jane & Elizabeth. (Inventory WB-1-23)

7.1790 Thomas Witherspoon, testator, Wilkes (WB-1-279)

Names: John, Joshua, Wesley, Daniel, Darius,

Admtrs: David and Martha (WB-1-287)

Surity: JOHN WELCH

7.1790 JAMES WITHERSPOON, non-cupative Will (Wilkes WB-1-280)

Names: John, whom Olds designates as "brother"

Collect will
 Wilkes Co.
 see petition 1793
 John Welch, John
 Witherspoon to partition
 Rowan Co.

see
 next
 page

WILKES COUNTY.

I. ANDREW WALSH (1760 Ire.-Wilkes Co.NC) m. Rhode (Va.-Wilkes Co.)

1. Andrew Jr. m. Frances Hall
2. Phillip ^{Kid}

II. PHILLIP WALSH (1786 Wilkes Co.-al880 Wilkes Co.) married 1810
Elizabeth Hall.

1. Elbert K.
- 2/ Merry W. ?
- 3/ Bennett B. ?
4. Andrew Jackson

III. ANDREW JACKSON WALSH (-) married Susannah Shell

1. Phillip
2. Betsy
3. Lucinda
4. Sydney Bryant

IV. SYDNEY BRYANT WALSH (1849 Wilkes Co.-cl890 Ashville NC.)
Married Mary Louisa Jones (d1840-cl898)V. JUNA PINKUS WALSH (1875 Wilkes Co.-) married 1902
Ovaline Choyce London (1879 Jackson Co. NC.-)

VI. WILLIAM CORWIN WALSH , 648 Ellen Rd., Newport News, Va.

Ref: WWW Mag. No.79.

		<u>white</u> <u>Under</u>		<u>Females</u>	<u>Black</u>	
		<u>21-60</u>	<u>-21+60</u>	<u>all ages</u>	<u>12-50</u>	<u>-12+50</u>
Wenther spoon	David	1	0	2	2	0
	Jas	2	1	3	1	1
	Jhos	1	5	2	0	1

Ref: Vms A.R. Register
State Census NC
1784-87"

WILKES COUNTY. (1777 from Burke-Surry) Marriage Bonds.

Date		&	Bond
1.19.1805	WALSH, John	& Betsy Allen	Richard Allen jr.
<i>Ident</i> 12.31.1814	, Andrew	Franky Hall	Peter Reny
6.14.1822	, Peggy	William Ray	
1. 6.1823	, Samuel	Mary Prophet	Thos. Northern
9.23.1824	, Thomas	Elizabeth Profit	Wm. Prophett
5.30.1829	WALSH, McCalpin	Rebecca Profit	Andrew Hamby
12.29.1829	, William	Fanny Parks	Meredith Parks
9.10.1842	WALSH, Elendar	David Shell	B.B.Walsh
9. 3.1844	, Rachael	Abner Tribble	
12.25.1848	, Rachael	James Holeman	Eliza Eller
2.18.1852	, Thomas	Susanna Walsh	Harvey Walsh
8.10.1852	, Harvy	Elizabeth Holdman	T.C.Walsh
9.10.1855	WALSH, Turner C	Frances L. Norris	
11.11.1858	, William	Rebecca L. McGee	
12. 1.1859	, Larkin	Mary Phillips	William Walsh
<i>Ident</i> 12.10.1810	WELCH, Phillop	Elizabeth Hall	Richard Allen, jr.
5.29.1823	, William	Elizabeth Judd, of	John. David Eller
4.14.1855	, Mary	George T. Bolin.	

1840-1849 WALSH, Samuel was J.P.

Cross Ref: See Amherst Co. Va. where Margaret Welch married
1785 John Proffitt.

Bedford Co
 I. ROBERT W. WELCH (9.17.1819 NC-1901 Rusk Co. Texas)
 MAURY Co. TN - m. 10.1.1839 Tenn. MARY A. NELSON (1.20.1817
 Tenn.-1894 Rusk Co. Texas).

II. MARGARET JANE WELCH (1.22.1854 Rusk Co. Texas-7.20.1926 do)
 m. 9.15.1875 Timothy Deason (6.27.1856 Tyler Co.
 Texas-11.5.1940 Rusk Co. Texas)

Inquiry: Mary Franklin Deason Dunn, Route 2 Box 89,
 Mt. Enterprise, Texas. Granddaughter of II above. 1959

10 all girls

ROBERT W. WELCH married MARY A. NELSON. They had-			
Born Bedford Co. Tenn.	(1. Sarah Elizabeth	(3.28.1841- 1. 9.1884)	M. Jones
	(2. Amanda T.	(4.14.1843- 9.27.1867)	
	(3. Nancy Malinda	(8. 3.1845- 8.21.1816)	
	(4. Buena Vista	(9.12.1847- 4. 1.1881)	m. Holland
	5. Helen W.	(10.27.1849-	
	6. Dorothy Ann	(2. 1.1852- 1915)	m. Cannon
	7. Margaret Jane	(1.22.1854- 7.20.1926)	m. Deason
	8. Rosetta Washington	(4. 4.1856- 5.18.1929)	m. Jennings
	9. Mary Alice Virginia	(4.11.1858- 8.30.1867)	
0. Rebecca P.	(7. 9.1860-		

Foregoing from Family Bible of RWW and Tombstone data.

Moved from Tenn. 1848 to Rusk Co. Texas.
 Rusk Co. Census 1850-60-70-80.

Presbyterians.

Other WELCH families to Rusk Co. Texas c1848.

JOHN WELCH & LARISSA from Alabama

WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON WELCH

A.J.(Jack)WELCH, son of JOHN & ANNA WELCH

ROWAN COUNTY WELCH Families.
ASHE COUNTY (1799 from Wilkes.)

I. JAMES WELCH (c1808 Va.-) married 1828 Ashe Co. NC
NANCY SEXTON.
They had 14 children according to 1830-50
Census Ashe Co. Removed back to Smythe Co.Va.
according to 1860-70 Census Smythe Co.

1. SUSAN WELCH married Ashe Co. NC c4.1851 RANSOM LOVE.
She d.1.15.1863. He d.5.17.1867
Children were taken to the home of their Grandfather
JAMES WELCH.

Ref: Unverified line. Mrs. Eleanor W.Love, 1407 East 107th. St.
Seattle 55, Wash. (3.18.1960)
Cross Ref: See Washington-Russell Cos. Va. Line possibly is
William¹ Walter² James³ Welch.

WILKES COUNTY (1777 from Surry)

I. WILLIAM WELCH married 5.29.1823 on or near Reddies River
Wilkes Co. NC. ELIZABETH JUDD (c1802 near Reddies
River- Wayne Co.Ind.) of John Judd(c1771-c1800)
and Rhoda Sheppard (c1775 Wilkes Co.-1830 Wayne
Co. Ind.)

Possible children: America, Clementine, Caroline,
Brud, Robert, Elizabeth, John.

Ref: Unverified line. Maybelle W.Herbert, 4742 Hanauer St.
Murray 7, Utah. 1959.

Cross Ref: Rebecca Welch of Mathais, Tenn. White Co. married
a Nathan Judd, b.1808 Ky.

ANSON COUNTY. (1750 from Bladen)

Grantee Deeds:

- 9. 1.1791 HENRY WELCH, land on Goulds Fork from John May.Jr.
(DB-2-454)
- 10.15.1796 JOHN WELCH land on Goulds Fork from Patrick Broggan.
(DB-F&G-93)
- 1.10.1799 HENRY WELCH land Wadesboro (county seat) from Joshua Pront. (DB-H-2-126)
- 2.10.1810 JOHN WELCH land on Beaver Dam Creek from Wright Pierce.
(DB-T-291)
- 3.12.1823 ZACHARIAH WELCH land from Joseph Newsom adjng.Zach.Welch.
(DB-Z-325)
- 1.22.1823 ZACHARIAH WELCH land from John Duck.
(DB-Z-396)
- 1.24.1823 ZACHARIAH WELCH land on Cribbs Creek
(DB-Z-396)

Grantor Deeds:

- 9.14.1807 EDMUND, LUKE, JANE, JOHN, POLLY, SALLY, PATSY WELCH
sell land to John May. Adjng. Aaron Baker.
(DB-L&M-103)
Note: See Chatham County for above family
- 7.20.1813 WELCH et al. sell land Beaver Dam Ck to Sol. Marsh
(DB-T-201)
- 10.29.1818 JOHN WELCH gives P/A to William Mendenhall.
(DB-T-130)
- 2.21.1822 JOHN WELCH sells land Goulds Fork to William Mendenhall.
(DB-)
- 8.15.1823 ZACHARIAH WELCH to James Slaughter
(DB-V-362)
- 6.25.1828 ZACHARIAH WELCH sells alnd Wadesboro.
(DB-Z-326)
- 6.20.1828 ZACHARIAH WELCH sells land on Cribbs Creek.
(DB-Z-327)

1763 JAMES WELCH, Tax List in Frohock District.

Miscellaneous Counties.

NASH COUNTY. (1777 from Edgecomb; 1741 from Bertie.)

ELIJAH WELCH sells to Nathaniel Smith 1778-88.
ELIJAH WELCH, 1804 Tax Lists (Rowan Co.)

EDGECOMBE COUNTY. (1741 from Bertie; 1722 from Chowan)

2.28.1735 ELIZABETH WELCH, Wss. will John Holmes (Hath.I-227)

★4.13.1763 CHARITY WELCH married MATTHAIS COOK (clemens)

(Note: Possible error in date should read 1735.)

Clemens

RICHMOND COUNTY. (1779 from Anson)

1810 Census RICHARD WELCH (10010-30010)

1812 RICHARD WELCH in War of 1812.

ORANGE COUNTY. (1752 from Bladen-Granville)

N.D. WILLIAM WELCH, et al, Petitioners,

8.11.1823 JONATHAN WELCH married MARY JOHNSON. B:D.C.Johnson.

Note: 1755 Tax Lists contain- Boring, Chas & Wm.; Hendrick, Jno;
Dillard, Jas; Parker, Miles, Peter.

ON SLOW COUNTY. (1734 preceeding Bath.)

8. 8.1797 JOHN WELCH married WINNIFORD HALL.

1810 JOHN WELCH Census (00001-00000)

ELIZA WELCH " (00100-00101)

12. 6.1792 WINNIFORD WELCH, land entry.

BERTIE COUNTY. (1722 from Chowan)

1757 Tax Lists. Bonner- Henry, Moses, Thomas.

Parker- Peter, Thomas

NEW HANOVER COUNTY. (1664/67 Clarendon Co; Bath Co. in 1669;

Pct.Archdale 1705; Pct.Craven 1712; New Hanover

Pct. 1729; New Hanover Co. 1739.)

3. 4.1767 JOHN WALSH, decsd., Alexander Ross, Admtr.

1772 ~~N.D.~~ WILLIAM WELCH, P/A to LOVELACE WELCH (DB-F-262) *Extracted*

N.D. RICHARD WELCH (DB-Q-138)

N.D. CHARITY WELCH (DB-S-459)

1.14.1818 MARTIN WELCH married CHARITY FOWLER.

Note: LOVELACE WELCH. See Baltimore WELCH Families where
Charles Gorsuch married Ann Lovelace. Their daughter
Hanna Gorsuch (1719-al751) m. 2.2.1735 Thomas Stans-
bury and had Luke who married Catherine- their dau.
Hanna born 1777 married a WELCH (SEE ENGLAND NO49.)

WAKE COUNTY. (1771 from Cumberland-Johnson-Orange)

3.1776 DEMSEY WELCH had Tarrance Conner, aged 16 about
10.31.1775, bound to him, to become a planter.
(Record Book 1. Pp.88.)

RANDOLPH COUNTY. (1779 from Guilford; 1771 from Rowan-Orange)

10.21.1823 ISAAC WELCH m. SARAH CHEEK B: Haley Margan

7.18.1823 SOLOMON WELCH m. Peggy Leonard B: Wm.Leonard.

Miscellaneous Counties.

GRANVILLE COUNTY. (1746 from Edgecombe; 1741 from Bertie; 1722 from Chowan/Bath.) Neuse River source here.

10. 8.1754 JAMES WELCH, No.31 (38?) Capt. John Glover's Co; Col. William Eaton's Regt. (Ray. Colonial Granville and Its People. pp.291)
- 1782 JOHN WELCH, Tax Lists, also 1785.
- 1790 JOHN WELCH, Census, Enumeration Lost.
- 1800 JOHN WELCH SR. Census (00001-00011)
JOHN WELCH JR. Census (21010-20010)
- 1810 JOHN WELCH Census (10201-01101)
ROBERT WELCH Census (20010-01010)

I. JOHN WELCH Sr. Born pl755

1. JOHN WELCH, Jr. born 1755-65
- ?2. ROBERT WELCH born 1765-84

STOKES COUNTY. (1789 from Surry)

JOSEPH WELCH (cl744-al832) Rev. Pensioner S-49262. Deposition dated 9.14.1832 aged 88 years. Born Albe-marle Co. Va. Enlisted Surry Co. N.C. Been resident Stokes Co. since War.

1790 Census Stokes Co. (11200)

1800 Census

1810 Census Stokes Co. (00101-20101) Snow Ck. Distr. Land Grant No.203 11.18.1785 on Snow Creek. Surveyed 5.18.1795 50ac. on Snow Creek adjng. own tract, Bearley, Baker, Kennon ex-Hairstorr. Jane Nicholson now lives on tract.

THEODOCIUS WELCH (cl760-) Rev. Pension (R-11296) Deposition taken 5.7.1857 widow MARY JONES WELCH aged 97. Married 5.20.1807 Stokes Co. by Jno. Evans, J.P. (census indicates 2nd. marriage) Enlisted Culpeper Co. served two years Capt. Dickerson, Capt. John Groves.

1790 Census Stokes Co. (DOSHA WELCH) (12200)

1800 Census

1810 Census Stokes Co, (11201-20100)

Died Stokes Co. 1.6.1821.

SAMUEL WELCH, Land Grant No. 928 2.19.1807 west side Dan River. 1810 Census (01301-22101)

ISAAC WELCH, 1810 Census (01100-20100)

WILLIAM WELCH, War 1812, detached Stokes Co. Regt.No.1.

Guilford Co - See #20

South Carolina. Miscellaneous Items.

Vestry Minutes, St. Helenas Parish, Baaufort Co. (1726-1812)

- 3.31.1766 George Welch to act as Sexton @ £20-0-0 per year.
- 5. 5.1768 George Welch, parochial charges (£40-0-0)
- 8.22.1769 Mr. Welch's Account for Parish Funds.

St. Thomas & St. Denis Parish. (1680-1884)

- 8. 6.1767 George Welsh married Margaret Ettering.
- 12.31.1769 Mary Magdalene Welch baptized. Parents as foregoing.
- 2.25.1770 John Philip Welch baptized. Parents as above.

Daily Advertizer & City Gazette, Charleston.

- 5.17.1781 Paroled persons sent aboard Prison Ship "Torbay"
George Welch
John Welch

S.C. Historical & Genealogical Magazine Nos. 34-5. pps. 82-3.

- 12.13.1781 Register for persons banished from Charleston during siege.

George Welch M&F and 1 child
John Welch M&F and 5 children

Royalists

- 9. 3.1782 John Welch M&F and 6 children, negro woman on board the "Brig". Had been sent to Philadelphia and petitioned to return.

Census Reports:

- Charleston District 1790. John Welch (3-4-5-0-0)
ST. PHILIPS - ST. NICHOLAS PARISH
- 1800 John Welch (00100-01001)
- Greenville District 1790 George Welch (1-1-3-0-0)
- 1800 George Welch (21010-20010)

*Charles Welch 774
-4-342
Welch → Robt Goudy*

S.C. Historical & Genealogical Magazine. No. 29-30.

- 10.12.1804 George Welch married Christina Smith.
- Independent Congregational Church of Charleston. Baptismal Record
- 9.14.1811 Ann Caruth Welch of George & Christian
- 5.28.1813 John Welch of George & Christian.

Pendleton, S.C. Messinger. (SC Hist. & Gen. Mag. No. 46-7)

- 10.30.1813 Sucky Welch married Reuben Andrews
- 5.17.1820 John Welch married Elizabeth Hubbard of Luke.

S.C. Historical & Genealogical Magazine. No. 30-31.

- 10.29.1806 Nathaniel Green Welsh's wife Margaret, died.
- 7.19.1807 Edward Welsh, American Consulate St. Jago de Cuba late of Charleston died.
- 12.2. 1809 Mrs. Mary Welsh married William Williams.
- 7.14.1804 Elizabeth Welsh married Edward Wooley at Congregational Church at Charleston.

Horry's Diary.

- 5. 6.1814 Rev. Mr. Welch gave sermon Methodist Ch. near Columbia.
- 9.28.1814 Mr. Welch and wife visited Mr. Horry.
- Diary of Josiah Smith.
- 1700-1781 William Welch of the Parish of St. Mathews.

S. Carolina

Elizb. Welch m Wm Hopkins
8.12.1770 Charleston

Margt. Welch m Geo R. worth
12.5.1799 Charleston

William Welch m Kessiah ^{Emmons}
1.7.1858 Laurens Co.

John W^{SPN} = Martha Peronneau
8.11.1743 Charleston

Francis W^{SPN} = Wm T. Hall
6.1863 Lancaster Co.

Thos Welch wife Charleston
WB 26 - 11487 (1793-1800)

Ref: Clemens.

JAMES WELCHES of North and South Carolina.

- 1701 (DB-W-27) James Welch of Bath (N.C.) sells 500ac. on Welches Creek. (Presumed due to name of Creek, indicated on many maps, of long times residence there) JAS I
- 1703 (DB-1-27) James Welch claims 6 head rights for the importation of a Sullivan family, et al.
- 1704 (DB-1-27) James Welch sells an "entry" of land.
- 1720 Hyde Pat. N.C. James Scott Will names JAMES WELCH and his daughter Eleanor.
- 1727 (DB-1-354,504) James Welch sells homestead "on Severn River, alias Pantigo Creek." (Inference: English background. Bristol to Montgomeryshire in Wales)
- 1735 Bladen Co. N.C. (Bk.3-313-File 131) James Welch, Land Grant, East side White Marsh Distr.
- 1738 James Welch Warrant 640ac. Bladen Co. (Hathaway IV-334)
- 1745 James Welch. Commissioner Marsh Distr. Bladen Co.
- 1749 James Welch "Jr". petitions for 300ac. Bladen Co. Hathaway IV-945. JAS II
- 1754/1760 Presumed death James Welch and James Welch "jr" became James Welch.
- 1754 James Welch Land Entry 200ac. Bladen Co. Survey by James Welch "jr" and Henry Welch: Chainbearers.
- 1760 James Welch (presumed jr.) Survey and land Grant 500ac. East side White Marsh on prong Waggemaw (Waccamaw) River, adjng, President Rowan (Council President 1753/4)
- Recap: N.Car. family James Welch
James Welch had, at least-
Dau: Eleanor married 10.30.17-- Charles Taylor
Son: James Welch, jr.
Son: Henry Welch who married Elizabeth Stubbs.
Son: Thomas Welch (as will develop)
- No further records in N.Carolina.

- 1769 Survey South Carolina James Welch 150ac. Douglas Swamp being on North Branch Black River in Craven Co.
- 1772 S.Car. precept for James Welch 100ac. Craven Co. south side Lynches Creek
- 1772 Land Grant of above 150ac. Craven Co. (present Sumter/Williamsburg Cos.) on South side Lynches Creek (PRE REV. LAND PLATS)
- 1777 Bladen Co. N.C.(DB-37-78) Thomas Welch "of S.Car." sells 200ac. the middle part of 640ac. (Granted father ?)
- 1789 Bladen Co. N.C.(DB-1-554) James Welch of S.Car.sells 213ac. 1/3rd. of 640ac. granted (father ?) in 1735
Refers to the 1/3rd. of tract of John Stubbs)
- Note: Presumably recorded years after Sale.

1790 Census S.Carolina. only one James Welch enumerated
Orangeburg Distr: James Welch (13400) 6 ch. : b p 1758

JAMES WELCHES of North and South Carolina.

1800 Census Salem County, S.Car. (now part Sumter County)

Thomas Welch (31101-00301) Born pl755

James Welch Sr (11101-00201) do.

James Welch Jr.(10010-10010) b. 1774-1784 2ch : b c 1776

Note: The above James Welch Jr. presumed to be James Welch III

Note: Waggamaw (Waccamaw River) River the outlet of White Marsh Area in N. Carolina, flows SE to Winyan Bay in S.Carolina, into which flows also from the North, Black River and Lynches Creek.

***** No further documentation this family*****

Census Records in South Carolina.

1790 Census Orangeburg Distr (includes present Barnwell Co.)
pp 100 James Welch (13400) With six children enumerated, presumed birth pl758

1800 Census Orangeburg County

Vol.3-505 James Welch (10201)(11021) born pl755

Vol.3-519 James Welch (00100)(11000) born 1774/84

1800 Census Salem County (Part present Sumter)

Vol.3-611 James Welch (11101)(00201) born pl755

Vol.3-611 James Welch (10010)(10010) born 1755-74

1810 Census Salem County

James Welch (00101)(10001) born p. 1765

Undocumented Genealogy by Sarah Sullivan Ervin prepared for Mrs. Walter Scott Welch of Laurel, Miss.

I. James Welch, Sr.

II. James Welch of Charlestown where married 12.25.1755 to Sarah Ervin (Irvin) and had Jno., Ann, Richd., Mary, Thos., "all died except Richdⁿ to Mississippi.

III. Richard Welch (1762 Sumter Area-11.10.1838 Natchez Miss.) m. 6.10.1791 Sarah Ervin of Col Hugh Ervin Sr.

IV. James Welch (1799 Sumter Co. S.Car-

FICTION

CONFIRMED

Miscellaneous documentation of a S.Car. James Welch

10.8.1754 James Welch Granville Militia (Young. Abstracts of Old 96 District)

6.19.1767 (Charleston DB-G-3-673) James Welch and his wife Mary Catherine of Charleston sell 100ac, bounty land granted her (Mary Catherine Smitten) 1.1.1759 on the Santee River Swamp on the N.side in Craven Co.

Note: Santee River also flows into Winyan Bay,

James Welches of North and South Carolina. Page3

Miscellaneous documentations.

- 8.3.1772 (DB-F4-579) James Welch bought land on Long Canes Creek. (Present Abbeville Co. then Granville Co.)
- 10.21.1773 (DB-F4-375) John Welch of Granville Col the oldest son of James Welch deceased and his Mother Elizabeth, sell land on NW fork of Long Canes.
- 1775 James Welch among 75 Members 1st. Council of Safety Revolutionary Party of S.Carolina. (Signers mostly residents Salkehatchie River Area (includes Barnwell Co.)
- 1788 John Welch paid Taxes Granville County.

James Welch of Amite Co. Miss.) Apparently born S.C.)

1820 Census Amite Co.

James Welch Sr (10001)(10021) born pl775

James Welch Jr.(33110)(00100) born SC 1775-94

His oldest son William b. S.Car.1807

James Welch Jr. had 7 ch. hence presumably b.pl786

These James Welches more nearly fit the Orangeburg Welches enumerated in 1800 than the Salem County Welches.

1790 U.S.Census.

Enumerates Precincts with breakdown in come Counties.

Page	Precincts (counties)	Name						
62	"96"	Edgefield	WILLIAM WELCH	1	2	5	0	0
61		do	ANHABEL "	1	0	1	0	0
		Abbeville	None					
70		Greenville	GEORGE WELCH	1	1	3	0	0
74		Laurens	NICHOLAS WELCH	1	2	2	0	1
84		Pendleton	DAVID WELCH	1	1	3	0	0
			WILLIAM WELCH	1	2	3	0	0
		Union	None					
77		Newberry	JOHN WELSH	1	0	1	0	0
			ABRAHAM WELSH	2	1	6	0	0
			WILLIAM WELCH	1	5	3	0	0
		Spartanburg	None					
101	Orangeburg	Southern Pt.	JOHN WELCH	1	0	5	0	0
100			JAMES WELCH	1	3	4	0	0
		Northern Pt.	none					
48	Cherwas		WILLIAM WELCH	2	3	3	0	0
25	Camden District							
		Lancaster	NICHOLAS WELSH	1	2	3	0	0
38	Charleston	St.Philips-						
		St.Nicholas						
		Parish	JOHNN WELCH	3	4	5	0	0
43		do	GEORGE WELSH	1	0	1	0	0
45		St.Thomas						
		Parish	Henry WELSH	2	2	3	0	0
10	Beaufort		JOHN WELCH	1	0	0	0	25
10			"Mesgt" WELCH	1	1	2	0	9

Legend: Males plus 16; Males under 16; Females including
Heads of Families; All other free Whites; Slaves.

The Camden District included-

Chester Co; Claremont Co; Clarendon Co; Fairfield Co;
Richland Co. and York County.

The Charleston Precinct included these additional Parishes-

Berkeley Co. St. Johns Parish
Colleton Co. St. Johns Parish
Dorchester Co. St. Georges Parish
Christs Church Parish
St. Andrews Parish
St. Bartholomews Parish
St. James Goose Creek Parish
St. James Santee Parish
St. Pauls Parish
St.Pauls/St.Michaels Parish
St. Stephens Parish
St. ThomasS Parish

The Georgetown District and-

All Saints Parish; Prince Fredericks Parish;
Prince Georges Parish.

1800 Census. Figures following County indicate Volume-page.

Counties having no Welch-Welsh-Walsh enumerations- Chesterfield, Lexington, Spartansburg, Georgetown, Williamsburg, Horry, Chester, Fairfield, Beaufort, Cleeton, (Richland records burned)

Marion County	3-450	Stephen Welch	(11010-10010)
Marlboro	4-296	Daniel Walsh	(00001-10101) a
	297	James Walsh	(30010-10100)
		Henry Walsh	(00010-10010)
		Mary Walsh	(00100-00001)
Lancaster	4-179	Nicholas Welsh	(20010-21010) b
	187	William Welsh	(20010-30010)
	188	John Welsh	(32210-21310)
		Robert Welsh	(31010-10010)
		Thomas Welsh	(23040-32111)
Salem (Abolished 1810)	3-611	Thomas Welch	(31101-00301) a
(Part of Sumter)		James Welch Sr.	(11101-00201) a
		James Welch, jr.	(10010-10010) — 56/4
Orangeburg	3-519	James Welch	(00100-11000) b
Winton (Barnwell Co.)	3-505	James Welch	(10201-11021) a
Newberry Co.	4-697	William Welch	(00100-00001) a
		Daniel Welch	(20100-00100)
Kershaw Co.	3-153	Joel Welsh	(30100-00100)
York Co.	3-626	Robert Welsh	(00001-00000) a
Laurens Co.	4-205	Elizabeth Welch	(00100-00001)
	211	Daniel Welch	(10010-00200)
Pendleton Co.	4-103	David Welch	(20101-00201) ab
(Anderson, Pickens,		William Welch	(21010-32010) b
Oconee Cos.)		William Welch	(31010-23010) — slave
		Nicholas Welch	(30010-11010) b — 12
Union Co.	4-246	Samuel Welch	(31001-30010) a
Darlington Co.	1-420	Henry Walsh	(00100-10100)
Barnswell Co.	1- 61	Moses Welch	(20100-00100)
Edgefield Co.	1-163	William Welch	(01211-00201) a
		William Welch	(40401-01101) ab
Greenville Co.	1-1260	George Welch	(21010-30010)
		William Welch	(00001-01100) a
Charleston District	2- 52	Robert Welch	(00010-01001) x
Charleston City	2-88	John Welch	(00100-01000) b
	105-5	George Welch	(00001-00010) ab
	134	Edmond Welch	(00100-00000)
	154	William Welch	(00400-10100)
	755	Charles Welch	(00010-00000)

Note: Same Spelling each County. (x) St. James Santee Parish
(a) Born prior 1755 (b) 1790 Census

1810 Census Enumeration. Partial List of Counties.

Beaufort County. No WELCH-WELSH

Orangeburg District. do.

Williamsburg District. do.

Barnwell County. do.

Georgetown County. do.

Salem County. (Includes Sumter County.)

Page 3	JOHN WELCH	(40010)(00010)	2 Slaves	b 1765/84
7	JAMES WELCH	(00101)(10001)		b p 1765
12	FRANCES WELCH	(11000)(11010)		
13	DANIEL WELCH	(31010)(12010)	11 Slaves	b 1765/84

Charleston County.

289-19	MRS WELCH	(01000)(10001)	b p 1765
303-16	THOMAS G. WELCH	(02310)(10010)	b 1765-84
348- 3	GEORGE WELCH	(00001)(00002)	b p 1765
382- 8	JOHN WELSH	(10100)(00100)	b 1784/95
392-16	N.G.WELCH	(10110)(10100)	b 1765-84

Compiled Len B. Hoops, Fort Worth, Texas, 76131

Area of 1709 & 1772 James Well

JAMES WELCH
FRANT 1735
WHITE MARSH



- 1762 William Welch. Pre-Revolutionary Land Plat. Camden Distr.
- 1762 William Welsh. Pre-Rev. Land Grant. 150ac. Craven Co.
- 1763 William Welsh, Pre-Rev. Land Grant 100ac. Craven Co.
William Welsh, Lt.?) AA-8356, son Jonathan AA-8355
- 1782 William Welch, Representative Camden Co. Jan/Mch Session.
General Assembly. ("Historic Camden" I-286)
- 1775 2.11. Deed recorded 4.20.1790 wherein Strober sells to
Hall, 25ac. St. Marks Parish, Craven Co. on
Flat Creek, a branch of Lynch's Creek.
William Welch, J.P.
- 1784 William Welsh Land Grant, 100ac. Camden Co.
- 1786 William Welsh Land Grant, 150 & 50ac. Camden Distr. Little
Lynch's Creek.

- 1.12.1782 James Welch married Mary McCarty. (Burns: Craven Co. Margs.
- 3/ 2/1785 Henry Walsh, jr. Merchant of Charleston, sells to
DB-) 5-38 James Kennerly of Orangeburg, Distr., Planter 100ac,
Amelia Twp. (Orangeburg Distr.) bounded etc etc.

- 8.31.1799 Mary Welch, wife of Samuel Welch, died aged 23-5-0.
Buried Unitarian Churchyard Cemetary, Charleston.

1712 Edward Welch m. Mrs. Hester Mills (DAR Mag. 11.1923)

- 8.12.1770 Elizabeth Welch m. William Hopkins, both of Charleston.

- 12.12.1775 Henry Welch married Mary Brennan.

- 4.20.1798 Samuel Taylor, Pendleton Co. Will.
Accounts due appraisers- William Welch, L-T-O-O
Taylor land in Oconee Co, Pickens Co., Anderson Co.
He lived on East side Seneca River.

- - - - -

Historical Note. "Charlestown" Mrs. Julian Ravenel, 1906.

- 1669 Capt. William Sayle with 160 from England via Barbadoes
and Bermuda, landed Ashley River naming it Albemarle Point
afterwards called Charles Town. The 160 were plain people
mostly dissenters from the Church of England.
- 1679/89 Colonists arrived continuously including some 500 dis-
senter lead by Morton and Axtell who arrived in a single
month.
- 1686 Spanish attacked small colony of Scotch at Port Royal and
only 25 men resisted attack and most were killed or cap-
tured. These were the Lord Cardross colonists established
in 1685..
- 1695 Last body of imigrants from Dorchester, Mass. settled
20m. up the Ashley River calling their settlement Dorches-
ter living there 60 years keeping to themselves hence to Ga.

THOMAS WELCH, Pioneer Indian Trader of South Carolina.

In attempting to expand the date on THOMAS WELSH of the Albemarle District in North Carolina (Cf: Page 1 of No. 16 of The Welch-Welsh Family in America) we found many references and a few documentations of a CAPTAIN THOMAS WELCH in South Carolina of about the same period.

The Mississippi Valley Historical Review (III-1-9) gives perhaps the most concise account of the work of this CAPTAIN THOMAS WELCH.

"Captain THOMAS WELCH was the leading Chickasaw Trader as late as 1713 and he took an important part in the intrigues and partisan warfare by which the English influence was maintained among the Indians on the furthest frontier of the English Colonies in America. Many references occur in the Manuscripts of the Journal of the Commons House and in the Indian Commissioners Journal of South Carolina in this period."

Verner W. Crane, in his excellently documented "The Southern Frontier" (1928 Duke University Press.) relates that in 1698 CAPTAIN WELCH made a notable journey from Charles Town to the mouth of the Arkansas River, returning in the Spring of 1700 to advise that the lower Mississippi was in French hands. In 1706 CAPTAIN WELCH was reimbursed for powder and shot furnished to the Chickasaws to defeat the French pleas for the Indians to join the French. In the latter part of 1708 CAPTAIN WELCH was paid £80-0-0 for making peace with the Yawsaws and Quapaws and was promised a further reward "when he hath removed them to the Cusawte River", Mr. Crane further relates that-

"Certainly in the first generation of Southern Traders, there were pioneers like THOMAS WELCH whose feats of daring and endurance challenged comparison....."

Sally in his "Warrants for Land in South Carolina 1692-1711" on pages 218 and 241 notes-

7.27.1709 Thomas Elliot, warrant for 300ac. land in Colleton County on north side of the Round-0 Savannah, between the plantations fo THOMAS WELCH said Elliott and Draytons land"

8.10.1711 THOMAS WELCH warrant for 400ac. land in Colleton County.

"Round-0" is in the northwest corner of present Colleton Co. in the big bend of the Edisto River. "Savannah" designates an "open level treeless plain" according to Webster.

continued.

3-1722-24
Drayton's land
6.5.1711 Drayton's land
Notes land at Round-0-
Savannah.

2

The Journal of the Commissioners of Indian Trade 1710-1713
Vol. I. relates-

⁷8.9.1712 Board Meeting. "Instructions for the Agent are as followeth.....4th.....you are to send and express to Captain Thomas Welch att Chickesaws to know the state of the said Nation of Indians.....if you find there is great ocassion for your presence att the Chickesaws you are then to goe and settle their differences, but if you do not goe you are then to assist the said Thomas Welch with your advice.....12th. That you are to hold correspondence with Thomas Welch as often as may be relating to the public affairs of the Indians....." (Page 32)

³9.12.1712 Meeting of the Board: "Mr. (John) Dixon being sworn that going by the Agents Warrant to sett free two Indian Women on their brother detained by Thomas Welch as slaves, that said Welch threatened him that if he said anything more to the Indians about it, he had a gun ready charged for him. Ordered that Mr. Thomas Welch be sent for with all possible expedition by Wrrant signed by the Honorable President of the Board" (Page 50)

11.18.1713 Meeting of the Commissioners. "Mr. Hughes proposed that the Warrant sent to bring down Thomas Welch to this Board might be stopped until said Hughes hath heard what Mr. Welch hath to say for himself and that he hath transmitted it to this Board" (Page 51)

11.21.1713 Board of Commissioners Meeting: "A Motion being made that Mr. Thomas Welch might accompany Mr. Hughes on his designed journey among the Indians and that the Warrant against him might be respited. Carried in the negative." (Page 52)

11.24.1714 Board Meeting of the Commissioners. "The Agent attended and gave notice in the following Traders Bonds obligating them to take out licenses.....No. 6. Thomas Welch"

The name of Thomas Welch does not appear in Volume II.

S.C.Wills. Miscel. Records 1711-1718.

Richard Hughes Will dated 10.24.1711. late of Cary Parish County of Montgomery, North Wales, now of this Province, Merchant. Names-

Brothers, Price Hughes of Welshpool as above.

Valentine Hughes do.

Both absent from the Parish.

Pryce Hughes. Wss: 8.5.1714 Will of Arthur Langharnem Charles-town Merchant.

Pryce Hughes, Will (?) S.C.Hist.& Gen. Magazine IV-221.

Cross Ref: See Thomas Welch, Round-O, Colleton Co. S.C.
Thomas Welch, Will, 1729, Savanna Town. S.C.

The Charleston Public Library lists among its early Wills records the Will of THOMAS WELCH (WB-2-120) (7.29.1729). Abstracted as follows-

THOMAS WELCH of Savanna Town, etc etc. Bequeaths to Mr. Joseph Wragg, Merchant of Charleston, my three slaves- Dublin, Abraham and Maria, being for a debt I owe said Wragg. To Joseph Mead, my bay horse, for a debt I owe him.

Wss: John Craddock, William Blennerhafst, Thomas Cruffman.

SEE
CRANE
PP 85
acct of
slaves

The location of "Savanna Town" is described as an Indian town on the Savanna River on the South Carolina side near the Pallachuckla Bluff (See Wilson's map of S.C.). This would place Savanna Town within the boundaries of old Granville County.

Thomas L. Stokes, in his "The Savanna" (American Rivers Series) says that in the early 1700s there were some 200 Indian Traders employed by the big houses in Charleston and that but a few of their names ever got into the history books, including those who settled down in civilized pursuits and acquired a competence for themselves. Among these few were Thomas Neirn, the Scotsman and his Associate THOMAS WELCH, who was an experienced trader among the Chickasaws.

Note: There is no documentation that THOMAS WELCH of Colleton Co. and THOMAS WELCH of Savanna Town, were one and the same man. This also applies to the THOMAS WELCH noted in the opening paragraph of this paper.

The Southern Frontier.

By Verner W. Crane, (1928 Duke University Press)

Page

46 "Foremost among the Chickasaw-traders were THOMAS WELCH and Anthony Dodsworth. The most notable exploit in the early history of Carolinian trade was the journey in 1698 from Charles Town to the Quapaw Village at the mouth of the Arkansas River".

66 Notes THOMAS WELCH's return to Charles Town in the Spring of 1700 advising that the lower Mississippi River was in French hands.

79 THOMAS WELCH interrogated re. Spanish-French offensive vs. the English.

85 January 1806 The Choctaws and Chickasaws patched-up peace was definitely broken due to the intervention of THOMAS WELCH and the Chickasaws made a night attack on a Choctaw village taking 150 prisoners many of whom found their way into the Charles Town slave market.

May 5th. 1706 Petition of THOMAS WELCH asking for payment of powder and shot given the Chickasaws to defeat French pleas for the Chickasaws to join the French. 61 £ allowed.

"A petition of THOMAS WELCH to the Lord Proprietors in 1708 for the return of certain Indian slaves seized by Governor Johnson as perquisites of office.....Under a concession by the Governor, THOMAS WELCH deposed, he had lead a party of 5 English and 300 Indians against the Chacta Indians allies of the French..... THOMAS WELCH had furnished said Indians with ammunition for this enterprise upon contract that if they had success, they would pay 15 slaves to him; he retaining 5 slaves and two slaves to each of his 5 English followers"

89 November 1707 THOMAS WELCH and Nairn counselled the Commons House, that in spite of fears of French attacks on Charles Town, that first, the Choctaws and the Yazoos must be won over or made neutral.

In the project against these two tribes, a Nairn project, Captain THOMAS WELCH and Capt. Jones, "traders" were appointed as Nairns Lieutenants.

Dec. 10th. 1708 Petition for THOMAS WELCH and order to pay him £80 for making peace with the Yawsaws and Quapaws and a further reward promised by the House when he hath removed them to the Cusawte River.

95 May 1711 the Chickasaw-Choctaw feud was reopened. The Assembly prepared an expedition to ruin the great Choctaw nation utterly. Commissions were issued to Capt. Theophilus Hastings to lead the Creeks and to Captain THOMAS WELCH to lead a supporting body of Chickasaws. Hastings killed 80 Choctaws and took 130 prisoners. THOMAS WELCH "did equal damage".

Page

- 110 in
"Certainly/the first generation of Southern traders
there were pioneers like THOMAS WELCH whose feats of
daring and endurance challenged comparison....."
- 124 Warrants for land 1692-1711 on pages 218, 241 show
THOMAS WELCH owned a plantation near Round O Savannah
in 1709. In 1711 he received warrants for 300 & 400
ares in Colleton County.
- 151 July 1712 Wright was instructed to set out for Indian
Country....."to the Alabamas he was instructed to
travel by way of Savannah Town and on his way to send
an express to trader Captain THOMAS WELCH to get the
Chickasaw Chiefs down to the Alabamas."

Note: Foregoing constitutes all the references to Thomas Welch
in the text of the Book.

Note: The Bibliography in back of book was long and extensive
quoting from English and French and Spanish sources and
great array of American histories and papers. Following
are items that may prove of interest.

Crane- "The Tennessee River as the Road to the Carolinas" 1916
Crane-"The Southern Fronteer in Queen Ann's War" 1919
T.M.Marshall "The Colonization of North America 1492-1783" 1920
Colonial Office Papers in Pyblic Record Office.
C.O. 5:398 Abstracts of Land Grants 1674-1765
Chancery Recprd Book 1729-B
Alex'dr S.Salley,Jr. "Narratives of Early Carolina" 1911

- 162 "After the destruction of the Scotch Colony in 1686
the Port Royal region (later Granville Co.) was left
vacant several years by the Carolinians".

1694 Colleton County becoming region of great cattle ranches
Speaks of the Colleton-Granville County common border.

Wills. State Archives. WPA Typescript Wills.

Vol. Bk. Pp.

1	C	33	WELSH, WILLIAM	Kershaw	3. 8.1791-	3. 3.1794
1	A	163	WALSH, FRANCIS	Williamsburg	7.24.1817-	9. 5.1817
2	E	47	WALSH, THOMAS T.	Richland	9.29.1820-	10. 9.1820
2		14	WELCH, DAVID	Anderson	7.18.1807-	(*)-abstracted
1	A	116	WELCH, WILLIAM	Greenville	7.23.1818-	9.18.1818 abstracted
1	B	247	WELCH, DANIEL	Greenville	1. 1.1839-	5. 6.1839
2	G	140	WALSHE, Dr. JOHN	Richland	n.d.	c 7.16.1823
2	10	198	WELCH, HENRY	Darlington	12.13.1847-	11. 8.1852
4.	2	106	WELCH, Newberry	WILLIAM	6.24.1857-	11.16.1853

(*) When Pendleton District abolished records sent to Anderson County.

Charleston Free Public Library.

Wills; 1671-1868.

2-120	WELSH, THOMAS	1729-1731
3-296	WELSH, Walter	1732-1737
26-487	WELSH, THOMAS	1793-1800
8-496	WALSH, EDMUND	1757-1760
26-382	WALSH, ANTOINE	1793-1800
40-435	WALSH, MICHAEL	1834-1839

Summer's "Newberry County. Historical & Genealogical"

pp.105 Aveleigh Presbyterian Church (Original Roll) WILLIAM WELCH
pp.107 do (Charter Members) WILLIAM WELCH, MARY WELCH.

See Will Wm Welch, Newberry Co (1853)

Colleton County, among the 6 county courthouses destroyed by fire by General Sherman, in Civil War.
Beaufort County Court House destroyed by fire.

Marriage Settlements. State Archives, Vols. 4,6,18.

6.25.1801 JOHN WELCH, St.Batholomews Parish, Colleton Co.
and MARY ANN HAMILTON.
2.25.1802 SAMUEL WELCH of Charleston & Mrs. ELIZABETH GORDON.
4.10.1813 NATHANIEL WELCH of Village of Islington and
ELIZABETH HEFT. THOMAS WELCH, Charleston, Trustee.
5. 1.1854 JOHN WELCH & SARAH ECCLES GELZER.

Charleston County WB-C-327. (8.11.1796-8.24.1796)

THOMAS WELSH of Charleston, Testator. Bequests to
Wife: KATHEREANE

Wss: James Charles, Alexander Hunter.

Miscellaneous Wills.

(7.29.1729) Charleston WB-2-120
(11.18.1729)

THOMAS WELCH of Savanna Town, etc etc. bequeaths Mr. Joseph Wragg, Merchant in Charlestown, my 3 slaves, Dublin, Abraham and Maria, being for a debt I owe said Wragg.

*Will 7.28.1732
"hidious" under
family on Ireland*

→ To Joseph Mead, my bay horse, for a debt I owe him.

Wss: John Craddock, William Blennerhafst, Thomas Cruffman.

Note: John Craddock. Legislature met at his house 10.11.1709 (Hath. I-301)
Joseph Wragg. Noted in will of Robert Minson 1719 Elizabeth City County, Va.

(8.30.1735) Charleston WB-3-296
(7.30.1736) WALTER WELCH of Willtown, S.Car. Merchant, makes bequest to-

Father: THOMAS WELCH, his entire estate. Extrs. to convert his property to current money, purchase bills of exchange on London and remit same to "my father THOMAS WELCH of London" or to persons in London with orders to hold same at the disposal of said THOMAS WELCH.

*See Walter Welch of
Thomas -
father's scot.*

Extrs: John Watsons, merchant of Charles Town. (*)
William Stoboe, Planter.

(Rev. Archibald Stobo 1685 scot. Presby of distn.)

Wss: James Wilhameson, John Watsons. (*)

(11.28.1756) Charleston WB-8-496

(7.18.1760) EDMUND WALSH, Mariner of the Kingdom of Ireland, in Balinrahaire, near Clonmell, son of JOHN WALSH decsd. etc etc. Bequeaths to-
Sister: Cathrin Purcell of Conihill, County Killkenny.
Sister: Margaret Nugent, of County Waterford
Nephew: JEFFRY WALSH, Esq., of Balinrahaire and his wife ANN, to be out of the legacy left by my brother JOHN WALSH, Chaplin to the Hon. Lady Haggerstown of Northumberland at Ellingham Hall, in England, which legacy is due on the Estate of my nephew JEFFRY, etc etc.

Philip Buckley,
of Chastn. Will.
WB-A-6. 1796/8.
Extr, Edmund
Welch, sole heir,
of ship "Agusta"

Mrs. Elizabeth Goodwin, sum of 40 pounds sterling.
Extr: Mrs. Ann Goodwin of Charleston.

(*) The Rev. Archibald Stobo of Charleston. In 1699 he was one of two survivors of the "Rising Sun" which was carrying survivors of the illfated Scotch colony at Darien from the isthmus to Scotland. While in Charles Town he received a "call" to the White Meeting House, and remained in Charleston an excellent influential Minister. WMH built 1685 as a Presby. Church.

PENDLETON DISTRICT. (Anderson Co)

DAVID WELCH, Testator. (7.18.1807-) Names-

Wife: Frances WELSH

Daus: Sallie Allen & son-in-law William Allen

Betsy WELSH

Dorcas Merchant

Mary Fowler

Nancy Roanock

Sharlotty Humpries

Rebecca WELSH

Son: WILLIAM WELSH

Gdson: THOMAS HENSON WELCH, son of Sallie before she married Mr. Allen.

Extr: James Douthit

Wss: John, James, Sarah Merritt.

WPA WILL INDEX Vol II Hoating Wills Box 14

CHARLESTON DISTRICT.

WILLIAM WELCH, Testator. (7.23.1818-) Names-

Wife: Elizabeth

Sons: WILLIAM WELCH, jr.

DANIEL WELCH

GEORGE WELCH

Daus: Polly Welch

Sukey Welch

Son-in-law: Henry Reams.

Extrs: Thomas Austin, James Peden, James Alexander, Sr.

Wss; DANIEL WELCH, James Peden, James Alexander.

South Carolina Colonial Soldiers (Indian Wars prior 1760/61)

Pvt: DANIEL WELCH	Deserted from Craven Co. (Cheraw/Geotwn Distr)
" GEORGE WELCH	Berkeley Co.
" JAMES WELCH	Craven Co.
" JAMES WELCH	Berkley Co.
" WILLIAM WELCH	Camden Distr. of Craven Co.
" JOHN WELCH	Granville Co.

(SC Archives Index)

Revolutionary Soldiers.

WALSH, Daniel
Walsh, Patrick

WELSH, Mrs. Eleanor

" Henry
" John
" Jonathan
" Patrick
" Robert
" Thomas
" William

WELCH, Andrew

" Daniel
" Eleanor
" George
" Nelly
" Nicholas
" Patrick
" Richard
" Robert
" Stephen (S-21561)
" Thomas

(SC Archives Index)

Revolutionary Records, Accounts Audited. (State Archives)

Daniel Welch AA8336 Under Command Gen.Robt.Cunningham
Presumed from Abbeville Co.
Eleanor Welch, AA5845 No genealogical material.
Eleanor Welsh, Mrs. AA5849A Pensioned.
George Welch, AA6320B Not own File. No Gen.material.
Nicholas Welch AA8337 Served under Col.Brandon (Spartansburg ?)
Richard Welch AA8338 Signature JP indicates Darlington Co.
Robert Welch AA8338 3 Tours under Capt.Thos.Blakeney (Chesterfield)
Stephen Welch AA8388A Pension. Marion District.
Thomas Welch AA8339 Mariner on Frigate S.Carolina. (see Will)
Henry Welsh AA8335 Orangeburg County.
John Welsh AA8354 three Johns. (1) Col.Roebeck, Spartansburg;
(2) Old District 96; (3) Indicating a Blakeney
connection.
Jonathan Welsh AA8355, Decsd. son of William Welsh (Lt.Following ?)
William Welsh AA8356 (Lt.?) Camden District.
Daniel Walsh AA8166 Cherwas District.
Patrick Walsh Several AAs. Continental Regt.36.

War of 1812. (State Archives)

Josiah Welch, Pvt.
John Welch, Pvt. (Capt. Douglas)
James Welch Infantry
Stephen Welch
Stephen Walsh No.62 (Capt. John Miller)

W.P.A. Index of Wills. (U. of S.Carolina.)

Thomas T. Walsh, Richalnd Co. (IIE-47) (9.29.1820-10.9.1820)
John Walshe, Dr. do (IIG-140) No date.
William Welch, Newberry (IV-2-106) (6.24.1853-11.16.1853)
William Welsh, Kershaw (1-C-33) (3.8.1791-33.1794)
Welch, Daniel, Greenville (I-B-247) 91.1.1839-5.6.1839)
Welch, William, do (I-A-116) (7.23.1818-9.18.1818)
Welch, Henry, Darlington (II-10-198) 12.13.1847-11.8.1852)

Counties where records destroyed By Shermans Troops Civil War.
Chesterfield, Colleton, Georgetown, Lancaster,
Lexington, Orangeburg. (Beaufort will destroyed by fire)
Counties with no Welch/Welsh Wills.

Union, Laurens, Horry, Fairfield, Edgefield, Pickens,
Spartansburg, Marlborough, Sumter, Marion, Chester,
Barnwell, Abbeville.

9.24.1699 William Welch, et al. WSS. Will Edw. Rawlins of
Charles Town. Probated 6.17.1700 (XII-2)
12.21.1777 Henry Welch, Appt. Sargeant, (VII-10-1906)
1.20.1778 Lt.Edward Welch, Appt. Capt. (5th.Reg. Col. Isaac Huger)

(S.Car.Historical & Genealogical Magazine)

Beaver County (Pa.) 1800 from Washington Co.
Lawrence Co. (Pa.) 1849 from Beaver Co.

*Ervin?
See Recs*

I. JAMES WELSH (1758 S.Car.-) Married MARY PECK.
They had 8 children. Moved to Wash. Co. Pa. 1796;
377ac tract "Mt. Pleasant," on Ohio River and Flaugherty's
Run. adjng. John Ward, Samuel Scott. Then Washington Co.
(PB-P-15-298 Harrisburg Bureau Internal Affairs. Tract
Warranted Thomas Scott 9.23.1784; Deeded to JAMES WELSH
6.12.1789; Patented to JAMES WELSH 6.9.1790)
8.3.1791, Wash. Co. DB-1-152 JAMES WELSH sells above tract.
1802-3 Inhabitant Beaver Twp., Beaver Co. 1807 Overseer
S. Beaver Twp. Beaver Co. Pa. (Ref: Except Patent Book-
Deed Book Refs. from Warner's History Beaver County.)

- 1.
- 2.
- 3.
- 4.

5. ANDREW WELSH (1794-12.29.1864 Chippewaw Twp. Beaver Co.)
Married KEZIAH NEWKIRK of Henry of Ohio, ex-Conn.
(Ref: Warner, as above)

A. A.J. WELSH (1839 Westside Beaver Co.-) Ref: Warner.

- 6.
- 7.
- 8.

Warner gives additional WELSH material of about that period, who
are possibly sons of the above JAMES WELSH-

VALENTINE WELSH Taxable 1802-3 Sewickley Twp. Beaver Co.
WILLIAM WELSH do
MOSES B. WELSH, County Treasurer 1849-51 (Native Beaver Co.)
MOSES B. WELSH Admitted to the Bar 1853
MOSES B. WELSH, removed to New Castle, Lawrence Co. Pa.

Baldwin Cemetary List- Youngstown Ohio Public Library.

The McBride (Tent City) Church Cemetary, Lawrence Co. Pa.
JAMES WELSH, Sr. (1769-2.25.1813 aged 44 years)
JAMES WELSH, Jr. (1807-1832)

The foregoing record may possibly be for the
JAMES WELSH-I noted above, with age given by
Warner as incorrect.

*Probably the
James Jr.
1800 Census
Salmon Co SC*

Sumter Court House Record. (DB-AA-90)

Robert Fullwood of Salem County sells to William Popwell of said County, a tract of land containing 240ac. granted to Robert Fullwood 10.4.1790, situated in Camden District, waters of Pudding Swamp and Douglas' Bay, bounding on all sides on Robert Fullwoods land. Consideration £3 sterling.

Wss: Matt Henderson, Aaron Frierson, THOMAS WELCH.

Dated: 7.8.1793.

Proven by THOMAS WELCH before D. Reese, J.P. 1.16.1794

Received 11.20.1802.

SCC
PEE-REV.
LAND
PLATS 72
1769-72

Geography: Pudding Swamp Creek flows southward thru present Sumter County, paralleling and between Black River and Lynches River. Joins the Black River a short distance above Kingstree in Williamsburg Co. New Zion (Clarendon Co.) on Pudding Swamp Creek. Turbeville (") mile above New Zion. Olante (Florence Co.) 2 miles east Pudding Swamp Ck. Shiloh (Sumter Co.) mile above Turbeville. All of these villages are the homes of descendants of REUBEN JAMES WELCH.

Census: 1800 Census S.C. Salem County. (abolished 1810)

THOMAS WELCH	(31101-00301)	b. p1755
JAMES WELCH Sr.	(11101-00201)	b. p1755
JAMES WELCH Jr.	(10010-10010)	b. (1755-74)

CC-WWW

Post Revolutionary Land Plats (not grants)

1784 WILLIAM WELCH	Camden District
1785 do	do.
1784 THOMAS WELCH	do.
1785 do	do.
1789 do	do.
1785 RICHARD WELCH	do.
1793 ROBERT WELCH	do
1813 THOMAS WELCH	Sumter Co.

Pre-Revolutionary Land Plats. See attached sheets

WWW

North Carolina
✓ South Carolina
Virginia

VIRGINIA (Spotsylvania Co. Fredericksburg.)

NORTH CAROLINA (Iredell County)

SOUTH CAROLINA (Newberry County)

I JOHN WELCH = MARY GILBER (SEE CAMPBELL Va)

II. ISHAM WELCH, born Fredericksburg, Va and died Iredell Co. NC.
A school teacher. Married SOBRIAH WILLIAMS who
was born in eastern NC.

III. WILLIAMS WELCH (9.1.1802 Iredell Co.-2.18.1874 Newberry Co.)
Married 10.4.1827 Newberry Co. MARY GLASGOW (1.16.
1812-1.7.1851 Newberry Co.) of Archibald and Mary
Spence. He of James born in Ireland c1735.

They Charter Member, 5.30.1835 Aveleigh Presby.Ch. Newby.Co.

1. JAMES ARCHIBALD WELCH (9.10.1829-) m. 11.10.1857 Rebecca
Suber.

A. Christian, B. Mary m. Eleazor, C. Amelia m. Stack
D. ROBERT H. WELCH

2. Rachael Welch (1.19.1832-8.8.1857 buried Ocala, Fla.) married
1st. Fredk. Schumpert and had Fredk. jr. Married 2nd.
Johnson.

3. Dr. SPENCER GLASGOW WELCH (3.12.1834-1.5.1916) m. 2.13.1861
Cordelia Strother (4.14.1839-7.5.1915) CSA Surgeon.
A. GEORGE, B. WILLIAMS, C. Gertrude D. Eloise

4. Sarah C. Welch (7.14.1836 Newby.Co.-11.10.1914 Newby.Co.)
Married 5.24.1855 Emanuel S. Coppock
A. Cornelia m. Griffin B. Sibbie m. E.M. Evans

5. Mary E. (Kitty) Welch (4.28.1839-) m. 1.8.1857 J. Frank
Eichelberger.
A. Claude, B. Melvin, C. William. All died Fla. near Palatka.

6. WILLIAM E. WELCH (1.30.1841-12.9.1900) m. 12.10.1874 Mary Harr-
ington.

7. ISAAC KELLER WELCH (5.5.1843-6.22.1857) dy.

8. SOBRIAH (Sibby) SMITH WELCH (4.8.1845-.2.9.1931) m. 4.15.1869
W.G. WILBUR and had A. WELCH WILBUR, B. JOE WILBUR

9. ALEXANDER C. WELCH (7.14.1847-1917) m. 12.2.1869 MARY GARY
A. JESSE WELCH, B. ROBERT WELCH, died 1953 Houston, Texas,
"a millionaire". C. Linda.

10. ROBERT A. WELCH (10.11.1848-1.26.1913) m. 5.6.1873 Adella
Gallman. and had A. GALLMAN, B. Fredk., C. Crozier,
D. Lillian, E. Della.

11. Cornelia Crozier Welch (12.28.1850-10.2.1863) dy.

Ref: Bible Record of Williams Welch, owned 1954 by Eloise Welch Wright
Newberry Co.

"The Long Family" Eytive Long Evans. Bowen Press, Decatur, Ga. 1956

MWW

SUMTER COUNTY AREA.

- I. REUBEN JAMES WELCH Born 1800-10. Lived Shiloh, Sumter Co.
1. DAVID H. WELCH m. Susan Smith Burgess. (Hebron, Williamsburg Co.)
 - A. Mary Jane. m-1 Mack Smith; m-2 Sam'l Smith. (Darlington, S.C.)
 - B. Martha S. m. M.T. Carraway (Scranton, S.C.)
 - C. Emma. dum.
 - D. SAMUEL N. m. Coward. dsp. (Scranton, S.C.)
 - E. Annie. m. Hugh Thigpen (Hebron, S.C.)
 - F. Venita O. dum.
 - G. Eddie S. m. John D. Barrow (New Zion, S.C.)
 - H. HENRY OLIN m. Annys Elizb. McCutchen (Kingstree, S.C.)
 - I. Laura V. m. Chas. W. Wallace. dsp. (Turbeville, S.C.)
 - J. Sarah m. Charles W. Wallace as wife-2.
 - K. ROBERT JAMES m. Tessie Turner (Lake City, S.C.)
 - L. WILLIAM dify.
 - M. Ethel m. I.P. Edge dsp. (Conway, S.C.)
 2. WILLIAM THOMAS WELCH m-1 (?); m-2 widpw Salaska Ann Player Pettit.
 - A. FRANK)
 - B. HARLEY) By first wife.
 - C. JAMES)
 - D. Eugenia)
 - E. SAMUEL NELSON m-1 May Blanche Witherspoon (Bishopville, S.C.)
 - m-2 Hattie Scarborough (Lumberton, N.C.)
 - a. SAMUEL HUBERT m. Vivian Parnell (" ")
 - b. EDWIN ANDERSON m. Susie May Britt (" ")
 - c. Susan Elleyne M. Robt. E. Knotts (North, S.C.)
 - d. Emma Salaske m. Geo. W. Hungerpillar (Camerson, S.C.)
 - e. Annie Olivia m. Jesse C. Folk (Denmark, S.C.)
 - f. Harriett Yoland m. dum. (Florence, S.C.)
 - g. JESSE LUCKY m. Annie Laura Parnell (St. Paul, N.C.)
 - h. SAMUEL NELSON m. Annie Lou Sutton (Clinton, N.C.)
 - i. Mary Elizabeth dum (Florence, N.C.)
 - j. Sarah Ruth
 - k. DAVID WITHERSPOON Note: a-g by 1st wife.
 - l. OLIN HENDERSON h-1 by 2nd wife.
 - F. Julia Lavirgin m. Joe Scott Epps (Bethel, S.C.)
 - G. Lula Eugenia m. Chas. Sessions. dsp (Lynchburg, S.C.)
 - H. LORANZA DOW m. Janie Brown (" ")
 - a. Annie May
 - b. Irene
 - c. LORANZA DOW jr. m. Dorothy Josey (Elliott, S.C.)
 - i. LUTHER LORANZA
 - ii. Josey Dow
 - iii. Dorothy Carroll
 - d. WILLIAM ROBERT
 - e. ALFRED McCOWAN
 - I. WILLIAM THOMAS Jr. m-1 Ida Didschuneet (Ohio) married 3x.
 - a. Ehrie m. James E. Ironson
 - b. Kathleen m. D.A. Smith (Baltimore)
 - J. HOSEA WILSON m. Nita Watson (N.Y. State)
 - a. JAMES m. Martha Okimus (Jamaica, N.Y.)
 - b. HOSEA DONALD (" ")
 - c. Grace.

Sumter County. Sheet 2 of 2.

- K. Sarah Ann Welch m. () (Sumter, S.C.)
 L. David Kelly Welch dy.
3. Robert Welch m. () (Lynchburg, S.C.)
 A. Spires Welch m. Anna Bella Lovett (Columbia, S.C.)
 B. Daughter m. Blackwell (Darlington, S.C.)
 C. Willie Welch m. McClam (Sumter, S.C.)
 D. Louis Welch m. Truett (Sumter, S.C.)
4. Reuben James Welch jr. m. () dsp. (Turbeville, S.C.)
5. Samuel Nelson Welch Died Civil War.
6. Isabelle Welch m. John Carroway 4 chldn. (Olanta, S.C.)
7. Cornelia Welch m. Daniel Player son (Shiloh, S.C.)

Note: Names in Parentheses () indicate where lived.

The foregoing families were recorded by W.H. Welch, of Kingstree S.C. at a family reunion held at the home of Lorenzo Dow Welch, Elliott, S.C. in 1939. Additional data was obtained in 1950 at another reunion at the home of G.L. Epps, near Kingston on August 6th., 1950.

Ref: Letter and Mimeo from W.H. Welch, 3.10.1959, Kingstree, S.C.

The following line is taken from the History of the Long Family pp.91 and included here due to residences-

I. Aaron Pinkney Welch (-c1890) married Susan Rebecca McElveen, Olanta, S.C.

II. Janie Katherine Welch (9.2.1914-) m. 11.15.1936
 Michael Herlong Padgett (8.10.1912 Hawkinsville, Ga.-)

1732 a Top 200 sq miles on Black River land out for Irish Protestants called "Wellsborough"
 among which were two Wsps + the Grains. (Bolton - Scotch Irish Pioneer p. 256)
 off shoot ch. at Indian town + Salem; not Zion Ch. Capt Wm. Smith;
 Jeffries Ch. Ch. Geo, James Wsps; Hopewell Ch. Geo, Hugh Smith; (Bolton 256)

I. WILLIAM WELCH "Esq". (-al809) of Camden Distr. S.Car.
Married (). Will dated 1791.
Possibly had brother JONATHAN (See Accounts Audited)

1. THOMAS WELCH m. () Moved Dallas Co. Ala.
 - A. Love Welch m. Abraham Horton
 - B. Sarah Welch m. Samuel Bowder
 - C. Nancy Welch m. Martin McL-----.
2. *Nancy Welch m. Hugh Blakely of Capt. John. (Nancy* Ann)
3. Eleanor Welch m. Jesse Hayes
4. Elizabeth Welch m. as w-2 Samuel Jones
5. Daughter who dpl791 m. Gray

I. "Big John" WELCH married Jane Blakeley of Capt. John & Peggy.
Revolutionary Soldier from 5.1781 to 8.1781.
Had some 3,500ac. Lancaster Co. S.C. and acreage in
Chesterfield Co. S.C.
1820 with wife and 6 of 10 children moved to Marion
Co. Ala. leaving the following in Chesterfield Co.

1. WILLIAM WELCH, oldest son.
2. Jane Welch
3. Mary Welch
4. Frances Welch m. Michael Miller.

Ref: Mrs. Tillman Jones, Kershaw, S.C. 10.27.62.

Commentary: Same line as JOHN RUSHING WELCH, which see.
Also see line Mrs. J.Banks Robertson.
See various records WILLIAM WELCH.

Since "Big John" Welch-I and Nancy Ann Welch-2
both married children of Capt. John Blakeley
AND "Big John" WELCH named his oldest son
WILLIAM WELCH, the possibility exists that
"Big John" was the son of WILLIAM.

1800 Census Lancaster Co. S.C.
NICHOLAS WELSH (20010-21010)
WILLIAM WELSH (20010-30010)
JOHN WELSH (32210-21310) All born 1755-1774
ROBERT WELSH (31010-10010)
THOMAS WELSH (23040-32111)

WILLIAM WELCH 1762 Pre-Revolutionary Land Grant
Kershaw Co. (Camden District)

I. JOHN S. WELCH (1800 SC- 9.27.1858)) m. ELIZABETH BAKER (1805SC-

1. Frances M. WELCH (1832 SC-)

2. ROBERT J. WELCH

3. Martha Jane Welch (1.15.1837 SC- 9.11.1917 Fayette, Ala.)
Married 7.14.1855 Jefferson Adams Richards. Grand-
mother of Narrator of line)

4. JOHN ANDERSON WELCH (1840 SC-)

5. Allsey T. Welch (1841 SC-)

6. Clary Ann Welch (1843 Ga.-)

7. JAMES T. WELCH (1844 Ala.-)

8. GEORGE W. WELCH (1847 Ala.-)

9. HENRY AB WELCH (1849 Ala.-)

Narrator: Mrs. J. Banks Robertson. Fayette, Ala. 2.5.1959.

I. JOHN WELSH (1755/60 Va.-1835 Marion, Ala.) m.1781
Married Jane Blakeney of Capt. John.

II. William Welsh (1790 Chesterfield Co.S.C.-1822 Ga.)
Married 1811 ()

III. John Rushing Welch (11.22.1813 Chesterfield Co.S.C.-
8.13.1892 Lancaster Co.S.C.) m. 6.1.1836 ()

IV. Dr. Stephen Jackson Welch (4.5.1854 Lancaster Co.-11.19.
1909 Monroe, N.C.) m. 1.3.1882 ()

V. John Rushing Welch (3.5.1884 Monroe, N.C.-)
Married 5.18.1914 Hallie Hamilton Benton.

VI. Dr. John Rushing Welch, jr. (5.19.1916-Monroe, N.C.-)

Ref: John Rushing Welch, jr., 743 Arbutus Dr. Columbia, S.C..1.27.59

Note: Monroe, Union Co. N.C. contiguous to Lancaster Co. S.C.

Note: Revolutionary Records S.C. Accounts Audited. AA-8354
Indicates a John Welch Blakeney connection, Chesterfield Co.

Land Plats (not Grants)
S.C.State Archives.

Pre-Revolutionary Plats.

1749 JOHN WELCH (See Green. History Richland Co.)
1753 JOHN WELCH 150ac. Craven Co. Collins (Enoree) River,
1749 PATRICK WELCH 350ac. Saluda R. (Edgefield Co.)
1762 WILLIAM WELCH Kershaw Co. (Camden District)
1766 PETER WELCH Orangeburg Co. Amelia Twp.
1767 DAVID WELCH
1768 NICHOLAS WELCH
1769 JAMES WELCH (Craven Co. 150ac N. BY. BLACK R SR?
1772 JAMES WELCH (" " 100 AC S. S. LYNCHSCK. JR?

Post-Revolutionary Plats.

1784 NELLY WELCH Orangeburg Co.
WILLIAM WELCH Camden District
THOMAS WELCH " "
1785 WILLIAM WELCH " "
THOMAS WELCH " "
HENRY WELCH Orangeburg Co.
RICHARD WELCH Camden District (2 tracts)
1786 HENRY WELCH Charleston Co.
1789 THOMAS WELCH Camden District.

1791 EDMUND WALSH Lexington Co.
1792 NICHOLAS WALSH Orangeburg Co. (2 tracts)
WILLIAM WELCH Cheraws District
1793 NICHOLAS WELCH Orangeburg Co. (9 tracts)
ROBERT WELCH Camden District
1798 WILLIAM WELCH Cheraws District

1802 DANIEL WELCH Greenville Co.
GEORGE WELCH " "
1804 JOHN WALSH Chester Co.

1810 NICHOLAS WELCH Pendleton Co.
1813 THOMAS WELCH Sumter Co.
1815 JAMES WELCH Chesterfield Co. (2 tracts)
JOHN S. WELCH " " "
WRIGHT WELCH Barnwell Co.
1816 WRIGHT WELCH " "
1819 MARK G. WELCH Chesterfield Co.
1816 THOMAS WELCH Lancaster Co.

ALSO
DANIEL WELSH
DAVID WELCH
JANE WALSH
NICHOLAS WELSH
SAM L

8.17.1820 MARK G. WELCH Chesterfield Co. 28ac.
1822 JAMES WALSH Marlboro Co.

checked www

Land Grants by State of South Carolina. (No headrights post Revolution)

1.21.1785	WILLIAM WELSH	100ac. Camden District
6. 5.1786	WILLIAM WELSH	100ac-50ac Little Lynches Ck. Camden Distr.
6. 5.1786	NELLY WELSH	200ac Orangeburg Co.
4.12.1786	RICHARD WELCH	250ac.Camp Branch, 96 District
1. 1.1787	HENRY WELSH	732ac.N.Edisto River. Orangeburg Co.
11. 5.1787	THOMAS WELSH	119ac. Camden Distr.
6. 7.1790	THOMAS WELCH	127ac. York Co. of Camden Distr.
2. 7.1791	EDMOND WALSH	167ac. Crews Creek. Orangeburg Distr.
12. 2.1793	ROBERT WELCH	201ac. York County, Pinckney Distr.
10. 7.1793	WILLIAM WELCH	530ac. Black Creek, Cheraws Distr.
10. 7.1793	DANIEL WELSH	150ac. Charleston Distr.
4. 7.1800	THOMAS WELSH	188ac. Little Lynches Ck. Camden Distr.
4. 5.1802	GEORGE WELCH	48ac. Reedy River, Greenville Co.
12. 6.1802	DANIEL WELCH	55ac. Raburn Ck. Greenville Co.
12. 3.1804	Dr. JOHN WALSH	20ac. Hills Creek, Chester Co.
3. 7.1814	THOMAS WELCH	182ac. Douglass Swamp, Sumter Co.
8. 7.1815	JOHN S. WELSH	620ac. Big Black Creek, Chesterfield Co.
11.18.1815	SAMUEL WELCH	1000ac. Williamsburg Co.
12. 4.1815	JAMES WELCH	454ac. Black River, Chesterfield Co.
12. 4.1815	JOHN S. WELSH	342ac. Fork Creek, Chesterfield Co.
6. 3.1816	THOMAS WELSH	188ac. Little Lynches Creek, Lancaster Co.
6. 3.1816	WRIGHT WALCH	340ac. Hollow Creek, Barnwell Co.
2. 1.1819	WRIGHT WALCH	620ac. Hollow Creek, Orangeburg Distr.
4. 3.1820	MARK G. WELCH	772ac. Black Creek, Chesterfield Co.
9. 4.1820	MARK G. WELCH	28ac. Hills Creek, Chester Co.

X CAMDEN DISTR (YORK-CHESTER-LANCASTER COS)

X CHESTERFIELD CO

X ORANGEBURG DIST. (ORANGEBURG - LEXINGTON - CALHOUN)

X CHERWAS DISTR (CHESTERFIELD - MARLBORO - DARLINGTON)

Ref: WWW

Pre-Revolutionary Land Grants. (see preceding page)

2. 5.1704	Thomas Welch	300	acres	Colleton Co.
6.12.1751	Patrrick Welch	350		Santee River
8.27.1751	John H. Welcher	50		Crims Creek
2.11.1756	John Welsh	150		Collins River (Enoree R.)
2.11.1762	William Welsh	150		Craven Co.
9.22.1767	Peter Welsh	50		Berkeley Co.
1.16.1773	James Welch	150		Craven Co.
10.20.1772	Patrick Wellsh	100		Craven Co.
4. 2.1773	David Welch	200		Craven Co.

South Carolina. Miscellaneous Items.

(St Philips - St Nicholas Parish)

St. Philips Parish, Charleston. (1720-1758) Sally.

7.26.1732	Mongo Welch (<i>see Sothians, Scot</i>)	buried.	Ref: Page 267
6.29.1733	Mary Welch & Jacob Craggs	married	Page 10
6.20.1738	Maurice Welch	buried	Page 254
9. 3.1739	Walter Welch, sailor	buried	Page 259
7. 4.1741	Ann Welch, child	buried	Page 268
1.19.1750	Thomas Welch	buried	Page 267
7.31.1751	William Welch & Rebecah Amey	married	Page 195
11. 9.1757	Philip Welch	buried	Page 286
7. 8.1763	Mary Welch	buried	Page 304
3.27.1768	Mark Welch	buried	Page 323
9.20.1768	John Welch	buried	Page 325
1.16.1770	Thomas Welch	buried	Page 331
3.25.1781	James Welch	buried	Page 344
7.15.1791	John Lewis Welch & Maria Cotton, widow	married	Page 249
4.20.1796	Margaret Welch & John Fall	married	Page 260

Coulter & Sage. Early Settlers in Georgia. U. of Ga. Press.

Oglethorpe sailed on the "Ann" with 35 families.
(11.16.1732-1.13.1733)

Lot 5-S embarked 10.14.1735 on "Fredrica". Arrived February 1736, at the Trustees Charge.

John Welch
Ann Welch,
James Welch
John Welch.

1738 Col. Oglethorpe advanced John Welch from the Trustee's Account L35-11-0 to set up a brew house.

"Acquitted to Carolina 1740" the above four Welches plus Elizabeth Welch born in Georgia.

South Carolina Gazette. Charleston. 1st issued in 1732.

- 8.20.1770 Elizabeth Welch, niece Samuel Wainwright married William Hopkins.
- 12. 7.1799 Margaret Welch married George Raworth, both this City.
- 10. 4.1803 Nathaniel G. Welch married Elizabeth Todd of Columbia.
- 7.17.1804 Margaret Welch married Moses Sanford

South Carolina Historical Society.

- 12.11.1745 George Welch, married widow Ann Bowman. St. Andrews Parish, Berkeley County. They had-
- 3.12.1748 William Carlyle Welch. (BAPTIZED B. 1747)

*Will Book 4682-4710 pp 60
Wm Welch was WSS with Rev. Rawlins
Charleston 9.24.1699*

*WB 1736-1740
Ann Welch noted as niece of
Jas Kelly, new Windsor, Greenville Co
11.27.1737*

June 1775 to July 26 1775 Charleston S.C.

The First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party.

Andrew Cummings	William Pllum	Edward Canaday
Jesey McClendon	Thomas Manton *	Samuel Paget
John Slater	Frederick Touchstone	Thomas Byrd
Henry Smith	William Lott	Edward Pllum
Hardy Howell	Abraham Odum *	Leven Roten *
William Parker	George Weir	William Arnet
William Mitchel	Willis Elzey	John Brunston *
William Casten *	Joseph Wethrington	James Ward *
John Lane *	Henry Touchstone jr	Jacob Hunter
Peter Graham *	Abraham Blitchindon	Thomas Zachry *
John Slater jr *	William Blitchindon	Peter Presler
Robert Cannon	John Graham *	David Moore
George Petis	William Valentine *	Christopher Touchstone *
John Ford	Richard Wethrington	Moses Gayter
<u>John Hickman</u>	Thomas Studavant *	Caleb Bright
* <u>JAMES WELCH *</u>	Benjamin Blackedge	*Robert Brown *
John Touchstone	John Patrick	James Hollen
John Cain	Samuel Glover	Jonas Touchstone
George Stewart	Thomas Broom *	James Speers *
John Cannon	Jeremiah Brown *	William Davis *
Jacob Frank *	Benjamin Stanley *	Reuben Golightly *
Jacob Sojourner	James Simpson	John Inman *
Patrick Cain	Robert Gilbert	John Gilbert

* Signed by mark.

Ref: Historical & Genealogical Magazine 1901-02 V-3 pp.127

8.10.1960

Harold M. DeLorme, jr., Columbia, S.Car. Professional Genealogist.

Referring to the above list of names, he states "the Salkehatchie River Area is about the closest I can come to pinpoint these people. They lived in the old Barnwell County, which included Allendale and possibly some were in old Beaufort and lived in what is now Hampton County. "

....."delegates were sent to the Continental Congress in 1774 and 1775. A Council of Safety appointed by a Provincial Congress practically took charge of the Government in June 1775. The Assembly was formally dissolved on the 15th. of September, Gov. William Campbell fled from the town and Royal Government came to an end."

(Encyclopedia Brittanica. 13th. Edition Vol.25 pp. 504.)

Iowa. Fayette County, West Union Twp.

J.J.Welsh (7.2.1827-Washington Co. Pa.-)
 1838 to Muskingum County, Ohio.
 1846 to Union County, Ohio.
 1855 to West Union Twp. Fayette Co. Iowa.
 Married 8.29.1848 Isabella Scott (10.16.1827 Knox
 County, Ohio-)
 Have seven Children- William E., Emily, A.Cannon,
 Frances M., Clinton, Jennie A.

Ref: History Fayette County, Iowa. pp595. Published 1878.

1860/70 Census enumerations, West Union Twp. Fayette Co. Iowa.

J.J.Welsh	33 (b.1827)	Penn. Sheriff
Isabell Welsh	33 (b.1827)	Ohio
William E.	10 (b.1850)	Ohio
E.A.	8 (b.1852)	Ohio (1870 Emily)
F.M.	6 (b.1854)	Ohio (1870 Frances)
Bella	4 (b.1856)	Iowa
Clinton	2 (b.1858)	Iowa
Jenny	9/12 (b.1860)	Iowa (1870 Jennie Belle)

1850 Census ~~XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX~~.
 Muskingum County, Ohio.

James J. Welch	1827 Penn.
Isabelle	1828 Ohio
William E.	1850 Ohio

Pen² 9/25
Muska Co O 1850 Census
Said³ Baird Welsh b1820/25 = Lemina Dorsey
and Fayette Co Iowa
Lee Welsh of Geo/naucy family
Union Fayette Co Iowa

town Co (1848 Washington)

Iowa
Vermont

- (-1863)
- I David R. Welch & (-185[?]) = Cynthia
- II Daniel Welch (c1823 Vermont - 11.28.1899 town Co I.)
buried "Zedwile Sec. 21 Fullmore Twp Iowa)
m¹ ^{Angeline} ~~Catherine~~ A (1829 - 3.17.1863)
m² 3.3.1864 Jane V Brattton
(c1844 Ver. - 11.7.1930 Iowa Co Iowa)
- III Arvida Welch (1.5.1865 N. English Iowa - 11.20.1946
Cedar Rapids Iowa)
= Harvey B Turner

A CRITICAL ANALYSIS OF A
GENEALOGY

Prepared by

Mrs. Sarah Sullivan Ervin
of
Ware Shoals, South Carolina
for
Mrs. Walter Scott Welch
of
Laurel, Mississippi.

11955

Turning to the South Carolina aspects of the WELSH-KNOX story and its beginning in the U.S.A. we received a copy of a Genealogy prepared by Mrs. Sarah Sullivan Ervin of Ware Shoals, S.C. for Mrs. Walter Scott Welch of Laurel, Miss. We quote from that genealogy-

".....possibly several, but certainly one of the children of JOHN WELCH of Irongray, namely THOMAS, came to South Carolina with other relatives."

"THOMAS WELCH of Charleston S.C. born about 1645, with his wife JANE, came over, it is claimed in 1682. He had sons WALTER and JAMES and possibly other children. The children of JAMES moved to Pennsylvania".

"WALTER WELCH was born about 1670. Left a will recorded at Charleston dated 8.30.1735 in which he bequeathed a store to his father THOMAS. WALTER had a son JAMES and possibly other children. His wife was MARTHA."

"JAMES WELCH was born about 1698 and died 1754 his wife was MARY. JAMES was born in S.C. and the elder children remained there including a son JAMES. JAMES Sr. joined relatives in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania. May 3rd. the Will of JAMES WELCH of Paxtang, was proven in Lancaster County. He names his wife MARY and the following Children- JAMES, JOHN, THOMAS, ROBERT, JOSEPH, JEAN, ISABEL and MARY."

"JAMES WELCH was born about 1733, married 12.25.1755 ELIZABETH ERVIN daughter of ANN. They had JOHN, ANN, RICHARD, MARY, and THOMAS. All except RICHARD perished in an epidemic."

"RICHARD WELCH born about 1762 married SARAH ERVIN, daughter of Hugh Ervin, Sr. She was born 10.17.1768....; RICHARD and SARAH were married 6.10.1791.....their son JAMES survived. RICHARD WELCH was a Revolutionary Soldier.....SARAH died young with fever in Sumter District."

Extracts from the Ervin Bible Records- under Marriages.

"SARAH ERVIN to RICHARD WELCH, Rev. Soldier of Charleston, S.C. son to JAMES WELCH, descendant of the Reformers JOHN WELCH and JOHN KNOX on 10 june 1791."

"ELIZABETH ERVIN to JAMES WELCH, son to JAMES Sr. on Christmas Day 1755 at Charleston".

The foregoing is a copy of the ORIGINAL report made to Mrs. Welch of Laurel, Miss. Mimeo copies subsequently made are full of inaccuracies and omissions and distributed to family members in Mississippi.

We were fortunate in receiving a copy dated 6.9.1949 of the Bible Records in the hands of Miss Julia Ervin of Darlington, South Carolina.

This typewritten record contains the same History of the Ervin Family in Scotland, Ireland and records their arrival in 1724 in Charleston, South Carolina. The family history was recorded in the blank pages of the Bible. (see Chapter 42).

On the blank pages devoted to the records of family marriages, is the followin-

"Sarah Ervin with RICHARD WELCH, Soldier of the American Revolution, son of JAMES W. of Charleston and descendant of the Reformer JOHN WELCH."

The foregoing item is in the same hand writing as was the Family history inscribed by Col. John Ervin (1754-1810). The above wording was confirmed by Senator Sam J. Ervin, U.S.Senator. It is evident that the words "John Knox" were added by Mrs. Sarah Sullivan Ervin.

Another item quoted by Mrs. Sarah Ervin, taken from the same Bible under "marraiges" reads

"Elizabeth Ervin to JAMES WELCH son to JAMES WELCH, Sr. on Christmas Day 1755 at Charleston"

This item arouses immediate suspicion, as it is not noted in the Julia Ervin copy, nor the Sam Ervin Copy. The item predates by a year, the birth of John Ervin and by twenty years the publication date of the Bible.

Ervin Family Bible.
Sarah Sullivan Ervin Genealogy.

Letter from U.S.Senator Samuel J. Ervin, Jr. dated 6.22.72

"Since our recent correspondence, I have received a Verbatim copy of the entries in the Bible of Colonel John Ervin relating to the marriage of Sarah Ervin. This item reads as follows-

"Sarah Ervin w'h Richard Welch, Sold. of
Amer. Rev. son of Jas. W. of Charles
Towne & desc'nt of Reformer John Welch
on 10th.June 1791."

I infer that Sarah Ervin was the daughter of Hugh Ervin Sr. and his second wife Elizabeth James of Williamsbug County, South Carolina. They had a daughter Sarah who was born October 17th.1768.

There is no record in my copy of the entries in the Colonel John Ervin Bible to the effect that Elizabeth Ervin married James Welch son of James Sr. on Christmas Day 1775 at Charleston, I am unable to comprehend who this Elizabeth Ervin could have been.

With all good wishes etc etc. Sincerely yours

/s/ SAM J. ERVIN, JR.

copy to:Walter S. Welch, jr.
POB 1056
Vicksburg, Miss. 39180

An analysis of the various generations named in the report by Mrs. Sarah S. Ervin, follows-

"THOMAS WELCH of Charleston S. C. was born about 1645, with his wife JANE, cameover it is claimed in 1682. He had sons WALTER and JAMES and possibly other children."

This THOMAS WELCH, designed ^{at} as a son of the Rev. JOHN WELCH of Irongray (1624-1681) by Mrs. Ervin was born "about 1645". The designated parents were married in Hollywood on 2.18.1653, the wife ELIZABETH SOMMERVILLE dying abot 1663 and the Rev. JOHN WELCH remarrying about 1674 aged about 50 years. Thus it would appear that if THOMAS was a son of JOHN, he was born in 1654 or later up to 1663, providing THOMAS was not the product of the second marriage in 1674. This latter date would seem rather late to "comeover with a wife JANE in 1682.

- - - - -

"WALTER WELCH was born about 1670. Left a will recorded at Charleston dated 8.30.1735 in which he bequeathed a store to his father THOMAS.....had a son JAMES....wife MARTHA."

The will noted was probated at Charleston (WB-3-296) 7.30.1736 and dated 8.30.1735 and reads- (Abstract)

WALTER WELCH of Willtown, S.C. Merchant. Requests all property be converted into current money, Bills of Exchange purchased and remitted to my father THOMAS WELCH of London.

Extrs: John Watson, Merchant of Charleston, William Stabo, Planter.

The will does not mention a wife nor children and no records to date have been found by the writer to confirm the wife or children. There is no documentation that the father THOMAS WELCH was ever in South Carolina. The will does, however establish the father-son relationship. The possibility exists that the father THOMAS WELCH came to South Carolina and returned to England prior to the date of the will in 1735.

4

*James Welch was born about 1698 and died 1754 his wife was Mary. James Welch was born in S.C. and the elder children remained there including a son James. James Sr. joined relatives in Lancaster County Penns. May 3rd. 1754 the Will of James Welch of Paxtang was proven in Lancaster County. He names his wife Mary and the following children- James, John, Thomas, Robert, Joseph, Jean, Isabel, Mary."

The family of James Welch of Paxtang, is fully covered and documented in another Chapter of this compilation. A number of family genealogists have commented on this Will and family. The Will, recorded in Lancaster Co. (WB-B-1-48) was dated 1.21.1754 and probated 5.3.1754. That year proved a fateful one for this family, as the Father James, the Mother Mary, a son James and a daughter Jean, all died, possibly due to some epidemic. The Newside Graveyard, is in Lower Laxtang Twp. in present Dauphin County, some six miles east of Harrisburg. The Stones give mute testimony as follows-

"IN MEMOERY OF JAMES WELCH WHO DECEASED
JANUARY YE 28th.1754 AGED 50 years.
ALSO JAMES THE YOUNGER WHO DECEASED
AUGUST 7 1754 AGED 20 YEARS."

"IN MEMORY OF MARY WELCH WHO DECEASED
AUGUST YE 22 1754 AGED 47 YEARS.
ALSO JEAN WELCH WHO DECEASED
SEPTEMBER 3 1754 AGED 18 YEARS."

Orphan Court proceedings, deeds, etc etc, all documented in another Chapter, all confirm the foregoing deaths.

Various family records state the above James Welch (sr) came from South Carolina to Pennsylvania in 1728, however we have no record of this James Welch (sr) prior to a land Warrant in 1748 for a tract in Sadsbury Twp. Lancaster County, which tract passed to his son John Welch in 1760 by way of a Sheriff's Sale.

From the foregoing it is rather firmly established that the son JAMES WELCH (jr) died in Lancaster County in 1754 and was not the James Welch who married Elizabeth Ervin in 1755.

There is no substancial evidence that JAMES WELCH (sr) was the son of WALTER WELSH & MARTHA, nor that they (Walter & Martha) even existed. None of the children of JAMES WELCH (sr) & MARY were named WALTER or MARTHA, the usual custom in the family. We feel the designation of JAMES WELSH of Paxtang (See Chapter 6) is completely erronius. To continue-

"JAMES WELCH was born about 1733, married 12.25. 1755 ELIZABETH ERVIN daughter of ANN. They had John, Ann, Richard, Mary and Thomas. All except Richard perished in an epidemic."

Mrs, Sarah Ervin notes as follows-

"ELIZABETH ERVIN to JAMES WELCH, son to JAMES, Sr. on Christmas Day 1755"

"See Will of Ann Ervin, Granville County, filed at Charleston, dated 11 April 1738, proved 10 September 1739. Probate Office Volume 70 in which she names her daughter ELIZABETH".

The first above quotation from the Ervin Bible record, under Marriages, arouses suspicion as once, as the entry is dated twenty years prior to the migration of the Ervins to South Carolina and the printing of the edition of the Bible. If we abstarct the above noted will, we find-

WPA Colonial Will Book IV-196, gives the Will of ANN IRWIN of Granville County (4.11.1738-10.9.1739) naming sons SMAUEL and JOHN IRWIN, Daughter ANN AUGUSTINE and daughter ELIZABETH IRWIN, the latter-

"In case she comes or arrives in South Carolina, fifty pounds current Money of South Carolina, to be paid to her by my son JOHN IRWIN in twelve months after her arrival"

The above bequest to ELIZABETH IRWIN gives one the feeling that ELIZABETH is still out of the United States and that further she was of age and a mature person capable of making her own decision. No indication of a Guardianship indicated by the Will. The writer doubts the inclusion ELIZABETH IRWIN as being in the line represented.

Long Cane Cemetery - Abbeville Sc.

* The body of Elzab. Irwin is
here interred. A native of
Co. Antrim in Ireland.

She died 7.25. 1859 aged 70 yrs.

(born 1789)

Granville County, in those times consisted roughly of the land between the Savannah River and the Combahee River and extending in a rather narrow strip southwestwardly to about the boundary line between the present Counties of Abbeville and Anderson.

The following two deeds, do however confirm this generation and the approximate date of the death of James Welch (jr).

8.3.1772 James Welch bought land from William
DB-F-379 Harris on Long Canes. (Creek in present
Abbeville County-then Granville Co.)

10.21.1773 John Welch of Granville County, the
DB-F4-375 oldest son of James Welch, deceased,
and his Mother, Elizabeth Welch, sell
to William Hall, Saddler, land grant-
ed William Harris on 3.27.1771 on the
North Fork of Long Canes, bounded by
Moses Alexander. Price £ 800.
Wss: Robert Anderson, John McGill,
Alexander Camerson, J.P.

The family history of the Ervin Family, written by Col. John Ervin (1754-1810) in the heretofore mentioned Bible, states that his forebear, James Ervin and Elizabeth James Ervin came over in 1732 with some 14 children, a daughter-in-law and some Grandchildren. A chart prepared by the Darlington branch of the Ervin Family notes that but four boys and two girls have progeny. This may be accounted for in the statement in the family history that "great was their sorrow when most of these (children) passed in the great mortality" (epidemic).

The Ervin Family settled in what was then Craven County and quite a distance from the James Welch family noted in Granville County, although Charleston was a central point from both areas and certainly accessible readily to both areas.

From the foregoing, the generation of James Welch & Elizabeth, presumably married in Charleston in 1755. seem to be fairly acceptable. However we know little about James Welch except the undocumented statements by Mrs. Sarah Ervin that he was married in Charleston in 1755 and that he was the son of a JAMES WELCH Sr. His reputed marriage would presume his birth prior to 1735 and his death is documented 1772/3. The wife Elizabeth is noted by Mrs. Sarah Ervin in the 1755 and the 1773 deed, so we presume that he had but one wife after 1755. The statement that all of the children perished in an epidemic except Richard, gives the feeling that it was one epidemic. Since the oldest child John Welch was alive in 1773 and noted in the Granville tax lists of 1788, the epidemic was presumably after that date.

The reputed marriage of James Welch & Elizabeth in Charleston led to a search for documentation of a James Welch, Sr. in that area.

A microfilm of Charleston Deeds at Columbia finds the following-

- 6.19.1767 James Welch and Mary Catherine Smitten
DB-G3-673 his wife of Charleston, sell to William Hodge, Planter, of Craven County, 100ac which was granted Mary Catherine Smitten on 1.1.1761 in the Santee River Swamp, bounded by John Taylor. Wss: Archibald Crawford, Vincent Simmins; Fenwick Bull, JP.
- 3.6.1759 Council Journal, No.28, p65; Bounty Land: Maria Catherine Smitten (sic) 100ac. BOUNTY LAND. Note: She may be single account the 100ac. If married with children it would be more than 100ac. Also indicate overseas origin.
- 3.6.1759 Plat Vol.7 pl03. Precept to Mary Catherine Smitten for 100ac. N.side Santee River and adjng. John Taylor, the River and Vacant land.
- 8.7.1759 Certificate by Joseph Curry, D.S.

Craven Co. was discontinued in 1868 and covered what roughly is now Darlington, Sumter and Williamsburg. Counties. It was in this area that the Ervins, Witherspoons and Welches lived. While the marriage of JAMES-Elizabeth is undocumented, it is clear that a JAMES WELCH had a wife Elizabeth.

If James Welch jr. was, in fact, the son of James Welch and Mary Catherine Smitten, the supposition is enhanced by the fact James Welch jr. named a daughter Mary.

Appended hereto is a list of the signers to "The First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party of South Carolina" which contains the name, among others of James Welch. Research develops the fact that the signers apparently were families from the Salkehatchie River area, which was in Old Granville Cpmnty which existed from about 1700 to late in the Century. The Council was formed about 1775 and had a short existance. James Welch was apparently in the Granville area at that time.

While the Craven County Deed for Mary Catherine Smitten locates the land in an area where the Welch family was living about that time, the travel between Willisburg County and Charleston was frequent as noted in the Ervin family history.

It would appear that until documentation exists that the Granville County Welch family and the Craven County are connected they should be considered seperate and distinct branches of the family.

The Chapter covering James Welch of Bath (N.C.) is a remote possibility as the forebear of this James Welch. As James of Bath moved from N.Car. to S.Car. on a branch of the Black River in present Williams burg Co. putting the Mary Catherine Smitten Grant in the same proximity.

9

The following outline, while requiring substantial documentation, would seem to be the logical conclusion to the foregoing material.

- I. James Welch "Sr" (Ref: Sarah Ervin "Welch Genealogy")
Probably born prior 1715 (Account date of son James Welch jr. in 1755); Young in his "Abstracts of Old 96 District" notes a James Welch as being in the Granville Militia in 1754; James Welch was a signer to the "First Council of Safety of the Revolutionary Party of South Carolina" composed of Salkahatchie River Families, then in Granville County; James Welch & Mary Catherine Smitten of Charleston sell land in Craven Co. in 1769. Possibly second wife.
GRANTED To HER 1769. Remarried 1761
- II. James Welch "of Charleston" (See Julia Ervin Copy of Ervin Bible Record quoted below) Born prior 1735 (Account date of presumed marriage) and died 1772/3 (See deeds below). Married Christmas Day 1755 to Elizabeth Ervin (Ref: Sarah Ervin Welch Genealogy) 1772 bought land present Abbeville County, Long Cane Creek. 1773 "Oldest son John" and Mother Elizabeth sold above land of James Welch "deceased".
Children: John. "Oldest Son" (See deed)
Ann Welch) Sarah Ervin Genealogy says
Richard Welch) all children except Richard
Mary Welch) perished in epidemic.
Thomas Welch)
John Welch was a Taxpayer Granville Co. 1788.
- III. Richard Welch (1762-1838) Married 6.10.1791 Sarah Ervin (10.17.1768-) of Hugh & Mary. Sarah was 2nd wife. Julia Ervin Copy Bible Record- "Sarah Ervin to Richard Welch, Soldier American Revolution. Son of James Welch of Charleston and descendant of Reformer John Welch on 10th. June 1791.

This family from Darlington County, S.Car. to Mississippi via Georgia. See Chapter 28.

The Historical and Genealogical Magazine of 1901-2
Volume 3 pp.127 quotes the following-

OF SAFETY
"The First Council of the Revolutionary Party, S.C."

c1775

Andrew Cumming	William Pellum
Samuel Padget	John Slater
William Lott	Edward Pellum
William Parker	George Weir
William Mitchell	Willis Elzey
Joseph Howel	Thomas Wethrington
Henry Touchstone, j.	Jacob Hunter
Abraham Blichindon	William Blichindon
Peter Presler	Robert Cannon
David Moore	George Petis
John Ford	Richard Wethrington
* Thomas Studavant	Caleb Bright
John Touchstone	Henry Crum
Jonas Touchstone	John Patrick
John Cannon	Edward Canaday
* Benjamin Stanley	Frederick Touchstone
Hardy Howel	* John Brunston
* Peter Graham	* John Graham
Moses Gayter	* Benjamin Blackledge
James Hollen	George Stewart
* Jeremiah Brown	* Reuben Golightly
Jesey McClendon	Thomas Byrd
* Abraham Odum	William Casten
* James Ward	* Thomas Zachry
* William Valantine	* JAMES WELCH
John Cain	* Thomas Broom
* William Davis	Jacob Sojourner
* John Inman	Robert Gilbert
* Thomas Manton	Henry Smith
* Leven Roten	* John Lane
* John Slater jr.	* Christopher Touchstone
John Hickmon	* Robert Brown
Samuel Glover	* James Speers
* Jacob Frank	James Simpson
Patrick Cain	John Gilbert

only 8 w
in 1775

(*) Signed by Mark.

The foregoing Council, according to researchers in South Carolina, was composed of families residing in the area of the Salkehatchie River which was approximately along the boundary line of the old Granville County and possibly the JAMES WELCH either Sr. or Jr. of the line under discussion.

GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
OF THE CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST
OF LATTER-DAY SAINTS

I. John Ervin, Esq.

III John Ervin married 1st. Jeanne Ervin

III. James Ervin (-1776) married Elizabeth James

IV. John Ervin (-1773) m. Elizabeth Ellinson

V. Col. John Ervin (1754-1810) m. Jane Witherspoon

She "Descendant John Knox"

IV, Col. Hugh Ervin (1785) m-1 Mary Ellinson of Robert.

m-2 Elizabeth James of William
& Elizabeth Witherspoon.

I. John Witherspoon (c1670-1737 S.C.) "Great Grandson
John Knox & Elizabeth Stewart"

II. Elizabeth Witherspoon (1703-1758) married William
James (1701-1750)

V. Sarah Ervin (1768-) married 1791 Richard Welch (1762-1838)
of James Welch of Charles-
ton.

Richard Welch's birth in 1762 supposes his father
JAMES WELCH of Charles ton was born prior to 1722
and his marriage prior tp 1742.

Thomas Welsh married 1705 his Cousin Alinson Welsh

their oldest son Born 3.30.1706 was Walter Welsh.

See Chapter 46 The Lothians in Scotland.

I. JAMES WELCH (1784 Va.-1865 Ga.) According to 1840-70
Census Butler Co. Ala. he had-

1. SEABORN WELCH (c1807 Ga.)
2. WILLIAM WELCH (1809 Ga.)
3. JAMES WELCH (1810 Ga.) m. Delila
4. JOHN LITTEN (1811 Ga- 1871) m. Bethanie Pitts
5. Malinda (1815 Ga.-) m. 1844 Isaac Davis
6. Matilda (1825 Ala.) m. Peter Mitchell
7. Leanner (1833 Ala.) unm.
8. Jane (1824 Ala.) unm.
9. Lucinda (Ala.) m. William Hambrick
0. Tricia (Ala.) m. George Washington Rhodes.

II. SEABORN WELCH (c1807 Ga.-c1865 Honorville Ala.) married
Drucilla Rhodes (c1817-1875)

III. WILLIAM (Billy) WELCH (1850 Honorville-1926 do.) married
1871 Mary E. Moyer (1848-)

IV. Mollie Frances Welch (1876-1940) m. 1893 George Allen Miller
(1866 Honorville-1914 do.)

V. Floy Idonia Miller (1902-) m. Joseph Ollie Bray in 1919.
He born Ala. 1895

VI. George Edward Bray (1925-) m. 1951 Stella Elizabeth
Brown. 721 Stuart Ave., Montgomery Ala.

Ref: WWW Mag. No. 77

*Indiana
also see (Pennsylvania)*

I. Rev. (JOHN ?) WELSH. Of Va. Migrated to Ohio to help establish Methodist Church.

1. JOHN WELSH (1800 Va-1849 Ill.) Married Ross Co. Ohio 1823 ANNA DRUMMOND of Ross Co. Ohio of Benjamin K & Ann Kerns. Farmer. c1823 disposed of slaves in Ohio, taking few with him to clear some 400ac. of land in Illinois. Traditionally near Mattoon (Coles Co.) or Springfield (Sangamon Co.). Census 1840 does not locate in either County.

*Tom Welsh, farmer
possible bro.*

ABCD 4 Sons dify.
E Harriette
F. Sarah
G. Martha Welsh married Fulton
H. Mary Welch married George Cox. She Admtx. JOHN-1
I. Margaret Welsh married John Drake
J. Catherine Welsh (1843 Ill-1907 Ross Co. Ohio)
Married John Keller. ~~Lambert~~

a. Ulyses D. Keller dsp.

b. Ann Welsh Keller (1879-) m. James McC. Lambert

aa. Catherine Keller Lambert m. R.V. Johnson.

Narrator above Line: Mrs. Cath.K.L. Johnson, 3941 Oak Ave., Silverton, O. 1962

Possible Cross Refs:

Family of SYLVESTER WELSH of Northumberland Co. Va. whose descendants c1800 were Methodists Ministers in Hampshire Co. W.Va.

Family of ZACHARIAH WELSH of Ross Co. Ohio.

Family of SAMUEL WELCH of Fredk. Co. Va. Quakers. Son John disowned and with other members family migrated to Miami MM in Clinton Co. Ohio.

Ref: Mrs. Paul K. Seyler, 1622 Monroe St., Denver 6, Colo. 6.13.1954

I. JOHN WELCH married-1st.
married 2nd. probably in Ky. c1834/7 widow
Elizabeth Adams DeWitt.

1. Mariah Welch married John C. Pollock of Ohio.

A. John C. Pollock jr., of Cincinnati, Ohio.

2. India Welch (1st.marriage) married Edwards

3. Nancy Welch (1st.marriage) married McMurty

4. ALVIN WELCH

5. Sarah Welch (8.6.1844-2.20.1927 Ottawa, LaSalle Co., Ill-
Married 4.7.1864 Shawneetown, Gallatin Co. Ill. to
William Jessop Elwell.

Following Ref: WELCH-WELSH-WALSH Magazine April 1959.

I. (JOHN ?) WELCH, married widow ELIZABETH (ADAMS) DE WITT (1800/3
Va.-1880 Shawneetown, Ill.)

1. Mariah Welch (1838 Ky-) married Ezekial Pollock

2. Sarah Welch (1844 Ill-) See below

II. SARAH WELCH (8.6.1844 Ill-2.20.1927 Pontiac, Ill) married 4.7.1864
William Jessop Elwell (4.9.1839 Hertfordshire, England-
5.5.1895 Mattoon, Ill)

III. Lelia Erma Elwell (9.5.1879 Shawneetown, Ill-9.22.1955 Denver)
married 10.31.1898 Shawneetown, Ill, Earl Allen Rich-
ardson (9.29.1878 Mattoon, Ill.-3.15.1955 Denver, Colo)

Iv. Gertrude Richardson (2.4.1901 Mattoon, Ill-)
Married 8.15.1923 Denver, Paul K. Seyler (9.4.1900
Denver-). She Narrator this line.

CC-WWW

- I. PATRICK WELSH married Ellen Murphy.
- II. JOHN WELSH (1818 Dublin, Ireland-9.1.1896 Roberts, Ford Co. Ill.)
m. 1856 Johanna McGrath (1828 Donegal, Ire.-6.4.1910
Chicago.) of Michael & Hanna O'Brian.
- III. MAURICE JAMES WELCH (11.15.1867 Bloomington, Ill.-4.27.1938 Fargo,
N. Dak.) m. 12.31.1896 Mary Belle McNeish (10.31.1877
Roberts, Ford Co. Ill-) of Thomas & Isabella
Burnett who b. Anandale, Scotland. (Thomas McNeish &
Jeann Duncan-Adam Burnett & Jean Irving)
- IV. MAURICE JOHN WELSH (10.24.1899 Roberts, Ford Co. Ill-)
m. 6.25.1929 Ida Christine Gullickson (10.25.1900
Walnut Grove, Redwood Co. Minn.-)
- V. MAURICE JOHN WELCH, Jr.
3816 1/2 Eastern Ave., Seattle 3, Wash. 8.1.1958.

- - - - -

I. Richard Welch married Susan.

1. Maria Married Stockwell
2. Martha married Van Sant
3. Benjamin Welch
4. Elizabeth Welch (12.1850 Tenn.-) Moved to Southern
Illinois where married Manuel Houston Wilson,
They lived DuQuoin (Franklin/Perry Cos.) Ill.
A. Irene Wilson, Married Hall. Narrator.
5. William Welch.

Ref: Irene Wilson Hall, 411 West North Bay, Tampa 3, Fla. 1952.

- - - - -

- I. Patrick Welsh (Dublin, Ireland-) m. Marguerete Eggleston.
- II. Charles Patrick Welsh (6.1.1849 Quincy, Adams Co. Ill.-10.25.1928
Fulton, Mo.) married 2.24.1869 Sarah Elizabeth Pinkston
(5.6.1848 Hudland Mo.-11.27.1880 Edina, Mo.)
- III. Robert Emmitt Welsh (10.8.1871 Locust Hills, Mo.-6.26.1938
Nichlestone, Mo.) married 3.18.1891 Susan Emily Long (2.17.
1868 Hurland, Mo.-11.26.1949 Edina, Mo.)
- IV. Charles Ruba Welsh (12.7.1898 Hurland, Mo.-) Married
3.13.1928 Blanche Minnie Bowen.
- V. Verna Virginia Welsh (10.31.1931-Broomfoels, Colo-)
Married 6.21.1951 Benjamin Franklin Reed. Living 1959 at
2219 Charnwood, Los Angeles. Calif. Narrator.

Iowa. Fayette County, West Union Twp.

J.J.Welsh (7.2.1827-Washington Co. Pa.-
1838 to Muskingum County, Ohio,

e Co. Iowa.
16.1827 Knox

y, A.Cannon,

Published 1878.

wp. Fayette Co. Iowa.

Sheriff

(1870 Emily)
(1870 Frances)

(1870 Jennie Belle)

IX.

James Dwyer
own
family
Fayette Co Iowa

Iowa Co (1845 Washington)

1 Iowa
Vermon

I David R. Welsh & - (1853) = Cynthia (- 1863)

II David Welsh (c1823 Vermont - 11-28 1899 Iowa Co I.)

born w/2nd wife Sec. 21 Fullerton Twp Iowa)

m' ~~any~~ A (1829 - 3.17.1863)

m' 3.3.1864 Jane V Bratt on

(c1844 Ver. - 11.7.1930 Iowa Co Iowa)

III Andrew Welsh (1.5.1865 N. England Iowa - 1.20.1946

Elan Depits Iowa)

= Stanley B Turner

I. Robert Welch (c1783 Va.-)

Married-1 ()

1. John Welch (c1825 Tenn.-)

Married 5.16.1851 Clinton Co.Iowa Nancy Louise Nottingham.

A. Edward Welch (5.4.1851-10.10.1865 Mo.?)

B. Robert Welch (2.18.1853-8.15.1854 Mo.?)

C. Sarah Emma (2.8.1855-5.20.1872 Chico, Calif.)

D. Martha Jane (9.21.1858-11.21.1907 Chico Calif.) ****

2. Lawrence Welch (c1828 Tenn.-)

1. Married secondly (?) Lydia (c1813 Iowa-)

3. William Welch (1836 Wisc.-)

4. Martha Jane (1838 Iowa-)

5. E.C. (f) Welch (1841 Iowa)

6. Angelina (1846 Iowa-)

*Edmo. of
Narrator*

Ref: Family Bible, 1850 Census Report Clinton, Iowa.

Mrs. Lynn Balmer, 2805 West View Place, Seattle, Wash. 98199

IV. CHARLES WELSH (Capt³Col.² Maj.¹ JOHN WELSH of AA Co Md.

In 1832 four of his sons migrated to Licking Co. Ohio from AA Co.

1. Philip Welsh (cl72 AA Co.-cl834/6 Licking Co.Ohio)
Married 1806 (Rockville Lic) Mary Dillorder.
Their children migrated to Illinois-Nebraska.

A. Thomas B. Charles C. Barbara D. John Jacob
E. Perry F. George G. Robert

D. JOHN JACOB WELSH (7.1.1811-6.12.1880 Clark Co. Ill.)
Married 10.17.1839 Kitty Ann Ennis

a. Frederick Welsh (11.29.1859 Clark Co. Ill-7.27.1927
Clark Co. Ill.) married 3.1.1885 Clark Co. Ill.
Arvilla Baker

1. George Freeman Welsh (2.25.1895 Clark.Co.-
7.13-1964 Paris, Ill.) married 12.29.1915
Anna Burdette

I. Freda Welsh (9.3.1917 Vlatk.Co.-)
married 8.27.1936 John W. Stipp.
1207 S.Main St. Paris, Ill. 61944 1971

2. Rezin Welsh (11.18.1774 AA Co.-7.5.1864 Cromwell, Ind)
Removed Indiana c 1849. Married 1808 (Rockville Lic)
Mary Ann Warfield (2.22.1788-2.26.1850)

A. Greenberry (1809-1833) dum. B. Middleton (1810-1833) dum.

C. Rezin (1816-1896) dum. D. Mary Ann (1820-1880) m.
Larrimore E. Cornelia (1827-) m.
Ammon F. Carilas G. Carolina H. Cornelia
I. Jeanette.

3. James Welsh (cl779-) By 1st.M Elizabeth (1807-)
married-2 1797 Mary Ann Maynarf and had
B. Martha C. Lloyd D.Elizabeth E. Mary. F. Matilda
G. Eden H. James jr. I. Susan J. Ellen.
Married-3 1813 (Rockville Lic) Ann Dugan

4. Walter Welsh (cl778/8-) married 1810 (Rockville Lic.)
Margaret Moore, and had

A. Nathan B. Singleton C. Margaret D. Walter
E. Sarah Ann.

1874 census survey C. H. C.

I. JOHN R. WELCH To. Iowa 1843 after Illinois from 1830-34 at least, in Edgar County. Died 11.28.1880 Butler Co. Mo. Married MARTHA (Matilda ?)

1. J.L.WELCH (12.3.1830 Paris, Edgar Co. Ill-) Blacksmith. Wounded 9x Civil War where Hospital Apprentice. Married 10.3.1856 Annie McMillan. 1st. Church Services in Knoxville, Marion Co. Iowa held in his cabin. Deacon of Church.

A. Irene Welch	D. Mattie Welch
B. LEROY WELCH	E. ALVIN V. WELCH
C. MILTON WELCH	F. Child dify.

2. JOHN A. WELCH (11.24.1834 Paris, Edgar Co. Ill.) In Calif. for 3 yrs. 1854. Returned Iowa taught School. Civil War, discharged disabilities. Sheriff and Coroner Marion Co. Iowa. Married 1861 Mary E. Haines.

A. EDGARD V. WELCH	E. Child dify.
B. GALEN H. WELCH	F. do.
C. OTTO R. WELCH	G. do.
D. Mary Welch	

Other Marion Co. Iowa items.

9.12.1845 WILLIAM WELCH Elected County Commissioner.

JAMES WELCH (1817-) of JAMES WELCH & MARGARET JOHNSON of Washington Co. Pa. (No.3)

1850 Census, Clark County, Dolson Twp. Illinois.

Thomas Welsh	born cl809 Md.
Henrette	cl809 Md.
Mary	cl831 Md.
Charles	cl833 Ohio
William	cl834 Ohio
Cordelia	cl837 Ohio
Amanda	cl838 Ohio
George	cl840 Ill.
C----- (f)	cl841 Ill.
Clemmit	cl842 Ill.
Asbury (m)	cl845 Ill.
Thomas	cl848 Ill.

(OF PHILIP CHAS JOHN 221 & 443)

John Jacob Welch	7.1.1811 Md.
Kitty Ann	cl820 Ky.
Emeline	cl840 Ill.
John	cl842 Ill.
Greenberry	cl845 Ill.

See Ohio
No 1

Bourbon County (1855 Original County.)

I. Lewis Barrett Welch (7.2.1837 Ohio-Buried Woodson Cemetary, Redfield) Married 6.15.1865 Bourbon Co. Mary Jemima Viers (9.26.1845 West Liberty, Ohio Co. W.Va.- Buried w/Husband) Civil War, Kansas Volunteers, Co. K 8th.Regt. Wounded 7.22.1864.

1. Mary Lois (12.26.1866 Pawnee, Burbon Co.-) m.12.2.1888
Ft.Scott Edward Quick.
2. Brice Edgington (4,18.1867 ? Hiattsville-)
3. Lizzie Alice (3.23.1868 " -) m.2.21.1893
John Carey Padgett.
4. Nannie B. (4.25.1871 Hiattsville-)
5. Jesse A. (4.15.1873 " -)
6. Charles (4.27.1875 " -)
7. Frank C. (9.27.1877 " -) m/ Cora A.Horning
8. Henry Loyd(6. 8.1880 Fort Scott-)
- 9/ StellaMaud(6.11.1882 " -) m. Will S. Woods
- 10.Clarence (4.11.1885 Redfield -)
11. Harry (2.26.1889 " -) m.7.13.1908
Blanche Boone.

Ref: William R. Wood, 33 S.Irving St. Denver Colo,80219 1971

Harrison County, Ohio.

- I. Samuel Welch (1772 Cavin Co. Ireland-3.30.1850 Cadiz, Harrison Co. Ohio.) Married Catherine Coulter. Both Buried Ridge Cemetary, Cadiz.

1. John Welsh (1808-1881 Cadiz) married Margaret Gilmore.
See extended family below.
2. Mary Welsh (1811-1844) married 1833 George Fisher (Risher)
3. James Welsh married Martha Slemmons 1833
4. William Welsh married 1840 Agnes Fisher (Risher)
5. Nancy Welsh married 1840 Matthew Johnson.

- - - - -

1. John Welsh (1808-1881 Cadiz) married 3.21.1833 Cadiz Margaret Gilmore.
 - A. Samuel Welsh (2.14.1834 Cadiz-2.5.1895 Butler, Mo.)
Married Almira Shipman(1836-1907 Mo.)
 - a. Alice W. (1860-1874) b. Harvey H. C.Francis E.
 - d. Ulysses S.G. e. Della m. Albert Sells
 - B. Francis Gilmore (8.18.1836-4.4.1929) Married 9.12.1866 Margaret Simpson
 - a. LaVerbge (1.1.1868 Cedar, Iowa-6.6.1945 Cedar) m
Nellie Warner (1873-1960)
 - aa. Mary Margaret (1894-) m.1919 Preston P.McCracken
 - bb. Myrtle Ann (1896-) m. 1963 Anton Van Asch
 - cc. Bernice Elizb. m.1923 Harold Seaburg (She b.1894)
 - b. Omar Simpson (1870 Iowa-Iowa) m. 6.12.1895 Estelle Musetta Newell.
 - aa. Lucile Lora dum. bb.Gladys Marie (1898 Iowa-)
m. Edgar Clay Whistler.
 - B. Francis Gilmore Welch (1836-1929) m/2 9.2.1978 Elizab. Slemmons.
 - c. Anna Mabel (1877-1962) m. 1900 Charles Wesley Randall
 - d. Matthew Slemmons (1881 Iowa -1907) m. Gladys Brown. dsp.
 - e. Frank Garvin (1883-) m. 1907 Edna Belle Black
 - aa. Frank Slemmons (1909-) dum.
 - bb. Evelyn Belle (1914-1916) dify.
 - cc. Melvin Conrad (1915- Iowa) m.1942 Loramae Bruerer
 - aaa. Stephen Craig (1949-)
 - bbb. Dianne Kay (1951-)
 - ccc. Mark Dray (1955-)
 - dd. Glen Pershing (1918 Iowa-) m.1942 Lillian Dunlevy
 - aaa. Erick Clare (1844-)
 - bbb. Dan LeRay (1947-)
 - ee. Almon Gilmore (1919 Iowa-) m.6.9.1944 Dorothy Mae walton.
 - aaa. Garvin Gilmore (1945 Iowa-)
 - bbb. Terry Lee (1945 Iowa-)
 - ccc. Gerry Dee (1945 Iowa-) Twin
 - ddd. Randy Lynn (1962 Iowa-)
 - eee. Cendy Ray (1965 Iowa-)
 - ff. Percy Carlyle (1920 Iowa-) m. Dortha Elizb.Duncan
 - aaa. Larry Garvin (1942 Iowa-) m.Jeannie Louise Myers

Harrison Co. Ohio.

Family of Samuel Welch (1772-1850)

1. John Welsh (1808-1881)

B. Francis Gilmore Welch (1836-1929)

e. Frank Garvin Welch (1883-)

ff. Percy Carlyle Welch ((1920-)

aaa. Larry Garvin Welch (1942-)

aaaa. Brent Ronald Welch (1966 Calif-)

bbbb. Tamara Denise Welch (1967 Calif-)

gg. Everett Edwin (1922 Iowa- 1938)

hh. Loyal Curtis (1923 Iowa-) m. 1951 Marian Hoffman

aaa. Sandra Kay (1952 Iowa-)

bbb. Connie Joe (1957 Iowa-)

ii. Vivian Juanita (1924 Iowa-) m. Harold Benton Vook

C. Jason Welch (1840 Cadiz-) m. 1862 Rebecca Ann Caldwell.

a. Ira L. married Eva Jones

aa. Howard bb. James cc. Armelda.

b. Anna Jeanette (1863-1937) married George Moore

c. Minnie (1872-1967) m. Stanley Treat

D. Sarah Jane (1844 Cadiz-1915 Cadiz) m. 1866 Cadiz Jno. S. Adams

E. Lyons Andrew (1850 Cadiz-1922 Cadiz) m. 1871 Amanda Osborne

a. John Bertley (1872 Cadiz-1956) m. 1896 Virginia Haverfield dsp

b. Frank M. (1874-1946) m. 1904 Dora Maple Birney.

aa. Edwin Birney (1909-) m. 1932 Elizb. Jane Beck

aaa. Elbert Arthur (1938 Cadiz-) m. Rachael

bbb. Kenneth Bertley (1940-)

ccc. John Edwin (1950 Cadiz-)

bb. William Andrew (1915 Cadiz-) m. 1936 Leora Lewis

aaa. William Merlin (1938-) m. Evelyn Manback

aaaa. William Elbert

bbb. Frank Parker (1942-) m. Susanna Laughlin

aaaa Frank Bryan

ccc. Gerald Duane (1944 Cadiz-) m. Linda Cessna

cc. Frank Robert (1921-) dum.

dd. Mary Margaret (1924-) dum

c. Bertha (1872 Cadiz-1956 Cadiz) m. Earl Peacock

d. Samuel Byron (1878 Cadiz- 1942 Cadiz) m. Olive Henderson

aa. Dorothy Jean (1918-) m. 1946 Leonard B. Boorh

bb. Donald B. (1921-) m. 1945 Renee Apostolos

e. Percy Ross (1881-Cadiz-) m. Mary Porter

aa. John Porter (1917-1970) m. Dorothy White

f. Amanda (1853 Cadiz-1925) m. 1893 Samuel Finley Ross.

Note: Female lines deleted.

Ref: Percy Carlyle Welch, 3645 Gondar Ave. Long Beach, Calif.
90808

Chariton County, Missouri.

I. John Welch, Sr. (1786 Pa.- (1871) Traditionally to Va. at two years of age. As a young man to Kentucky. Hence to Missouri in 1832 Howard Co. then Chariton Co. Married Fayette Co. Ky. 10.24.1815 Matilda Lee Cockrell, Bond: John Cockrell (Burns Ky. Marriages). War of 1812. Pension SC-4875. Deposition April 1871. Mustered at Georgetown Ky/ Served at Head of Wabash, Ft. Wayne, Maumee, Ft. Winchester. (Pension data)

1. James M. Welch (1816 Ky.-) married 1844 Sarah Recob Both buried Welch Cemetary (Chariton Co. Musselfork Twp. 2 miles west Musselfork Church. Intersection State 0-00)

A. John Welch (1845 Mo.-) m. 5.21.1874 Mariah ~~McFord~~

B. Elizabeth (1847 Mo.-) McCloud
His Will Kearytesville Mo. names Wife: Sarah Recob Welch John R. Welch, Elizabeth Franklin, Nancy Jane Palmer, James M. Welch jr., (10.27.1860-) married Addie B. Stephenson. Will probated 1880!

2. John Welch, Jr., (1818 Ky-) married Nancy ?

A. William O. Welch (1857-1880)
Four girls.

3. Frances Welch (1820 Ky-) NFR

4. Thomas S. Welch (1822 Ky-7.14.1889) Married 4.22.184k Martha Goff (1824-7.6.1909)

A. James M. Welch (1847-1942) m. Permetia F. Mott Welch (his Uncles Widow ~~Joseph~~)

a. James Oliver Welch (12.21.1873-1897) dum

b. William M. Welch (1878-1962) m. Elizb. Jones ~~GRAVES~~
1. Almo Welch (1907-1938) dsp.

11. Wendell Welch (1905-1965) m. Helen Aurig

c. Rufus M. Welch (1881-1942) m. Hattie Wiston (1883-1961)
1. Rufus Welch jr., (1904-1958)

~~Notes: John Welch (2) above reputed married "Nancy". It seems likely James M. Welch (A) above might have married the widow of John Welch (2) as his only identifiable "Uncle"~~

Ref: Ethel Peavler, 628 Market St., Brookfield, Mo. 64628 1973
and Corrections

Additional
sons
John Sr I
11 boys

- 5 Solomon
- 6 Washington
- 7 William
- 8 Joseph
- 9 Francis
- 10 Edward
- 11 Beag.
- 12 Andrew

Ref: WALSH-ERWIN and Allied Families.

I. EDWARD WALSH, Sr. Irish emigrant to St. Louis, Mo.
m-2 1822 Maria Tucker

1. Ellen Walsh m. Soion Humphreys of N.Y.

m-2 St. Louis, Mo. Isabelle De Mun. 1.28.1840.

2. Isabelle Walsh (2.11.1841-6.25.1859)

3. JULIUS S. WALSH (12.1.1842-3.21.1923) m. 1.11.1870

Josaphine Diskson

A. CHARLES K.D. WALSH (1872-) m-1 Jesse Kehler
m-2 Mrs. Endora Gray

B. Isabelle DeM. Walsh (1874-) m. Charles L. Palms of Detroit

C. JULIUS S. WALSH, JR. (1876-1929) m. Clara D.D. Bell

D. ROBERT A.B. WALSH (1877-1928) m. Stella Schnaider

E. Ellen H. Walsh (1879-) m. William Maffitt

F. Mary Josaphine Walsh (1880-1916) m. Capt. John Savage Bates.

4. EDWARD WALSH, JR. (5.23.1849 St.L.-1901) m.1882 Julia M. Moffitt.

A, EDWARD JOSEPH WALSH (1882-1928) m.1908 Winnifred
Patterson Erwin.

a. EDWARD JOSEPH WALSH JR. (1909-) m. Katherine McBride
Mahaffy.

b. Ellen Erwin Walsh (1910-) m. Robert Corley

c. Julia Maffitt Walsh (1913-) m. Charles S. Lamy,

d. JAMES ERWIN WALSH (1915-1920)

I. NATHANIEL ERWIN, to York Co. S.Car. 1740 from Ireland.

II. JAMES ERWIN.

Cross Ref: Nathaniel Irwin of South Carolina and Descendants.
Lawrence H. Holt, Jb. of North Carolina.

Balance of 1st.names Ref: Foreign lines thru the De Muns.

I. Simeon Welch (11.28.1822 Tenn.-5.7.1893 Commanche Co.Tex.)
Married Elizabeth Cox (10.19.1826 Mo.-3.5.1875)
Lived Jasper County, Mo.

1. Harris Welch (1846 Mo.-)
2. Sina Welch (1848 Mo.-)
3. James Welch (9.9.1850 Mo.-) m. Nannie (1.1.1853-)
 - A. Octa Welch (5.15.1875)
 - B. Iner Welch (3. 4.1878)
 - C. Lizzie Welch (2. 1.1880)
 - D. Henry Welch (8.15.1881)
 - E. John Welch (1.29.1884)
 - F. Bula Welch (8.25.1886)
 - G. Mary Welch (12.22.1888)
 - H. Eliza Welch (2.17.1891)
 - I. Frona Welch (8.14.1893)
 - J. Lola Welch (10.28.1895)
 - K. Wm.M. Welch (8.30.1898)
4. John Welch (1853 Tex-)
5. Sarah Jane W.(1855 Tex.)

*Texas see
NC Annual Co
Welch Co*

Ref: Bible Record James Welch-3
Mrs. Almeda Scott Shellington, Gdau. James-3.
902 Audrey Lane, Prescott, Ariz.

- I. Ira Cooper Welch (9.25.1889 Harbin, Tex.-) Married
Angie White (Whyte)(1901 Stephenville, Erath Co.Tex.-
of Peter (1848 Scot.-) & Della Petty.
- II. Thomas W. Welch (1925 Waco, McClennon Co. Tex-)
1518 Grierson St. San Angelo, Tex. Narrator. 1962.

1850/60 Texas Census. Welch

Census	Name	County	Age	Born
1850	C.P.	Liberty	51	cl799 S.Car/
1850	Charles	Limestone	48	cl802 N.Car.
1860	David M.	Angelina	42	cl818 S.Car.
1860	Elizabeth	Gonzales	42	cl818 S.Car.
1850	James	Travis	48	cl802 N.Car.
1860	James	Angelina	40	cl820 N.Car.
1860	James	Angelina	50	cl810 N.Car.
1850	John	Walker	47	cl803 S.Car.
1850	John	Navarro	30	cl820 Md.
1850	Robert G.	Washington	38	cl812 S.Car.
1850	Thomas H.	Hopkins	64	cl786 N.Car.
1850	William	Red River	47	cl803 N.Car.
1850	William	Burleson	29	cl821 Md.

(?) I. John Welch of Palmyra NY and Eunice Allen

II. Edwin E. Welch (12.21.1834 Elmira, N.Y.-3.3.1890 Holland, Mich)
 Married 1.2.1863 Raisen, Lenawee Co. Mich.
 Elizabeth A. Bolton (12.19.1843, Butler Pa.-
 6.7.1911 Holland Mich)

1. Alta May Welch m. Charles Harry Parks dsp.
2. Owen D. Welch m. 7.7.1898 Blanche Montrose Gorringer
3. Mertie B. Welch m. 6.24.1903 Louis C. Pfaff
4. Lora Elene Welch (5.7.1874-2.22.1945) m. 30.3.1896
 Edward Frank Ristau (1869-1918)
5. Georgia E. Welch m. 2.15.1902 Ora B. Jerrells

II. Roxena Welch m. 8.22.1860 Marvin Ford (11.23.1838 Wayne Co. NY-

Mrs. R.F. Keeler, DAR
 Holland, Mich.

Indiana.

- I. Oliver Welsh (-6.16.1840) Married Lucy Lowry (1800-
 5.16.1833/8)
- II. Ellen Welsh (12.25.1807 Clifty, Decatur Co. Ind.-)
 Married Jesse L. Stephen Bledsoe (-1858 Carrollton,
 Ky.)
- III. Eva Hugh Bledsoe (4.16.1852 Clifty, Ind.-)
- Iv. Mrs. Margaret Ingraham, 1247 East 10th. St. Long Beach, Calif. 1960

- I. JOHN WELCH
- II. JAMES WELCH christened 3.29.1709 married MARY MARK
- III. RICHARD WELCH (10.25.1737 Wiltshire, Eng.-7.10.1796)
Married Wiltshire 2.19.1762 EDITH PITMAN (1.3.1738
Kilminster, Wilts.- 2.23.1806 Mere, Wilts. Eng.)
- IV. RICHARD WELCH (Ch.2.24.1768 Mere, Wilts.-buried 6.26.1848 Eng.)
Married 1.5.1792 ELIZABETH BARNES ADLAM (12.28.1772-)
- V. ROBERT WELCH (11.8.1805 Shepton,Mallett,Eng.-10.6.1857 Eng.)
Married Isabella Friday Green (3.27.1815-6.30.1851 Eng.)
- VI. THOMAS ROBERTGREEN WELCH (7.10.1835 Shepton-9.23.1916 Morgan,Utah)
Married Harriet Nash (4.17.1831 Horsted Keynes,Sussex Eng-
9.24.1894 Morgan Utah)
- VII. THOMAS FRIDAY WELCH (7.25.1856 Brighton,Sussex-7.30.1902 Morgan,Utah)
Married MARTHA JANE TONKS (1.18.1861 SL.C.Utah-11.2.1948 SLC)
- VIII. Ethel Isabella WELCH (9.24.1900 Morgan Utah-) married
10.2.1948 Carlos Martin Carter.

Ref. Ethel Welch Carter, 454 Mission St. S.Pasadena Calif. 1957.

- VI THOMAS ROBERT GREEN WELCH (1835-1946) m. Harriett Nash.
 - VII CHARLES ARTHUR WELCH (10.4.1860 Salt Lake City-4.18.1942 do.)
m. 4.5.1883 Maty Loiza Hinckley (8.28.1864 SLC-10.8.1935
Big Horn Co. Wyo.)
 - VIII CHARLES GOLDEN WELCH (2.23.1886 Morgan Co. Utah-) m.10.3.1906
Mary Alice Marchant. 1959 address Box 172 Crowley,Wyo.
- Same Line: JOHN JAMES WELCH, Box 876, Lovell, Wyo.

- I. MICHAEL WELCH (cork co.Ire-1857 Ohio.)
married 1st. wife who died London, Eng.
He migrated to Phila. with 4 children including
MICHAEL Jr, cl820
Married secondly and had 3 more children.
- II. MICHAEL WELCH Jr. (5.16.1816 London,Eng.-5.4.1893 Vernon
Co.Wis.) married 1st. JOANNA WHIPS (Ohio-1848)
1. John
2. George
3. Rebecca who married Aylesworth
Married second Barbara Coher and had
4. Christopher
5. James
6. Sarah Catherine
- III. SARAH CATHERINE WELCH (Vernon Co.Wis-1873/4 do.) married
Frank Rogers (Corning,Ohio-Ladysmith,Wis.)
- IV. Mary Rogers (Vernon Co.-3.19.1927 La Cross Wis.) married
4.10.1887 Herb Morrison (Springfield,Wis-5.12.1935)
- V. Pearl Morrison (12.20.1897 Viroqua Wis.-) married
5.10.1949 Clarence Ramsey (Wellston,Ohio-)

Ref: Family Bible. Mrs. Jesse Welch Cowden
124 West Court St. Viroqua, Wis.
Narrator: Mrs. Clarence Ramsey
3106 Gallia St. Portsmouth, Ohio.

ROBERT WELCH, Pensioner War 1812 (WC-30408) Died Webster,Wis.
6.24.1875. Affidavit 3.24.1880 Vernon Co. Wis.
ROBERT WELCH m. 9.10.1850 Mary Adams in Perry
Co. Ohio by Rev. John M. Reed.
MARY WELCH (1816 Webster, Vernon Co. Wis-)
deposes that-
ROBERT WELCH served as a substitute for his
Uncle ROBERT WELCH in Capt. Wood's Company
Virginia Militia. Uncle ROBERT WELCH was drafted
into service near Morgantown, W.Va. (MONONGALIA CO)
Service given as in Capt. William Fowler's Co.
Widow MARY WELCH pension paid to 6.4.1881 when
her death reported.

Minnesota.

- I. Francis Welch "Resident of Ireland"
- II. David Welch (2.28.1828-2.4.1905)
Married Margaret Robinson (6.21.1829-3.26.1899)
of John and Jane Rogers "born in Ireland"
- III. David J. Welch (7.10.1866-6.28.1939)
Married Susan Je(nny Allen (11.28.1869 bedford England-)
- IV. Myron E. Welch "Ancestors from Scotland"
Lived Newburg Twp. Fillmore County, Minn.
- V. Marion E. Welch married Dahl.
- VI. Barry M. Dahl, Narratpr, Rte.4, Box 29, Austin, Minn, 55912
Austin in Mower Co. which 1855 from Fillmore.
Located on Iowa State Line in extreme SE por-
tion of State. 1974

ALLIED FAMILIES.

The Boreing Family of Maryland.

The Bosley Family of Maryland.

The Durbin Family of Maryland.

The Greenbury Family of Maryland.

The Gorsuch Family of Maryland.

The Tipton Family of Maryland.

The Wilson Family of Massachusetts.

The Stansbury Family of Maryland.

The Logsdon Family of Maryland.

The Ervin Family of South Carolina

The Witherspoon Family of South Carolina.

The BOREING (Boring-Bowring) Family of Baltimore Co. Md.

Possibly immigrant to Va 1676 imported by Geo. Abbott

I. JOHN BOREING (-10.1690) To Md. from England. Lived south side Back River. His Will (Balto. City WB-I-85) Married 1st. England pl670 and had *Justice Warford 1683*

1. Ann (who came to Md. with her father.) Married 2nd. Margaret Sidwell, widow of Roger, for whom JOHN-I was Est. Admtr. No record their children. Married 3rd. pl683 Ann who subsequently married John Ferry whose Will in 1698 names four children of JOHN-I naming Charles Merryman as Guardian & Trustee.

2. JOHN (1683-1750) m-1 Presotia (-2.2.1734). See following

3. JAMES (al683-1738) m-1 JANE WELSH pl719 of DANIEL WELSH. She died betw. 1725/1734, when JAMES-3 remarried on 8.5.1734 Rebecca Gain who remarried John Frazier. *X 7.22.1741*

4. THOMAS (al685-1723) Lived on Back River

A. THOMAS (1705-al795) m-1 1.4.1730 Mary Haile who d. 4.14.1734. m-2 Phillis (amer) who d. 1801

a. Mary (4.4.1734-) m. Kelly

b. Ruth (12.15.1745 St.J.-) m. Tipton

c. Milenda m. Tracy

d. EZEKIAL (1751-pl838) m. Mary Working

B. JAMES (-1819) m. 12.25.1736 (St.P.) Martha Wheeler of William who took Inventory 1747 Est. of WILLIAM WELSH. They had-

a. JOSHUA b. ABRAHAM (Absalom ?) c. JAMES who lived north 100 of Back River. d. RICHARD

e. Mary m. Tipton. f. Elizabeth m. Randle (Handle?)

g. Rebecca m. Cullison.

C. Mary

5. Mary.

II. Capt. JOHN BOREING (2 above) (1683 Balto.Co.-1750) Intestate.

1720 Lived south side Great Falls Gunpowder River

1732 Commissioner to lay out Balto, and Jones Town.

Purchased Lot 17 in Jones Town and Lot 18 for his son JOHN JR. Died with 385ac. of land.

Married Presotia who died 2.2.1734

Married-2 Sarah who died 1763. No record of children.

1. JOHN Jr. married Elizabeth

A. JOSHUA (3.30.1766-1822) married Ann.

a. Elizabeth married Morrison

b. JOHN

c. Aberilla (Averilla ?) dpl822

d. Ruth

e. Wilet (1796-1857) m. Jacob Swartzbaugh

f. Nancy

g. ISAAC (1798-) m. 1823 Elizabeth Cole. Lived

in Carroll Co. Md. near Manchester and had-

JOSHUA, JOHN, ISAAC, MORDECAI, Mary, Rachael, CORNELIUS and EPHRAIM.

The BOREING Family. Sheet 2. Continued.

II. Capt. JOHN BOREING (1683-1750) married Presotia. Continued.

2. THOMAS BOREING (^{c 1762} ~~-1766~~) married 2.3.1734 (St.P.)
ELIZABETH WELSH (-1785) They had-

- Test. Proceedings
Under 1763
L 39 f. 214
Elizabeth Admty
of Thos Boring.* →
- A. WILLIAM (2.19.1735-) m. Martha (-1812)
In 1798 Lived Upper Dela. 100 with 7 slaves.
- a. THOMAS
 - b. JOSHUA (m. 8.1.1795 Elizabeth Tipton)
 - c. Elizabeth m. Green
 - d. PETER
 - e. Polly (Mary ?)
 - f. JOSIA (Josiah ?)
 - g. Ann
 - h. Elizabeth
 - i. GREENBERRY
 - j. Mary

- Temperance March?* →
- B. JAMES
C. RUBIN
D. Urath married James Farisizor (Frazier ?)

3. Dinah married Dutton Lane.

Ref: "Descendants of JOHN BOREING, Maryland Planter"
By Roger S. Hecklinger (208 Gittings Ave. Balto. 12)
and Edwin G. Boreing.

1803 Church of Jesus Christ, Hartford Co Martha, Elizabeth, + Sarah Boring

1790 Census. BORING. Balto. Co. Under "Balance County".

Page 33 ABSOLOM BORING Sr.
ABSOLOM BORING Jr.
HENRY BORING
JOHN BORING
JOHN BORING
✓ JOSHUA BORING
REUBEN BORING.
✓ THOMAS BORING
THOMAS BORING
ZECHAEL BORING

Page 25 HENRY BORING
26 WILLIAM BORING

pp. 33 under 900 14100 (m Vanglen)

1403

The BOSLEY Family of Baltimore County, Md.

JACO B BOSLEY SAILED 8.11.1684
FOR PA. FROM CHIPPING NORTON
ON S/S BRISTOL MERCHANT

- I. WALTER BOSLEY (-11.1715) Barrister. Traditionally from Staffordshire, England. Mary MARY (Mary Elizabeth?) COME 1696 bought from Lawrence Richardson, 150ac. tract Balto. Co. "Arthur's Choice" on the s.s. of the w.Br. of Gunpowder R. adjng. Dulaney. Tract surveyed 8.20.1683 for Arthur Taylor.
- 1697 Patented 199ac. tract Balto.Co. "Bosley's Expectations".
- 1712 (Balto. BB-1-488)(4.25.1752) Deed recites that WILLIAM WELCH'S father, also WILLIAM WELCH and WALTER BOSLEY, both deceased, bought on 4.1.1712 of Thomas Taylor, all of his tract "Taylor's Hopefull Pallace". Bausley to have one-half. WILLIAM WELCH, jr., quit-claims to Joseph Bosley. No dower release.
- 1715 His Will (Annapolis WB-14-266)(7.29.1715-11.2.1715) Wss: Prestbury, Machentes, Richard Parker. His will names five sons.

MARY BOSLEY, widow of Walter-I, petitions the Superior Court of Baltimore, praying that her children be removed from the custody of Joseph Abington and committed to the care of (A?) (Probably WILLIAM WELCH and Joseph Bosley, presumed her eldest son. Court granted request. This was probably cl716/17.

1. JOSEPH BOSLEY (cl695-cl780) Devised 100ac. tract "Bosleys Palace" on n.s. Potapsoo R. near Jones Falls. (See 1712 Deed above) His Will (4.12.1772-3.20.1780) names wife ANN and-
 - A. Delilah Barney (m. 4.23.1758 Benjamin Barney)
 - B. Ruth Cox.
 - C. Dianah Magers (m. 9.8.1763 Elias Majors)
 - D. Ann Bosley
 - E. Mary Bosley
 - F. Johannah Bosley
 - G. GIDEON BOSLEY
 - H. THOMAS BOSLEY devised tract "Green Ridge"
 - I. GREENBERRY BOSLEY, devised tracts "Elsy Grove", "Good Luck" and "Bad Enough". He Extr. fathers will.

Will Wssd. by Thomas Gist, jr. (Thomas Sr. m. Susanna Cockey) William Hammond, Benjamin Price, Thomas Deyl Cockey (m. 3.25.1793 Ann Risteau)

(PRICE) Security: Thomas Gist, jr. Benjamin Price.

(cl174-cl177)
2. JOHN BOSLEY. Devised dwelling in fathers Will. Married widow HANNA TIPTON. 1745 JOHN & HANNA sell tract "Planters Leave" to Samuel Tipton, son of Hanna by prior marriage. His Will (9.20.1767-4.20.1772) names-
 - (A. WALTER BOSLEY, devised 499ac. tract "Bosleys Adventure" Patented by JOHN-2 Traditionally dsp-(however doubtful)
 - ✓ B. JOSEPH BOSLEY. Married MARY HALL. His will dated 10.9.1775
 - a. JOSHUA
 - b. WILLIAM,
 - c. JOHN m. Cole and had Thos. & Wm.

Extrs: Wife Hanna and son Walter-A.

Wss: Samuel, Richard Scott, John Fishpan.

add Col. Nicholas Greenberry?

2. JOHN BOSLEY married widow HANNA TIPTON

A. WALTER BOSLEY (See page 1)

B. JOSEPH BOSLEY. Married MARY HALL. His Will (10.9.1775-5.18.1776) names-

Wife: Mary

Sons: JOSHUA, WILLIAM, JOHN, PHILLIP, DANIEL.

Dauss: Hanna, Elizabeth, Rachael, Rebeka, unborn child (Belinda).

Extras: Joshua Bosley, Andrew Buchanon.

Wss: Salathiel Cole, Richard Wheeler (m.10.20.1786 Rachael Bosley), Mary Bosley.

HANNA BOSLEY, widow of JOHN-2. Her Will (7.30.1776-1.16.1777) names-

Sons: Samuel Tipton, Mordecai Tipton.

Dauss: Sarah Cole, wife of Christopher Cole.

Gdchldns: (of JOSEPH-B above) JOSHUA (Extr. of her Estate) WILLIAM, Hanna, JOHN, Elin, PHILIP, Elizabeth, Rachael, DANIEL, Rebekah, Belinda.

Wss: Philip Cole, William Odle (sic)

3. Capt. JAMES BOSLEY. Was devised 100ac. tract part of "Bosleys Expectations" patented by his father WALTER-I. Married 11.26.1730 ELIZABETH PARRISH. James & Elizabeth sell in 1738 above noted tract. He died Intestate. (Adm Accts + 131) 6.7 1/2

A. Patience Bosley (9.6.1731-) m.11.1.1759 Daniel Bond.

B. WILLIAM BOSLEY

C. Capt. JAMES BOSLEY (1736-1806) Balto. Committee of Safety, Capt. 1778/9 Balto.Co.Militia. Married 9.16.1776 TEMPERANCE MARSH at St.John Church. (Her name confused in records, may have been Harriman or Bosley of Chas.)

a. GAMALIEL (1776-1842) married Eleanor Kenny. 4sld.

b. AMON (2.27.1779-8.23.1836) m. Cousin Rebecca Marsh of Capt. Joshua. 3s-5d.

c. Ellen (Eleanor m. 1.13.1798 Abmham Corbin) Rem. to Ky.

d. Elizabeth (m. 2.5.1793 Benedict Bosley)

e. Mary married Luke Ware.

f. Ruth married Peter Ware.

g. Achsala married Jack (Joseph ?) Buck

h. Temperance m-1 Capt. Kidd; m-2 Moses Parlette.

i. Sophia dify.

j. Sarah married Hitchcock

k. Anne.

D. GIDEON BOSLEY married 1.9.1772 Sarah Cole. They had-

a. Edith, b. Ruth, c. Anah, d. THOMAS m. Elizb. Sutton,

e. ELIJAH, f. ABRAHAM, g. JAMES, h. GIDEON (7.9.1784-11.30.1832) married Elizabeth Fleece.

E. THOMAS BOSLEY married 12.13.1770 Mary Richards.

F. Sarah Bosley married 2.18.1779 Daniel Rowan

G. Charity Bosley married 7.12.1770 Cousin Joseph Parrish

H. EZEKIAL BOSLEY lived at "My Lady's Manor". See Hist. Balto. Published 1912. Vol. II pp. 437. Had JAMES who married Hanna Hughes and had 3s-6d.

continued.

Joshua (1757-) m. 11.12.1779

Ann Gott

Ellen (1759) m. Benj Wheeler

John (1762) m. Nancy Cole

Philip (1767)

David (1772)

Hanna (1774 -)

Rich. (1764 -) m. 10.27.1784

Rebeka (1765 -) m. 11.13.1790

Belinda (1770 -) m. 9.16.1779

Thos Cole

see Adm Accts
for 131 6.7.1762
also dau = Mary Price
dau = Prudence
+ 2 more ch.see
Will 1802

4. WILLIAM BOSLEY (3.11.1711/12 St.John-St.Geo.Parish-1754)
Married ELIZABETH. His Will (3.18.1754-4.3.1754)
Names wife and notes unnamed children.

Wss: Samuel Meredith, Thomas Stevens, William Bosley
of James.

1777 An Elizabeth Bosley made a deed of gift of a colt
to Cassandra Bosley, probably a daughter of WILLIAM-4.

A. Daughter (6.10.1745-)

B. Daughter who married 9.2.1762 John Helm.

Probably additional children, See unassimilated Bosleys at end
of Family.

5. CHARLES BOSLEY (4.13.1714 St.John-St.Geo.Parish- cl762)

Married ELIZABETH COX. His Will (7.10.1759-10.11.1762)
Names as Extr, bro-in-law Jacob Cox and wife Elizabeth.
Wss: JOSEPH BOSLEY, Jr. Names 9 children F-as Millinda.
Her Will (4.6.1784-2.10.1785) Names all children except
Elizabeth-H and Belinda-F as named by Mother.

Wss: John Stevenson, John Gorsuch Sr., Shadrack Green.

A. JAMES BOSLEY married 9.18.1760 Rachael Gorsuch

B. ELIJAH BOSLEY noted in Will of ZEBULON-D.

C. CALEB BOSLEY married 2.27.1772 Elizabeth Wheeler

D. ZEBULON BOSLEY. Will (11.16.1787-3.20.1791) names wife
Elizabeth (m. 2.25.1778 Elizabeth Bond), son JAMES and
brother ELIJAH, et al. (see unassimilated)

E. CHARLES BOSLEY

✓F. Millinda (Belinda as named in Mothers Will) m. Gorsuch.

✓G. Lydia Bosley m. Chas⁴⁻⁵⁻² Rev⁹⁻¹⁰ Gorsuch

✓H. Elizabeth Bosley, not named in Mothers Will.

✓I. Temperance Bosley

End Male Heirs WALTER BOSLEY-I

Refs: Mss. at Maryland Historical Society (2)
William & Mary Quarterly XXIII-Series 1.
Maryland Men of Mark.
Balto. County Deeds.

See Page 4. for additional
BOSLEY unassimilated.

*Director 1776 of times
in Quakers to not
enrolling militia
Balto. Weekly Meeting
of Friends*

Unassimilated BOSLEY Items.

All Bosley.

see 1792 below → Avarilla (of William 4 ?) m. 9.18.1754 John Lane
 JOHN (do.) m.10.18.1759 Hanna Bull
see 1802 below → EZEKIAL (do.) m.10.21.1760 Elizabeth Morris
 Martha (do.) m.11.20.1768 Vincent Trappnell
 ELISHA (do.) m. 6.29.1769 Elizabeth Merrydeth
see 1792 below → Elizabeth (do.) m. 3.23.1769 William Headington
 VINCENT (do.) m. 3.28.1771 Wilhemina Morris
 Elizabeth (of Charles 5 ?) m. 2. 2.1772 Vincent Talbot.
 WILLIAM m. 2. 7.1782 Elizabeth Anderson

4. 3.1789 THOMAS BOSLEY. Intestate. Richard Richards, Admtr.
 Surities: Joshua Stevenson, Benjamin Wheeler (m.9.6.1779 Ellen Bosley)

f Chas 5 → 3.30.1791 ZEBULON BOSLEY, Estate. Extr. ^{BTD & 3rd} ELIJAH BOSLEY. Securities:
 Robert N. Carnan, Vincent Trappnell (m.11.20.1769 MARTHA BOSLEY)

Jno & Avarilla Bosley
VINCENT TRAPPNELL
 1.17.1792 RUTH BOSLEY, Will 12.26.1792. Extr. William Lane of John. Bequests to Ann Trappnell, Elizabeth Headington, Eleanor daughter of Walter Bosley, Elizabeth Chenowith of Arthur. Wss: John Gorsuch, WILLIAM WELCH.

Cap 9 33 → 7.25.1793 ELIZABETH BOSLEY, Intestate. Thomas Bond, Admtr.

9. 4.1793 ELIZABETH BOSLEY, Intestate. William Bosley, Admtr.
 Surities: Moses Galloway, Jesse Stansbury.

Walter W 2 → 10. 2.1793 WALTER BOSLEY, Intestate. Mary Bosley, Admtr. (Mary Wane?)
 Surities: Vincent, Henry Trappnell.

5. 9.1795 WILLIAM BOSLEY, Intestate. Vincent Trappnell, Admtr. ^{1768 MARTHA}
 Surities: William Bosley, Nathan Cromwell.

7.29.1795 JOHN BOSLEY of Joseph. Intestate. William Price, Admtr.

Cap 9 33 → 4.21.1802 EZEKIAL BOSLEY Will. James & Elizabeth Bosley, Extrs.
 Surities: Abraham, John Vaughn.

Continued page 5.

8.11.1684 JACOB BOSLEY sailed from Bristol on the S/S Bristol Merchant for Pennsylvania. He from Chipping Norton (Oxfordshire).

"Bristol and America" by Wm. Dodgson Bowman.
 Published in London.

LONG CRANDON, the Plantation of THOMAS STANSBURY and his wife HANNA (Gorsuch) STANSBURY, was located on Dulaney Road, which runs north from Towson, and is an extension of the York Turnpike from Baltimore. Dulaney Road runs a bit NE from Towson crosses the Loch Raven Reservoir over the Meredith Bridge at the town of Bosley. Note that these names all intermarried with the Bosley family over the early years.

THOMAS STANSBURY on his death in 1798 devised LONG CRANDON to his son WILLIAM STANSBURY, who traditionally married Susannah Demitt. Both father and son are buried in the family plot at Long Crandon.

The family graveyard was originally enclosed with a stone fence. In later years it (Long Crandon) was sold to the Catholic Diocese who used it as an Orphanage and Old Peoples Home. Not too long ago, the graves were bulldozed out and a School for orphan children was built near the old graveyard, the stones from the fence being used for the foundation of the building. The Bosley family brought suit to have the cemetery restored, which was done, and the head stones now stand in the L of the building.

A copy of the headstones was secured through the efforts of Mrs. B.R.Paulley (Betty Bosley) of 531 S. Beech Street, Casper, Wyo. These read as follows-

THOMAS STANSBURY. Died 6.5.1798 in his 88th. Year.
HANNA, wife of Thomas Stansbury, in her 85th. died 9.11.1800.

WILLIAM STANSBURY, in his 70th. year died 6.23.1818. (Son of Thos.)

WILLIAM BOSLEY "of W" Born 2.13.1775 Died 3.25.1857
ELIZABETH, consort of WILLIAM BOSLEY, Born 4.12.1785
Died 9.25.1850.

WALTER BOSLEY Aged () Months. Died 2.29.1804 (Of Wm. & Elizb. ?)
MARY JANE BOSLEY Aged 20 yrs, 15 days. Died 2.19.1831 (Do. ?)
ELLEN BOSLEY Born 5.28.1813 Died 7.23.18?? (Do. ?)
WALTER T. BOSLEY son of Wm. & Elizb. Born 6.21.1819 Died
10.8.1884

Also buried in the family plot were two CAMPBELL sisters aged
5 and 8 years.

Also buried in the family graveyard was

WILLIAM WELCH. Aged 35 years. Died 3.25.1805. (b 1770)

CATHERINE STANSBURY
This WILLIAM WELCH presumed to be the WILLIAM WELCH who married HANNA STANSBURY, daughter of LUKE & CATHERINE STANSBURY, LUKE being the son of THOMAS & HANNA GORSUCH STANSBURY, whose will was Wss. by WILLIAM WELCH.

The BOSLEY Family of Baltimore County, Md.

(?) I. WALTER BOSLEY

(?) II. WILLIAM BOSLEY

III. WALTER BOSLEY (c1750-) married MARY⁴ WEAR (Jos.3-2-1)
Baptised St.James Church at Monkton.

1. WILLIAM BOSELEY-IV

- (?) 2. JOSEPH BOSLEY married 2.26.1800 Letitia Hutchins
(?) 3. JAMES BOSLEY " 11. 6.1799 Hanna Hughes
(?) 4. JOHN BOSLEY " 3.26.1796 Mary Flanagan
(?) 5. ISAAC BOSLEY " 2.17.1793 Elizabeth Hutchins
(?) 6. Susanna Bosley " 6.29.1797 James St. Clare
(?) 7. CHARLES BOSLEY (2.17.1792-)

IV. WILLIAM BOSLEY (2.13.1774-Balto.-3.25.1857 *)

Married 1801 ELIZABETH STANSBURY (4.12.1785 Balto-
9.25.1850 *)

1. WALTER BOSLEY (-2.29.1804 *) dy.
2. WILLIAM STANSBURY BOSLEY (5.25.1802-2.16.1853 (*)
(?) 3.
(?) 4.
(?) 5.
6. Mary Jane Bosley (1.31.1811-2.19.1831 *)
7. Ellen(ora) Bosley (5.28.1813-7.23.18?? after 1857 *)
8. WALTER T. BOSLEY (6.21.1819-10.8.1884 *)

V. WILLIAM STANSBURY BOSLEY (5.25.1802 Balto.Co.-2.16.1853 *)

Married 11.24.1830 SARAH ANN ORRICK (9.24.1810 Md-
8.22.1858)

VI. GEORGE WASHINGTON BOSLEY (4.20.1839 Balto.-6.2.1918 Mont-
gomery City, Mo.) Married 9.19.1864 VERONA ELIZABETH
HOFFMAN (8.2.1848 Albemarle Co.Va.-5.1921 Montgomery
City, Mo.)

VII. Bessie Ellen Bosley (11.9.1894 St.Louis,Mo.-) Married
10.1.1921 Byron Roswell Paulley (1.24.1896 Benning,
Ind.-)

Material:Generations III-VII from Mrs. B.R.Paulley,
531 Beech Street, Casper, Wyo. 1961.

Note: (*) Buried "Long Crandon" Plantation of the
Stansbury's on Dulaney Road, near Towson, Md.

The BOSLEY FAMILY. Baltimore Co.

12.3.1810. Deed. James Gittings, jr, Caleb D. Goodwin, Thomas B. Dorsey of Balto. City and Co.

to

WILLIAM BOSLEY of Walter, of City of Baltimore.

\$ 824.00 for 20ac. 96 perches.

Part of tract "Dulaney's Park Resurveyed" Bounded by-

North side main road leading to Merediths Ford
on Great Falls of Gun Powder River.

Tract leased by John Lutton (Sutton) to WILLIAM WELSH
Stansbury's tract "Good Luck"
Thomas's Park.

5.27.1857 Balto.Cp.DB-18 Land Record HMF folio 436 Towson.

ELLENORA BOSLEY of Balto. Co. to CHARLES BOSLEY of
Balto. Co.

\$ 3,500 64ac. 3 rods 38 sq.perches.

Tracts "Long Crandon" and "Henry's Lot"

Note: William
d. 3.25.1857
Elizabeth d.1850

Being Lot No.6 in the division of land owned
by the surviving children of the late WILLIAM
and ELIZABETH BOSLEY, decsd. which they ac-
quired by inheritance from the Grandfather
WILLIAM STANSBURY by deed (10.11.1804) (WG-82-349)
and assigned by the other children (12.21.1850)
(AWB-448-476) to ELLENORA BOSLEY.

Note: Ellenora Bosley presumed daughter of William
and Elizabeth.

William Bosley	Member of Jury	Hartford Co	1783
Benz	"	"	1803
Vincent	"	"	1775

The GREENBERRY FAMILY of Baltimore County, Md.

I. Col. Nicholas Greenberry (1627-1697). To Md. 1674. m. Anne.

this will A.A.C. 1697 Annapolis No. 7.34

1. Maj. Charles (1672/3-1713) m. Rachael Stinson who m-2 Hon. Charles Hammond.

A. Nicholas, bap. 1702. *HENRY*

2. Katherine m. ~~Col. Charles~~ Ridgeley jr., (*m. 1720* ~~1720~~ *John Howard jr.*)

A. Col. Henry Ridgeley m. Elizabeth Warfield

a. Katherine m. P. Dorsey

b. Ann m. Worthington

c. Greenberry m. Lucy Stringer

d. Maj. Henry m. Ann Dorsey

~~ee~~ Benjamin-NR. f. Joshua-NR.

g. Charles Greenberry m. Sarah McGill

h. Elizabeth m. Col. Thos. Dorsey

i. Thomas-NR. j. Nicholas-NR.

k. Sarah m/ Griffith

B. Nicholas Ridgeley m-1 Sarah Worthington, m-2 Ann Gordon

a. Sarah b. Rebecca m. Warfield c. Rachael m. Vining

d. Ruth e. Ann f. Mary m. Martain

g. Dr. Charles m/ Wincook.

C. Charles Ridgeley ~~m. Vining dy.~~D. Ann married ~~John~~ Dorsey (*JOSHUA*)

E. Elizabeth married Thomas Worthington.

a. Ann b. Sarah c. Elizabeth d. Catherine

e. Ruth f. Thomason g. Bruce h. Ariana

F. i. Col. Nicholas m. Griffith. *Katherine Howard*

3. Ann Greenberry (c1676-1714/5) m. c1694 John Hammond jr.

~~m-2 John Hammond, jr.~~

A. Ann Hammond (1695-1708)

B. Thomas Hammond (1697-) m. 1721 Ann Cockey

a. Lariday b. Elizabeth (1725-) c. John (1728-)

m. Ann Gaither and had Vachel m. Mary Hammond.

d. Ann (1730-) m. 1745 Vornol Washington.

C. Comfort (1701-)

D. Nicholas (1703/4-)

E. Rachael (1708-1750) m/ 1727 John Moale of Balto Co.

a. Rebecca Moale (1728-1786) m. 1746 Charles Croxall

b. John (1730/1-) m. 1758 Ellin North

c. Rachael (1737-) d. Richard (1729-)

4. Elizabeth Greenberry (1678-1719) m. 1697 Robert Goldsborough.

A. Ann Goldsborough dy. B. Elizabeth dy.

C. Mary (1702-1742) m. Mooney

D. Robert jr., (1704-1777) m-1 Sarah Nicholas, m-2 Mary Ann

Turbette Robins. E. Nicholas (1704-) twin, dsp.

F. Charles (1707-1767) m-1 ~~Elizb. Eunalls~~, m-2 ~~Elizb. Dickinson~~

G. William (1709-1760) m-2 Elizabeth Robins, m-2 Henrietta

H. John (1711-1760) m-1 Ann Turbutt, m-2 Margaret Skinner

I. Greenberry dy. J. Henry (1715-1746) K. Greenberry dy.

L. Greenberry dy.

~~THE~~ DURBIN Family of Maryland.

Possibly the first reference to the DURBIN family that we have observed, and presumed to be the Maryland DURBINS, is found in R.S.Glover's "Bristol and America" on pp.91

"THOMAS DURBIN sailed from Bristol, England (1654-1663). Destination-Nevis. (Brit.W.I.)"

Also in this same Volume on page 136-

"WILLIAM DURBIN sailed on Ship "Nevis Adventure"

The first documentation in Maryland is found in MHM-XXIX-274 10.13.1676 Walter Dickenson, Planter of Great Choptank, Talbot County, Maryland for 2500 lbs. of tobacco, conveys to THOMAS DURBIN, of Severne, Ann Arundel County, the 200 acres tract "Johnson" on the East side of Dickenson Branch, on the east side of Welshmans Creek, on the north side of the Potapsco River. Sarah Dickenson releases dower.

The foregoing tract is probably in what is known as the Potapsco Neck, between the Potapsco and Back Rivers. Severne is probably the town in Ann Arundel County, at the head of Severne River. It is of interest to note that Bristol, England lies on the Severne River, which has its source in Montgomeryshire, Wales. There are other references to the above conveyance, including P/A from Walter to his brother John Dickenson. Other documents say the tract "Johnson" was patented 2.3.1659/60 to John Dickenson and assigned by him to Walter Dickenson.

THOMAS DURBIN was a witness on early deeds and will. (1) 7.1.1679 for Christopher Tapley (MHM-XXX-273); (2) 6.14.1682 for Christopher Gist (MHM-XXI-246) and (3) 1696 Will of Jane Long, Baltimore (Baldwin Cal.Md.Wills II)

6.30.1688 (Liber 22- f.440 Balto.Co.) THOMAS DURBING of same County, assigned by Thomas Richardson, tract called "Hab-Nab-At-A-Venture" lying on the south (North ?) side of the Potapsco River called Jones Falls, by a Run of the said Falls, being the second run above George (Willson ?)

Hab-Nab-at-a-Venture surveyed in 1688, is near Druids Hills Park, just south of Oltons Garrison, up Jones Falls and located just north of Slaughterhouse Run and half mile east of present Garrison Road. (MHM-XVI-120)

THOMAS DURBIN, Baltimore County, Hab-Nab-At-A-Venture, 350 acres surveyed 6.30.1688 for THOMAS DURBIN, lying on North side Potapsco River and belonging to "orphants" of said Durbin. Possession 150 acres said DURBIN orphants 200 acres John Eggleston. (Maryland Rent Rolls)

From the foregoing we can surmise that THOMAS DURBIN migrated perhaps from the West Indies to Ann Arundel County prior to 1676 and moved with his family to Baltimore County after 1676 and died prior to 1720, assigned date of Rent Roll. Possibly an intermediate stop in Virginia, coming to Maryland with the large group from Virginia who came c1675.

List of officers for every town in the Province

The names of said officers especially appointed for each town and in every county of the Province together with names of such justices of the Provincial Court or Commissioners of the several counties to come. Precept was to call before them and administer the oath especially ordered are as follows

Baltimore County
Officers

Baltimore Town	Mr. James Phillips	Coll. Wells Mr. Ma. Richardson
Middletown in Middle River	Thos. Scudamore	Maj. Long <u>Mr. John Boring</u>
Town in Patapsco	<u>Mr. Thomas Derben</u>	"

Precept to swear said officers	Vincent Lowe Henry Darnell Wm. Diggs Nicholas Sewell Clement Hill
15 Sept 1686	

Accounts
Liber 18 Fol 182-183

May 8, 1699

The Acct of Roger Newman Adm of the Goods and Chattells of Thomas Durbin late of Beltime County Deceased.

This Said Accompt^t charges hi mself with all and Singular the goods Chattells Debts and Credits of the Said Deceased Expressed in an inventory of ye same exhibited in the Office for Probate of Wills and amts 60 02 8

And the sd accmpt himself craves allowance for his fol payments and disbursements made out of the Same vizt

To pd Jno Smith of Biddiford the cost of a bond as per ye rect endorsed 2724

To pd Capt Deen Cock and Comp as per bills & rect 416

To pd Roger Newman Admr as per bills 3773

To pd Jno Thomas for Levy as per rect 321

To pd Maj^r Maxwell for Levy as per rect 343

To pd Jno Hall for Ball of Levy as per rect 42

To pd Capt Deen Cock and Comp as per rect (acct) proved and rect 2835

To ye funerall Charges of Thomas Durbin and his wife 2 black walnutt coffins 1050

To ye Com. Gen. ? 538

To pd ye app as per acct 120

To pd the Clerke for drawing and this acct 100

To ye 10 per C usually allowed to for ye payment of 1196 # tob wch comes to 1196

13158

Wch 13158 # tobb at l d p # is the sum of 54 16 6

Due to Estate 05 6 2

S Total 60 02 8

May 8 1699-1

Then c ame the above acct and made oath upon ye holy evangel that the above is a just and true acct wch is allowed by ye Com Gen.

Sworn before me

and craves further time to finish his acct

BATSON

Another Rent Roll for this tract says "Christopher Durbin heir at age".

In the following documentation, the use of the term "son-in-law" raises some confusion, as in those days the term often was used to cover step-children due to a remarriage and not in our present meaning of husband of a daughter.

Balto.Co. Wills (Part II pp.235) (10.23.1709-11.28.1709)
CHRISTOPHER DURBIN of Potapsco River, bequeaths tract "Johnson" to "my oldest son THOMAS DURBIN" and makes a further bequest to "my youngest son CHRISTOPHER DURBIN". Also names wife MARY and son-in-law SIMON CANNON. Wss: WILLIAM DURBIN

The passing of the tract "Johnson" to a son of CHRISTOPHER DURBIN (Sr) is sufficient evidence to conclude that he is a son of THOMAS DURBIN, the first named. WILLIAM DURBIN is perhaps a brother of CHRISTOPHER DURBIN Sr.

Several Baltimore County documents of these times also names this family of Durbins-

1718 Will of JOHN DOWNES, Balto. Co. makes bequests to sons-in-law THOMAS DURBIN and CHRISTOPHER DURBIN and SIMON CANNON.

The possibility exists here that MARY, widow of CHRISTOPHER Sr. remarried John Downes and in his will he named three of his step children, i.e. two Durbin sons and husband of a Durbin daughter.

In 1721 William Holland of Balto Co. makes bequest to THOMAS DURBIN in his will witnessed by SAMUEL DURBIN. In 1728 ANN DURBIN was wss. will of Theophilus Jones. 1735 THOMAS DURBIN was wss. will of Richard Jones. All of these refs. are from Baldwin's Calendar of Maryland wills.

ELIZABETH DURBIN married circa 1710 married SAMUEL BURGESS of Edward. (Founders Ann Arundel Co. pp.54 says he married MRS ELIZABETH DURBIN (Colonial Families VI-363), The title of Mrs. in colonial days did not always imply a married status and sometimes referring to Missus or Mistress. It should be noted that JOHN DURBIN Sr. names his first child and daughter ELIZABETH.

The will of Thomas Eager, Balto. Co. (4.17.1708-5.3.1708) (brother of John Eager who was mentioned in will of John Downes) was Wss. by CHRISTOPHER DURBIN.

All of the various DURBINS mentioned above, around 1709 to 1721 could possibly have been sons of the first names THOMAS DURBIN- WILLIAM (1709); THOMAS (1721); SAMUEL (1721); ELIZABETH (c1710); and a JAMES DURBIN whose wife MAEGARET died 11.1720 (St.Johns Parish pp.96). The first named THOMAS DURBIN was wss. to deeds by Christopher Tapley and for Christopher Gist.

The Maryland Historical Magazine (XII-1710) shows that CHRISTOPHER DURBIN was a taxable in 1699 "south side Potapsco River Hundred".

While in the early 1700s the DURBIN family was situated in and around Baltimore County, one branch of the family settled in what is now Harford County, which was split off of Baltimore County in 1774. Another branch settled in what is now Carroll County and lived near Westminster at the juncture of Big and Little Pipe Creeks.

In addition to the early DURBINS already noted, the Parishes of St. John and St. George in present Harford Co. then in Balto. County, show -

2.21.1731 ANN DURBIN married WILLIAM NOBLE.

1. .1737 THOMAS DURBIN married ANN COWDRY and had-
 1. DRUCILLA DURBIN m.12.24.1757 JAMES NICHOLSON
 2. KETURA DURBIN m. c1758 GEORGE WILLIAMSON
 3. THOMAS DURBIN (3.8.1743-)
 4. MARY DURBIN (11. .1746-)
- Drucilla (10.9.1738-); KETURA (3.23.1741-)

The 1776 Census "Susquehanna Hundred" Harford County, shows-

MARY DURBIN born 1746	AVERILLA DURBIN born 1751
Amos Durbin 1774	Delila Durbin 1774
Elizabeth Durbin 1776	

(x) FRANCIS DURBIN 1748	AVERILLA DURBIN 1759
ANN DURBIN 1750	
Mary Durbin 1771	

THOMAS DURBIN 1760 with family of Bennett Barnes

THOMAS DURBIN 1758 with family of John Periman.

(x) Mmember Grand Jury Harford County 1774

The 1790 Census Harford County-

SINE DURBIN (1-0-3-0)

From the foregoing it would appear that three generations are well documented I. THOMAS DURBIN. II. CHRISTOPHER DURBIN Sr. III. THOMAS DURBIN.

In the publication Genealogy & History, Issue 56 dated 10.6.1947 item No.9029 there is a statement that THOMAS DURBIN (III above) had a son JOHN DURBIN SR.

JOHN DURBIN SR. is well documented and his will follows-

Will of JOHN DURBIN, Sr. Baltimore Co. Wills Liber 1 f. 343
(9.22.1743-11.12.1743)

- | | | |
|----------|-----------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 8.22.33 | 1. Daughter AVERILA DURBIN. | Slave and equal part personal estate. |
| 2.22.35 | 2. Daughter MARY | do. |
| 10.25.38 | 3. Daughter HANNA | do. |
| 4.10.21 | 4. Son JOHN | Tract "Bettys Lott" and part of tract "Tribles (?) Union" that lies on East side Rock Run. |
| 12.18.23 | 5. Son THOMAS | 100ac. tract "Hughes Choice" and part of "Hughes Enlargement (near Rock Run)". |
| 1.26.30 | 6. Son WILLIAM | Remainder "Hughes Enlargement" |
| 7.2.25 | 7. Son DANIEL | My dwelling plantation that I now live on. |
| | 8. Child | My wife now goes with, 1 shilling from my personal estate. |

It is my desire that THOMAS and DANIEL be left to themselves although not come to age.

It is my desire that WILLIAM be left to himself at age 18.

It is my desire that my son JOHN and my son-in-law JAMES PRITCHARD shall take my daughter AVERILA and my daughter MARY, either of them as the children my be inclined.

Also that my friend MICHAEL GILBERT may take my daughter HANNA.....that they may be brought up in the fear of an awful God.

Executors: Michael Gilbert, James Pritchard and son JOHN.

Wss: Robert R. West, jr. Unity Allet, Daniel Kenly.

Probate Note: JOHN DURBIN appeared and did not object to the probate. Joshua George appeared on behalf of the widow of John Durbin and made an election NOT to abide by the deceaseds will.

JOHN DURBIN, "Sr" Died, Balto. Co. between 9.22 and 11.12.1743
 Married 1st. 8.20.1715 AVERILLA SCOTT (-12.1.1741)
 of Daniel.
 Married 2nd. 1.12.1743 Eleanor Olson (Odean ?) who re-
 married 5.10.1744 Alexander Hill.
 3.29.1720 Deed (TR-DS-200) "of Balto. Co."
 St. Georges Parish Records carry many refs. to him, par-
 ticularly between 1722 and 1730 when he served as Ves-
 tryman, Church Warden, Tobacco Counter, etc etc.
 1747- (Balto. Orig. Inventories Box 10 folder 37) Notes
 THOMAS DURBIN, James Pritchard, ELEANOR DURBIN et al.
 St. Georges Parish Records indicate following children.

1. ELIZABETH DURBIN (10.25.1715-) "of John & Averilla".
 A Marriage on 5.1.1735 shows an ELIZABETH DURBIN married
 JAMES PRITCHARD. While Elizabeth is not named in the
 will of John Sr. the will does name James Pritchard as
 "son-in-law".

2. JOHN DURBIN (Jr) (4.15.1721-) See Will. Residence near
 Rock Run in Harford County on Susquehanna River, about
 opposite Port Deposit in Cecil Co. Md. Married 10.16.
 1740 MARY HAWKINS. They had-

- A. DANIEL DURBIN (12.1.1741-) Married MARY JOHNS. He was
 probably the Daniel Durbin enumerated in the 1776 Census
 Lower Spesutie Hundred, Harford Co. with wife MARY and-
- a. CASSANDRA DURBIN (1767-) (Probably married 10.8.1784
 A.A.Co. RICHARD SAPPINGTON. Cf: Newman)
 - b. MARY DURBIN (1769-)
 - c. SARAH DURBIN (1771-) Twin
 - d. REBECCA DURBIN (1771-) Twin
 - e. JOHN DURBIN (1776-)

The Census noted the above with ages plus 3 whites and
 9 negro slaves. The 1790 Census of Harford Co. also lists
 a DANIEL DURBIN (1-2-4-15) (2 boys under 16, 3 daughters
 and 15 others including slaves.) The 1790 Census also
 lists a CASANDRA DURBIN (0-1-3-5)

- B. JOHN DURBIN (6.11.1743-)
- C. WILLIAM DURBIN (2.25.1747-)
- D. SAMUEL DURBIN (2.11.1749-)
- E. AVERILLA DURBIN (9.22.1752-)

An AVERILLA DURBIN married as 2nd. wife of RICHARD
 HAWKINS (1748-) a Rev. Soldier. They had 9 children,
 living in Harford Co. on land deeded him by his father
 in 1777 near Harve de Grace. Also land in Washington Co.
 pa. near Bealsville of 999 acres.

- a. Nancy Hawkins married George Smith and lived near
 Churchville, Harford Co.

3. THOMAS DURBIN (12.18.1723-) See Will. Married 10.4.1744
 MARGARET STEPHENS. Bequeathed tract "Hughes Choice" and
 part of "Hughes Enlargement" by his father.

continued.

1. Daniel
 2. John
 3. William
 4. Samuel
 5. Sarah
 6. Rebecca
 7. John
 8. Averilla
 9. Daniel
 10. Mary
 11. Richard
 12. George
 13. Nancy
 14. Margaret
 15. Thomas
 16. James
 17. Eleanor
 18. Alexander
 19. John
 20. Mary
 21. Sarah
 22. Rebecca
 23. John
 24. William
 25. Samuel
 26. Averilla
 27. Daniel
 28. Mary
 29. Richard
 30. George
 31. Nancy
 32. Margaret
 33. Thomas
 34. James
 35. Eleanor
 36. Alexander
 37. John
 38. Mary
 39. Sarah
 40. Rebecca
 41. John
 42. William
 43. Samuel
 44. Averilla
 45. Daniel
 46. Mary
 47. Richard
 48. George
 49. Nancy
 50. Margaret
 51. Thomas
 52. James
 53. Eleanor
 54. Alexander
 55. John
 56. Mary
 57. Sarah
 58. Rebecca
 59. John
 60. William
 61. Samuel
 62. Averilla
 63. Daniel
 64. Mary
 65. Richard
 66. George
 67. Nancy
 68. Margaret
 69. Thomas
 70. James
 71. Eleanor
 72. Alexander
 73. John
 74. Mary
 75. Sarah
 76. Rebecca
 77. John
 78. William
 79. Samuel
 80. Averilla
 81. Daniel
 82. Mary
 83. Richard
 84. George
 85. Nancy
 86. Margaret
 87. Thomas
 88. James
 89. Eleanor
 90. Alexander
 91. John
 92. Mary
 93. Sarah
 94. Rebecca
 95. John
 96. William
 97. Samuel
 98. Averilla
 99. Daniel
 100. Mary
 101. Richard
 102. George
 103. Nancy
 104. Margaret
 105. Thomas
 106. James
 107. Eleanor
 108. Alexander
 109. John
 110. Mary
 111. Sarah
 112. Rebecca
 113. John
 114. William
 115. Samuel
 116. Averilla
 117. Daniel
 118. Mary
 119. Richard
 120. George
 121. Nancy
 122. Margaret
 123. Thomas
 124. James
 125. Eleanor
 126. Alexander
 127. John
 128. Mary
 129. Sarah
 130. Rebecca
 131. John
 132. William
 133. Samuel
 134. Averilla
 135. Daniel
 136. Mary
 137. Richard
 138. George
 139. Nancy
 140. Margaret
 141. Thomas
 142. James
 143. Eleanor
 144. Alexander
 145. John
 146. Mary
 147. Sarah
 148. Rebecca
 149. John
 150. William
 151. Samuel
 152. Averilla
 153. Daniel
 154. Mary
 155. Richard
 156. George
 157. Nancy
 158. Margaret
 159. Thomas
 160. James
 161. Eleanor
 162. Alexander
 163. John
 164. Mary
 165. Sarah
 166. Rebecca
 167. John
 168. William
 169. Samuel
 170. Averilla
 171. Daniel
 172. Mary
 173. Richard
 174. George
 175. Nancy
 176. Margaret
 177. Thomas
 178. James
 179. Eleanor
 180. Alexander
 181. John
 182. Mary
 183. Sarah
 184. Rebecca
 185. John
 186. William
 187. Samuel
 188. Averilla
 189. Daniel
 190. Mary
 191. Richard
 192. George
 193. Nancy
 194. Margaret
 195. Thomas
 196. James
 197. Eleanor
 198. Alexander
 199. John
 200. Mary
 201. Sarah
 202. Rebecca
 203. John
 204. William
 205. Samuel
 206. Averilla
 207. Daniel
 208. Mary
 209. Richard
 210. George
 211. Nancy
 212. Margaret
 213. Thomas
 214. James
 215. Eleanor
 216. Alexander
 217. John
 218. Mary
 219. Sarah
 220. Rebecca
 221. John
 222. William
 223. Samuel
 224. Averilla
 225. Daniel
 226. Mary
 227. Richard
 228. George
 229. Nancy
 230. Margaret
 231. Thomas
 232. James
 233. Eleanor
 234. Alexander
 235. John
 236. Mary
 237. Sarah
 238. Rebecca
 239. John
 240. William
 241. Samuel
 242. Averilla
 243. Daniel
 244. Mary
 245. Richard
 246. George
 247. Nancy
 248. Margaret
 249. Thomas
 250. James
 251. Eleanor
 252. Alexander
 253. John
 254. Mary
 255. Sarah
 256. Rebecca
 257. John
 258. William
 259. Samuel
 260. Averilla
 261. Daniel
 262. Mary
 263. Richard
 264. George
 265. Nancy
 266. Margaret
 267. Thomas
 268. James
 269. Eleanor
 270. Alexander
 271. John
 272. Mary
 273. Sarah
 274. Rebecca
 275. John
 276. William
 277. Samuel
 278. Averilla
 279. Daniel
 280. Mary
 281. Richard
 282. George
 283. Nancy
 284. Margaret
 285. Thomas
 286. James
 287. Eleanor
 288. Alexander
 289. John
 290. Mary
 291. Sarah
 292. Rebecca
 293. John
 294. William
 295. Samuel
 296. Averilla
 297. Daniel
 298. Mary
 299. Richard
 300. George
 301. Nancy
 302. Margaret
 303. Thomas
 304. James
 305. Eleanor
 306. Alexander
 307. John
 308. Mary
 309. Sarah
 310. Rebecca
 311. John
 312. William
 313. Samuel
 314. Averilla
 315. Daniel
 316. Mary
 317. Richard
 318. George
 319. Nancy
 320. Margaret
 321. Thomas
 322. James
 323. Eleanor
 324. Alexander
 325. John
 326. Mary
 327. Sarah
 328. Rebecca
 329. John
 330. William
 331. Samuel
 332. Averilla
 333. Daniel
 334. Mary
 335. Richard
 336. George
 337. Nancy
 338. Margaret
 339. Thomas
 340. James
 341. Eleanor
 342. Alexander
 343. John
 344. Mary
 345. Sarah
 346. Rebecca
 347. John
 348. William
 349. Samuel
 350. Averilla
 351. Daniel
 352. Mary
 353. Richard
 354. George
 355. Nancy
 356. Margaret
 357. Thomas
 358. James
 359. Eleanor
 360. Alexander
 361. John
 362. Mary
 363. Sarah
 364. Rebecca
 365. John
 366. William
 367. Samuel
 368. Averilla
 369. Daniel
 370. Mary
 371. Richard
 372. George
 373. Nancy
 374. Margaret
 375. Thomas
 376. James
 377. Eleanor
 378. Alexander
 379. John
 380. Mary
 381. Sarah
 382. Rebecca
 383. John
 384. William
 385. Samuel
 386. Averilla
 387. Daniel
 388. Mary
 389. Richard
 390. George
 391. Nancy
 392. Margaret
 393. Thomas
 394. James
 395. Eleanor
 396. Alexander
 397. John
 398. Mary
 399. Sarah
 400. Rebecca
 401. John
 402. William
 403. Samuel
 404. Averilla
 405. Daniel
 406. Mary
 407. Richard
 408. George
 409. Nancy
 410. Margaret
 411. Thomas
 412. James
 413. Eleanor
 414. Alexander
 415. John
 416. Mary
 417. Sarah
 418. Rebecca
 419. John
 420. William
 421. Samuel
 422. Averilla
 423. Daniel
 424. Mary
 425. Richard
 426. George
 427. Nancy
 428. Margaret
 429. Thomas
 430. James
 431. Eleanor
 432. Alexander
 433. John
 434. Mary
 435. Sarah
 436. Rebecca
 437. John
 438. William
 439. Samuel
 440. Averilla
 441. Daniel
 442. Mary
 443. Richard
 444. George
 445. Nancy
 446. Margaret
 447. Thomas
 448. James
 449. Eleanor
 450. Alexander
 451. John
 452. Mary
 453. Sarah
 454. Rebecca
 455. John
 456. William
 457. Samuel
 458. Averilla
 459. Daniel
 460. Mary
 461. Richard
 462. George
 463. Nancy
 464. Margaret
 465. Thomas
 466. James
 467. Eleanor
 468. Alexander
 469. John
 470. Mary
 471. Sarah
 472. Rebecca
 473. John
 474. William
 475. Samuel
 476. Averilla
 477. Daniel
 478. Mary
 479. Richard
 480. George
 481. Nancy
 482. Margaret
 483. Thomas
 484. James
 485. Eleanor
 486. Alexander
 487. John
 488. Mary
 489. Sarah
 490. Rebecca
 491. John
 492. William
 493. Samuel
 494. Averilla
 495. Daniel
 496. Mary
 497. Richard
 498. George
 499. Nancy
 500. Margaret
 501. Thomas
 502. James
 503. Eleanor
 504. Alexander
 505. John
 506. Mary
 507. Sarah
 508. Rebecca
 509. John
 510. William
 511. Samuel
 512. Averilla
 513. Daniel
 514. Mary
 515. Richard
 516. George
 517. Nancy
 518. Margaret
 519. Thomas
 520. James
 521. Eleanor
 522. Alexander
 523. John
 524. Mary
 525. Sarah
 526. Rebecca
 527. John
 528. William
 529. Samuel
 530. Averilla
 531. Daniel
 532. Mary
 533. Richard
 534. George
 535. Nancy
 536. Margaret
 537. Thomas
 538. James
 539. Eleanor
 540. Alexander
 541. John
 542. Mary
 543. Sarah
 544. Rebecca
 545. John
 546. William
 547. Samuel
 548. Averilla
 549. Daniel
 550. Mary
 551. Richard
 552. George
 553. Nancy
 554. Margaret
 555. Thomas
 556. James
 557. Eleanor
 558. Alexander
 559. John
 560. Mary
 561. Sarah
 562. Rebecca
 563. John
 564. William
 565. Samuel
 566. Averilla
 567. Daniel
 568. Mary
 569. Richard
 570. George
 571. Nancy
 572. Margaret
 573. Thomas
 574. James
 575. Eleanor
 576. Alexander
 577. John
 578. Mary
 579. Sarah
 580. Rebecca
 581. John
 582. William
 583. Samuel
 584. Averilla
 585. Daniel
 586. Mary
 587. Richard
 588. George
 589. Nancy
 590. Margaret
 591. Thomas
 592. James
 593. Eleanor
 594. Alexander
 595. John
 596. Mary
 597. Sarah
 598. Rebecca
 599. John
 600. William
 601. Samuel
 602. Averilla
 603. Daniel
 604. Mary
 605. Richard
 606. George
 607. Nancy
 608. Margaret
 609. Thomas
 610. James
 611. Eleanor
 612. Alexander
 613. John
 614. Mary
 615. Sarah
 616. Rebecca
 617. John
 618. William
 619. Samuel
 620. Averilla
 621. Daniel
 622. Mary
 623. Richard
 624. George
 625. Nancy
 626. Margaret
 627. Thomas
 628. James
 629. Eleanor
 630. Alexander
 631. John
 632. Mary
 633. Sarah
 634. Rebecca
 635. John
 636. William
 637. Samuel
 638. Averilla
 639. Daniel
 640. Mary
 641. Richard
 642. George
 643. Nancy
 644. Margaret
 645. Thomas
 646. James
 647. Eleanor
 648. Alexander
 649. John
 650. Mary
 651. Sarah
 652. Rebecca
 653. John
 654. William
 655. Samuel
 656. Averilla
 657. Daniel
 658. Mary
 659. Richard
 660. George
 661. Nancy
 662. Margaret
 663. Thomas
 664. James
 665. Eleanor
 666. Alexander
 667. John
 668. Mary
 669. Sarah
 670. Rebecca
 671. John
 672. William
 673. Samuel
 674. Averilla
 675. Daniel
 676. Mary
 677. Richard
 678. George
 679. Nancy
 680. Margaret
 681. Thomas
 682. James
 683. Eleanor
 684. Alexander
 685. John
 686. Mary
 687. Sarah
 688. Rebecca
 689. John
 690. William
 691. Samuel
 692. Averilla
 693. Daniel
 694. Mary
 695. Richard
 696. George
 697. Nancy
 698. Margaret
 699. Thomas
 700. James
 701. Eleanor
 702. Alexander
 703. John
 704. Mary
 705. Sarah
 706. Rebecca
 707. John
 708. William
 709. Samuel
 710. Averilla
 711. Daniel
 712. Mary
 713. Richard
 714. George
 715. Nancy
 716. Margaret
 717. Thomas
 718. James
 719. Eleanor
 720. Alexander
 721. John
 722. Mary
 723. Sarah
 724. Rebecca
 725. John
 726. William
 727. Samuel
 728. Averilla
 729. Daniel
 730. Mary
 731. Richard
 732. George
 733. Nancy
 734. Margaret
 735. Thomas
 736. James
 737. Eleanor
 738. Alexander
 739. John
 740. Mary
 741. Sarah
 742. Rebecca
 743. John
 744. William
 745. Samuel
 746. Averilla
 747. Daniel
 748. Mary
 749. Richard
 750. George
 751. Nancy
 752. Margaret
 753. Thomas
 754. James
 755. Eleanor
 756. Alexander
 757. John
 758. Mary
 759. Sarah
 760. Rebecca
 761. John
 762. William
 763. Samuel
 764. Averilla
 765. Daniel
 766. Mary
 767. Richard
 768. George
 769. Nancy
 770. Margaret
 771. Thomas
 772. James
 773. Eleanor
 774. Alexander
 775. John
 776. Mary
 777. Sarah
 778. Rebecca
 779. John
 780. William
 781. Samuel
 782. Averilla
 783. Daniel
 784. Mary
 785. Richard
 786. George
 787. Nancy
 788. Margaret
 789. Thomas
 790. James
 791. Eleanor
 792. Alexander
 793. John
 794. Mary
 795. Sarah
 796. Rebecca
 797. John
 798. William
 799. Samuel
 800. Averilla
 801. Daniel
 802. Mary
 803. Richard
 804. George
 805. Nancy
 806. Margaret
 807. Thomas
 808. James
 809. Eleanor
 810. Alexander
 811. John
 812. Mary
 813. Sarah
 814. Rebecca
 815. John
 816. William
 817. Samuel
 818. Averilla
 819. Daniel
 820. Mary
 821. Richard
 822. George
 823. Nancy
 824. Margaret
 825. Thomas
 826. James
 827. Eleanor
 828. Alexander
 829. John
 830. Mary
 831. Sarah
 832. Rebecca
 833. John
 834. William
 835. Samuel
 836. Averilla
 837. Daniel
 838. Mary
 839. Richard
 840. George
 841. Nancy
 842. Margaret
 843. Thomas
 844. James
 845. Eleanor
 846. Alexander
 847. John
 848. Mary
 849. Sarah
 850. Rebecca
 851. John
 852. William
 853. Samuel
 854. Averilla
 855. Daniel
 856. Mary
 857. Richard
 858. George
 859. Nancy
 860. Margaret
 861. Thomas
 862. James
 863. Eleanor
 864. Alexander
 865. John
 866. Mary
 867. Sarah
 868. Rebecca
 869. John
 870. William
 871. Samuel
 872. Averilla
 873. Daniel
 874. Mary
 875. Richard
 876. George
 877. Nancy
 878. Margaret
 879. Thomas
 880. James
 881. Eleanor
 882. Alexander
 883. John
 884. Mary
 885. Sarah
 886. Rebecca
 887. John
 888. William
 889. Samuel
 890. Averilla
 891. Daniel
 892. Mary
 893. Richard
 894. George
 895. Nancy
 896. Margaret
 897. Thomas
 898. James
 899. Eleanor
 900. Alexander
 901. John
 902. Mary
 903. Sarah
 904. Rebecca
 905. John
 906. William
 907. Samuel
 908. Averilla
 909. Daniel
 910. Mary
 911. Richard
 912. George
 913. Nancy
 914. Margaret
 915. Thomas
 916. James
 917. Eleanor
 918. Alexander
 919. John
 920. Mary
 921. Sarah
 922. Rebecca
 923. John
 924. William
 925. Samuel
 926. Averilla
 927. Daniel
 928. Mary
 929. Richard
 930. George
 931. Nancy
 932. Margaret
 933. Thomas
 934. James
 935. Eleanor
 936. Alexander
 937. John
 938. Mary
 939. Sarah
 940. Rebecca
 941. John
 942. William
 943. Samuel
 944. Averilla
 945. Daniel
 946. Mary
 947. Richard
 948. George
 949. Nancy
 950. Margaret
 951. Thomas
 952. James
 953. Eleanor
 954. Alexander
 955. John
 956. Mary
 957. Sarah
 958. Rebecca
 959. John
 960. William
 961. Samuel
 962. Averilla
 963. Daniel
 964. Mary
 965. Richard
 966. George
 967. Nancy
 968. Margaret
 969. Thomas
 970. James
 971. Eleanor
 972. Alexander
 973. John
 974. Mary
 975. Sarah
 976. Rebecca
 977. John
 978. William
 979. Samuel
 980. Averilla
 981. Daniel
 982. Mary
 983. Richard
 984. George
 985. Nancy
 986. Margaret
 987. Thomas
 988. James
 989. Eleanor
 990. Alexander
 991. John
 992. Mary
 993. Sarah
 994. Rebecca
 995. John
 996. William
 997. Samuel
 998. Averilla
 999. Daniel
 1000. Mary

Family of JOHN DURBIN Sr. and AVERILLA SCOTT. Continued.

4. DANIEL DURBIN (7.2.1725-) Married 8.11.1746
ANN MITCHELL (Scott ?)
A. SCOTT DURBIN (3.11.1747-) Twin
B. JOHN DURBIN (3.11.1747-) Twin.
5. SARAH DURBIN (4.15.1728-) St. Johns Parish records
Sarah as of "John & Martha". Since SARAH DURBIN
is not mentioned in her fathers will and since the
birth is recorded at St. Johns and not St. Georges
where the rest of the family is noted, it is pos-
sible Sarah, is not a daughter of this JOHN DURBIN.
St. Georges Parish records a marriage of SARAH DURBIN
and SAMUEL HOWELL on 9.11.1747.
6. WILLIAM DURBIN (1.26.1730-) St. Georges Parish also
records this birth as of "John & Martha". However
a WILLIAM is noted in the will of JOHN Sr. and as
noted was bequeathed part of #Hughes Enlargement".
7. AVERILLA DURBIN (10.22.1733-) See will.
8. MARY DURBIN (12.22.1735-) See Will.
9. HANNA DURBIN (10.28.1738-) See Will.
0. RALPH DURBIN (12.18.1743) By second wife.

The references to JOHN DURBIN and his wife MARTHA brings into question the validity of the daughter SARAH and less remotely the son WILLIAM. The following refs. give some confirmation of the John and Martha marriage-

- 9.16.1755 JOHN DURBIN married RACHAEL CHILDS (St.George)
and had CORNELIA (9.8.1757-)
1. 2.1759 JOHN DURBIN married ELIZABETH SMITHSON (St.George)
- 8.25.1762 Original Inventories Balto.Co. Box 16 folder 24)
Estate of JOHN DURBIN. Nearest of kin MARTHA
CHILDS. Wss: George Childs.

Possibility exists that this JOHN DURBIN'S widow MARTHA remarried a George Childs.

SAMUEL

DURBIN

We now turn to a contemporary SAMUEL DURBIN b.pl704 who is generously documented and lived near Westminster in present Carroll county Md.

I. SAMUEL DURBIN (pl704-1752). Married 7.4.1723 ANN LOGSDON of William and Honor O'Flynn, (See my History Logsdon Family) recorded St.Pauls Church at Baltimore. Called "of Little Pipe Creek Hundred" which just West of Westminster Carroll co. 1729 Appointed Overseer of Road which included the "Old Garrison Road" near Owings Mills and Pikeville. 9.19.1729 Wm.Logsdon deeded to his "beloved daughter ANN DURBIN" a 100 acres tract PLEASANT GREEN lying on North side Potapscow River. The deed states tract includes "houses, outhouses, barns, stables, tobacco sheds, orchards, fences etc etc". The tract lay roughly between the branches of Great Pipe Creek and Little Pipe Creek in Carroll County, just west of Westminster.

It is to be recalled that until 1836 Frederick County, extended East to Baltimore County and it was only through the efforts of Col. JOSHUA GIST, that the present County of Carroll was formed in that year. The Durbin records up to 1836 are found in Frederick County as a date line.

Frederick County WB-A-1-78 (9.19.1752-10.23.1752) Will of SAMUEL DURBIN. Died posseses of tracts COBBS CHOICE-150 acres. 100 acres bequaethed to son WILLIAM "in lieu of Pleasant Green" and 50 acres on which the home plantation to son SAMUEL DURBIN. Bequeaths live stock to son JOHN and daughters MARGARET and ANN and directs balance of Estate to "other children". All bequests subject to life tenure by wife ANN LOGSDON DURBIN, who reported to Court 8.20.1754 that "no distribution to heirs" had been made. ~~WSS THOMAS LOGSDON~~
Will of ANN LOGSDON DURBIN WB A-1-320 (7.8.1770-10-5.1770) makes provisions for her 13 children. His Will witnessed by THOMAS LOGSDON her brother, while her will witnessed by JOHN and WILLIAM LOGSDON also her brothers. As was customary in those days Wills listed sons first, chronologically and then daughters in same order. ANN DURBIN names-

- | | | |
|-------------------------------------|---|------------------------|
| ✓1. Son. WILLIAM DURBIN |) | |
| ✓2. Son: SAMUEL DURBIN |) | |
| ✓3. Son: THOMAS DURBIN |) | Bequeathed 1 shilling |
| ✓4. Son: JOHN DURBIN |) | and no more. |
| ✓5. Son: NICHOLAS DURBIN |) | |
| ✓6. Son: NICHOLAS DURBIN |) | |
| ✓7. Son: EDWARD DURBIN (EXTR) |) | Black mare and no more |
| ✓8. Son: BENJAMIN DURBIN |) | Featherbed and no more |
| ✓9. Dau: SARAH McKINZIE |) | |
| ✓10. Dau: ANN STEVENSON |) | Bequeathed 1 shilling |
| ✓11. Dau: MARGARET BROWN |) | and no more. |
| ✓12. Dau: MARY LOGSDON |) | |
| ✓13. Dau: HONOR DURBIN |) | |

✓CHRISTOPHER

WB-28-134
WB-28-400

Frederick Co.
* DB-M-433

From the records of St. Pauls Church, Baltimore, we are able to document the birth dates of many of these children and from the order in the Will, to approximate the dates of the others.

I. SAMUEL DURBIN married ANN LOGSDON and had-

x = Petitioners c1758 to divide (All-Saints) Parish. FRED. CO	1. SARAH DURBIN	b.9.19.1724	Petitioners c1758 to Gov. & Assembly to divide All-Saints Parish. Wm (2) Joss (5) Saul (3) Joss (6) Francis Durbin gr. Jany 1st of 6 1724.
	2. WILLIAM DURBIN	1. 4.1726	
	3. SAMUEL DURBIN	1.29.1727	
	4. ANN DURBIN	c 1730	
	5. THOMAS DURBIN	7.13.1732	
	6. JOHN DURBIN	c 1734	
	7. MARGARET DURBIN	7.11.1736	
	8. NICHOLAS DURBIN	c 1738	
	9. MARY DURBIN	c 1740 Twin ?	
	10. HONOR DURBIN	c 1740	
	1. CHRISTOPHER DURBIN	7.13.1741	
	2. EDWARD DURBIN	c 1743	
	3. BENJAMIN DURBIN	3.30.1748	

In the study of the successive generations of DURBINS it would seem that there is a family leaning toward naming the successive generations after the previous generation, with the same given names handed down generation after generation. Taking for example the children of JOHN DURBIN SR. and SAMUEL DURBIN.

Children of Samuel Durbin		Children of John Durbin Sr.	
John	4th.Son	John	1st.Son
Thomas	3rd.Son	Thomas	2nd.Son
William	1st.Son	William	4th.Son
Sarah	1st.Dau.	Sarah	2nd.Dau
Mary	4th.Dau.	Mary	4th.Dau

Francis } Durbin
Dau'l } 1775
Joss } "non
 } emigrants

If anything can be drawn from these names it is the supposition that the father of both SAMUEL and JOHN DURBIN Sr. was possibly a THOMAS DURBIN, perhaps the first named in Maryland. Due to name of first son William-2, Samuel may possibly be son of William Durbin.

The Children of SAMUEL DURBIN
and ANN LOGSDON

1. SARAH DURBIN b.9.19.724 (St.Pauls Church,Balto.pp.57)
Married a McKENZIE. This family inter-married with the LOGSDONS and DURBINS to a limited extent. The emigrant McKENZIE was said to be a full blooded Scot and wore the "Blue Bonnet" and settled in the Blue Ridge Mountains. DANIEL McKENZIE was one of the original settlers in present Carroll County and he settled in the neighborhood of Middleburg which is about 11 miles due west of Westminster.

See next page.

Children of SAMUEL DURBIN & ANN LOGSDON

2. WILLIAM DURBIN (1.4.1726-) St. Pauls Church record pp.57. Married MARY POULSON whose family were original settlers in Carroll county, Md. and lived in the neighborhood of New Windsor, about halfway between Westminster and Middleburg. 1758 Signed a Petition to Assembly to create a new Parish (subsequently All Saints Parish) in Fredk.Co. 1765 owned tract FATHERS CARE adjoining tract GOODFELLOWSHIP owned by his Uncle THOMAS LOGSDON. 1777 Member of the Committee on Observation, Fredk.Co. Md. 1789 was Wss. to purchase tract PEACH BRANDY FOREST by William Logsdon also an Uncle. 1790 Census records MARY DURBIN, perhaps the relict of WILLIAM DURBIN with 2-1-3. He was bequeathed 100 acre tract COBBS CHOICE by his father. He "lived and died in Frederick county", while many of his brothers migrated to Ky. Sharff's History states -

"DURBINS was a stopfor the Methodist Minister Rider in 1774.....not far from Pipe Creek lived WILLIAM DURBIN, who with his wife joined the Methodists in 1768 and their home was a stand for Preaching.....their son JOHN DURBIN was a traveling Proacher in the early 1800s....they erected the STONE CHAPEL in 1783 which was a Pharos for Western Maryland Methodism for several decades. STONE CHAPEL antedates the Methodist Episcopal Church organization in America, STONE CHAPEL was a two story edifice with small windows and a gallery on three sides. There is, in the front, high up next to the apex, a tablet on which are- first three stars, then the initials 'J.D.' (Jesse Durbin), below next an Eagle, and the initials 'B.B'(Benjamin Bennett)"

While we have no recorded son named JESSE DURBIN it is possible the inititals stood for JAMES and not JESSE. They had 5 sons and 6 daughters.

- A. WILLIAM DURBIN (1.15.1749-8.28.1820) married 1769 MARGARET BRUCE (1.1.1749-7.5.1808) probably daughter of NORMAN BRUCE, pioneer settler in the Middleburg district. The 1790 Census lists a WILLIAM DURBIN 2-4-6. He was probably the WILLIAM DURBIN listed as a Pvt. in Capt. Thomas Norriass's Frederick County Company. He is buried in the Durbin plot at Westminster. His Will (HS-2-393) (8.22.1820-10.30.1820) makes disposition of a large estate. They had-
- a. MARY DURBIN (12.16.1771-11.17.1807)
 - b. WILLIAM DURBIN (7.25.1773-10.22.1848) married 4.25.1811 ELIZABETH REESE of Andrew and Elizabeth Neff. He willed 200 acre tract by father on which he was living at time of his fathers death and contiguous to tract willed to his brother NICHOLAS DURBIN.

- I. Children of SAMUEL DURBIN & ANN LOGSDON
2. WILLIAM DURBIN and MARY POULSON
- A. WILLIAM DURBIN and MARGARET BRUCE
- b. WILLIAM DURBIN and ELIZABETH REESE continued

1. ✓ CATHERINE DURBIN (1st) (4.12.1812-5.2.1812) dify.
2. ✓ WILLIAM DURBIN (3.28.1813-3.21.1863) noted fathers Will.
3. ✓ ELIZABETH DURBIN (9.4.1815-) " " "
4. ✓ MARGARET DURBIN (10.17.1817-) " " "
- married 5.7.1840 at Ft. Cumberland BENJAMIN MURROW
BLOCKERT Their 1st child was-
- A. WILLIAM DURBIN BLOCKERT, father of Julia Blockert
Bennett, who narrator this line.
5. ✓ CATHERINE DURBIN (2nd) (2.28.1819-10.13.1840)
6. RUTH DURBIN (3.6.1821-)
7. HANNA DURBIN (6.24.1825-)
8. ✓ JESSE DURBIN (10.25.1827-9.1.1884) Grandfather of Edward
DURBIN whose Family Bible gives most of data this line.
9. ✓ HENRY DURBIN (1st) (6.25.1830-8.12.1832) dify.
0. ✓ HENRY DURBIN (2nd) (6.29.1833-6.24.1835) dify.
1. ANN DURBIN (4.21.1835-)
- ✓ c. REBECCA DURBIN (11.10.1775-1.3.1809) probably married LINDSAY
as granddaughter Rebecca Lindsay bequeathed \$500 at 18.
- ✓ d. JOHN DURBIN (1.10.1778-2.25.1805) Buried same yard with father,
at Westminster and possibly the father of a JAMES DURBIN
who married RACHAEL DELL, migrating to Ohio and Ill.
(See line of James)
- ✓ e. JESSE DURBIN (11.21.1779-7.27.1806) This may possibly the
Jesse whose initials are inscribed in the Stone Chapel
however if the stone was erected at the time the Chapel
was built, this Jesse is too late.
- ✓ f. MICHAEL DURBIN (10.24.1781-2.21.1807)
- ✓ g. ELIZABETH DURBIN (8.29.1783-7.28.1808)
- ✓ h. JAMES DURBIN (5.12.1785-3.10.1805) ^{8?}
- ✓ i. MARGARET DURBIN (2.7.1788-9.9.1808) married DAVID LINDSAY
and her ~~father~~ ^{doubt} left a bequest to her daughter REBECCA
there being ^{doubt} which daughter married the LINSDAY (See 6)
- ✓ j. RUTH DURBIN (5.24.1790-10.22.1860) married prior 1820 Rev.
JAMES REID. She bequeathed 100 shares stock Westminster
Bank trusteeed by brother Nicholas.
- ✓ k. NICHOLAS DURBIN (10.14.1792-12.31.1862) married 11.20.1820
CATHERINE REESE, sister of Elizabeth who married WILLIAM.
He bequeathed tracts COBBS CHOICE (handed down from
Samuel to William to William to Nicholas) and tract
GOODFELLOWSHIP formerly owned by Thomas Logsdon. These
two tracts adjoining tracts of brother WILLIAM (see
Road rights in Will) Extr. of Fathers Will and Trustee
for RUTH DURBIN REID. m-2 3.30.1835 SOPHIA BAILE
1. ANDREW REESE DURBIN
2. SARANNA DURBIN
3. MARY DURBIN
4. ()

It is a sad thing to contemplate that at the death of WILLIAM DURBIN in 1820, of his 11 children, only 3 (William, Ruth & Nicholas) were still living. During year 1805-6-7-8 he witnessed the death of 8 of his 11 children, nearly all in their early twenties.

Children of SAMUEL DURBIN & ANN LOGSDON Cont.

2. WILLIAM DURBIN married MARY POULSON

B. JOHN DURBIN who was Scharff's "traveling preacher" and we have record of his migrations to Louisiana, Cape Girardeau, Mo., Grayson co. Ky., 1827 in Sangamon co. Ill on Horse Creek and finally on Bear Creek in Christain County, Ill. He was possibly the JOHN DURBIN who married a daughter of THOMAS LOGSDON and was the progenitor of the Kentucky line of "Stumpy" JOHN DURBIN so called because of frozen feet. If this JOHN DURBIN is the one who married daughter of THOMAS LOGSDON (suppositional due to both fathers owing adjoining tracts) they had-

- a. JOHN DURBIN (1766-1831) Married 1792 Madison co. Ky ELIZABETH OLLER of George (Carroll co. Md. family) and Prudence Logsdon Oller. He was known as "Stumpy" JOHN DURBIN. 1810 Census Hardin co. Ky lists and wife b. 1765-84 and 8 children. Power's 'Early History Settlers of Sangamon County, Ill.' says they migrated to Illinois in 1828 and were earliest settlers on Horse Creek, later moved to Christian County, Ill where he died in 1831. They had-
 1. PATIENCE DURBIN m. Ky. SOLOMON MEADS (1781-1871)
 2. JACOB DURBIN b. c. 1795 and d. f. y.
 3. THOMAS DURBIN married SUSAN JOHNSON. He died she re-married James M. Logsdon (of Wm. & Mary Bradley)
 4. LUCY DURBIN d. f. y.
 5. SIMON DURBIN d. f. y.
 6. JOHN Z. DURBIN (5.4.1804-5.4.1884) m-1 LAVINIA DAY m-2 NANCY LOGSDON of Peter and was 1st marriage in Christian co. Ill.
 7. ELIZABETH DURBIN m. PHILIP DURBIN of Josphe.
 8. MATHEW DURBIN m. ELIZABETH LOGSDON also of Peter. Married Shawneetwon, enroute to Ill.
 9. PRUDENCE DURBIN d. f. y.
 0. MARY DURBIN d. f. y.
 1. EDWARD DURBIN married HONOR JOHNSON
 2. GEORGE DURBIN married SUSAN DURBIN
 3. JOSEPHUS DURBIN (1.11.1818-1.23.1903) b. Grayson Co. Ky. m-1 ELIZABETH SIMPSON of Richard. m-2 MARGARET LOGSDON BURTLE (of James M. by his 2nd wife), m-3 SARAH PAINTER HINKLE
 4. LEONARD DURBIN (3.3.1820-3.27.1805) b. Grayson Co. Ky. m. MARY CATHERINE LOGSDON.
 - b. THOMAS DURBIN "mined salt petre from Mammoth Cave with his brother John".
 - c. DRUCILLA DURBIN
 - d. NANCY DURBIN
 - e. MARY DURBIN married WILLIAM TURPIN
 - f. AUGUSTINE "Austin" DURBIN Married SARAH RICHARDSON. 1807 in Hardin Co. Ky and removed from Ky by 1826. 3 ch.
- JAMES C. JESSE DURBIN who was probably one of the builders and founders of the STONE CHAPEL, birthplace of Medthodism in America. Possibly called "Jesse" + real name James.

Children of SAMUEL DURBIN & ANN LOGSDON. Cont.

2. WILLIAM DURBIN married MARY POULSON. (Cont)

- D. NICHOLAS DURBIN, possibly the Nicholas recorded in 1800-10 Census, Fayette Co. Pa. Contrarywise WILLIAM DURBIN mentioned his brother NICHOLAS in his will of 1820 and NICHOLAS of Fayette Co. died 1811. See NICHOLAS DURBIN Deed, Brooke Co. W.Va; Muskingum Co. O; and Will, Harrison Co. Ohio. *also Jefferson Co Ohio (Wb-1) (1798-1821)*
- E. CORNELIUS DURBIN. 1790 Census Frederick Co. Md. 1-0-2 Probably married 1.29.1789 MARY HARRISON (Frederick Co. Marriage Licenses)
- F. NANCY DURBIN. NFR
- G. ELIZABETH DURBIN NFR
- H. RACHAEL DURBIN, possibly married 2.15.1779 JAMES POULSON (Frederick Co. Marriage Licenses)
- I. MARY DURBIN NFR
- J. CHARITY DURBIN bequeathed \$40 annually for life by her brother WILLIAM DURBIN.
- K. REBECCA DURBIN possibly married a POULSON.

Children of SAMUEL DURBIN & ANN LOGSDON cont.

2. WILLIAM DURBIN married MARY POULSON.

- L. ELIJAH DURBIN b.9.12.1772. Married MARGARET ARNOLD b. 12.2.1779. This line is involved and given as it was given to Sister Miriam, Concordia, Mo. by "another DURBIN girl she met in the Convent" (the "other Durbin girl" being a gt.gd.dau. of ELIJAH thru JOHN A. and BENEDICT.)
- a. JOHN A DURBIN b.3.2.1800. Married MARGARET LOGSDON of John and Patience Arnold of Mt.Savage Md. Moved Knox County, Ohio 1844 and had-
1. WILLIAM DURBIN b.1825 Md.
 2. MARY A DURBIN 3. 2.1826 Md.
 3. SUSANNA 9. 2.1830 Md.
 4. RACHAEL 10.26.1832 Md.
 5. PETER 2.28.1834 Md. (See Hill's Knox County)
 6. SIMEON 3.20.1837 Md.
 7. JOHN C. DURBIN 4.27.1839 Md. m.10.20.1863 MARGARET CALOPY b. Coshocton Ohio 8.22.1838, of THOMAS and Margt. Bowman natives of Ireland.
 8. MARGARET 3.14.1841 Md.
 9. GEORGE L. 12.25.1844 Ohio.
 0. BENEDICT 4.18.1846 Ohio.
 1. PIUS 3.16.1848 Ohio.
 - b. SUSANNA DURBIN 2.17.1803
 - c. ANTHONY DURBIN 4. 2.1805
 - d. GEORGE DURBIN 3.10.1807
 - e. CATHERINE DURBIN 1.21.1809
 - f. MARY DURBIN 6.19.1811
 - g. HONORA DURBIN 1.25.1814
 - h. DAVID DURBIN 10.25.1816
 - i. ANNA "Nancy" 4. 4.1821

End of Line WILLIAM DURBIN & MARY POULSON.

5. PETER DURBIN had-
- A. MARION DURBIN
 - B. SUSAN DURBIN
 - C. RACHAEL DURBIN
 - D. PETER DURBIN
 - E. SIMON DURBIN
 - F. JOHN DURBIN
 - G. MARGARET DURBIN
 - H. GEORGE DURBIN
 - I. BENEDICT DURBIN
 - J. PIUS DURBIN

Many DURBINS migrated to Fayette Co. Ill. (Altamont)
c 1850/

I. BENJAMIN DURBIN married MARION WADELL and had

1. JOHN WADELL DURBIN (b.1816 Alleg.Co.Md.) and married 11.26.1881 (2nd. time ?) Loretto Spraise in Fayette Co. (Ill. Bd. of Health. Return of Marriages to Co.Clerk)

I. Children of SAMUEL DURBIN & ANN LOGSDON cont.

was in Capt Rogers Co No 5
day of Co 1775

3. SAMUEL DURBIN b.1.29.1727 (St.Pauls Ch.Record pp 66)

Married COMFORT (released dower M-438, Fredk.Co.)
This is a difficult line to trace. Presumably
the SAMUEL listed Fredk.Co. Committee on Obser-
vation in 1776. He was Willed "home plantation"
the 50 acre part of tract COBBS CHOICE, subject
to mothers life tenure- unmarried (M-438 see above)
1777 Bot MOLLYS FANCY, 193 acres, adj.GOODFELLOW-
SHIP of THOMAS LOGSDONS, his Uncle, in Little
Pipe Creek Hundred (now Carroll co.) (Fredk Co.
RP-41) and same year sold 167 acres of same.
Same Deed (M-438) SAMUEL DURBIN sells JACKS
PURCHASE 50ac. INDIAN WARR 28 ac.&part of COBBS
CHOICE, Thomas & Williams list a SAMUEL DURBIN
who was a settler west of Ft.Cumberland about
1788. He was also probably one of the Petitioners
for All Saints Parish in 1758. No SAMUEL DURBINS
are listed 1790 Census Maryland.
We have no direct documentation of any children
of SAMUEL & COMFORT.

→SAMUEL DURBIN, Jr.-E
(1780Pa-4.22.1822)
To Knox Co.Ohio 1808.
Children-

1. JOHN
 2. THOMAS
 3. ELIZABETH
 4. Clemency
 5. JAMES
 6. SARAH
 7. CHARITY
 8. SAMUEL
 9. MARGARET
- (Hill's History Knox Co.)

Possible Children-

- | | |
|-------------------------------------------|-----------------|
| A. BENJAMIN DURBIN m. LIDDY LOGUE 1793 |) |
| B. SUSANNA DURBIN m. 1793 SAMUEL BECKWITH |) Allegehny Co. |
| C. HANNA DURBIN m.1796 EDWARD RICHARDSON |) Md. |
| D. JOHN DURBIN m. 1800 SARAH CLIFFORD |) |

→E. SAMUEL DURBIN removed from Mountain Church Congregation
near Ft.Cumberland to Knox County. He married
REBECCA COLLINS and a pioneer member 1st.Cath.
Ch. Knox Co.Ohio.

~~F. SAMUEL DURBIN who married SARAH DAYNE, daughter of
Richard Logsdon of Ralph, who was living 1828
in Ohio.~~

4. ANN DURBIN b.c1730 married a STEVENSON. The STEVENSON family
were pioneer settlers in New Windsor district
of Carroll county, Md.

5. THOMAS DURBIN (7.13.1732-4.3.1810) Birth St.Pauls Ch.pp 66.
1758 Signed Petition for new Parish Fredk.Co.
1780 Depty.Sher- 1777 Member Committee on Observation, Fredk.Co.
iff West- 1785 Patent for 776 ac. DURBINS MISTAKE Fredk.Co.
minster. Buried Catholic Cemetary, Westminster, Carroll co.
1790 Census 4-0-3 His Will Fredk.Co. RB-1-90 (2.27.1810-4.23.1810)
Wife HONOR named Executor:

- A. NICHOLAS DURBIN
- B. MARY DURBIN
- C. ANN DURBIN
- D. PHILIP DURBIN
- E. THOMAS B. DURBIN Who bot tract PATIENTS CARE 116 acres
in Fredk.Co. WR-8-213. 1789 1790 Census Fredk.Co.2-2-4
- D. DANN DURBIN named Co-Extr.
Grandaughter HONOR LOGSDON.

I. Children of SAMUEL DURBIN & ANN LOGSDON Cont.

6. JOHN DURBIN (c1734-) Listed by Thomas & Williams as a settler west of Ft. Cumberland in 1788 and receiving lots surveyed by Deakin for services in the Colonial Wars. He was a Pvt. 4th. Regt. (Col. Moses Hagen) from 9.6.1778 to 5.3.1779. (MHM-18-105). The 1790 Census of Maryland lists a JOHN DURBIN 1-2-5, but it is mainly through his children we have his record-

- A. JOSEPH DURBIN m.1789 Madison co.Ky. ELIZABETH LOGSDON of Elisha.
 - a. MARY DURBIN m.1815 Madison Co.Ky, CHRISTOPHER DURBIN of "Blind John" Durbin.
 - b. JOHN M.DURBIN m.1810 Madison Co.Ky. HONORIS BROWN
 - c. CHRISTOPHER K.DURBIN b.1793 m.1814 Madison co.Ky. RACHAEL WILLIS.
 - d. EDWARD DURBIN m-1 SATTLEY; m-2 SUSANNA DAY,
 - e. WILLIAM DURBIN m-1 ELIZABETH DURBIN of Aaron; m-2 DRUCILLA SIMONS Had 4 ch.by 1st.wife, 3 by 2nd.
 - f. JOSEPH P.DURBIN m. NANCY LOGSDON of William.
 - g. MARGARET DURBIN m.1819 Hardin co.Ky. JAMES LOGSDON of Wm.
 - h. PHILIP DURNIN m. ELIZABETH DURBIN
 - i. NANCY DURBIN m. NATHAN PAINTER
 - j. JAMES DURBIN m-1 RACHAEL MEEDS; m-2 1853 Sangamon co.Ill ELIZABETH OGDEN.
 - k. ELIZABETH DURBIN m. ELIJAH LOGSDON of Peter.
 - l. SYLVESTER DURBIN m. NANCY PAINTER.
 - m. LYDIA DURBIN m.1808 Madis on Co.Ky. JOHN BROWN
- B. JOHN DURBIN m.1793 Madison co.Ky. PATIENCE LOGSDON of Elisha. He came from Maryland to Richmond, Madison co.Ky. moving to Hardin and then Edmonston counties. This family remained in Ky. and he was known as "Blind John" Durbin. ^{see Christopher}
 - a. CHRISTOPHER DURBIN m.1815 Madison co. MARY DURBIN of Jospeh.
 - b. JOSEPH DURBIN
 - c. JOHN DURBIN jr. m-1 REBECCA LOGSDON; m-2 1821 Madison co. MARY DURBIN; m-3 ().
 - d. ELISHA DURBIN noted Catholic Missionary Priest. Life well documented Webb's Centennial of Cathlicity in Ky.
 - e. RICHARD DURBIN m.1832 Edmonston co. RAUHAEL LOGSDON of Jas.B.
 - f. ROBERT A.DURBIN m-1 ELIZA HILL; m-2 CORINNA (FRENCH) VIZE; m-3 MAHALEY (DUNN) PERRY-CAMPBELL.
 - g. REBECCA DURBIN m.1815 Hardin co.Ky. JACK THOMAS
 - h. NANCY DURBIN m.1831 Edmonston co. DANIEL PAINTER
 - i. MARGARET DURBIN m.1840 Edmonston co. EZEKIAL DECKER.
- C. PHILLIP DURBIN m.1792 Madison co. LUCY LOGSDON of Elisha. They moved Illinois, Missouri and Texas,
 - a. MARY DURBIN m. SAM HENDRICKS
 - b. EDWARD DURBIN m. MARGARET HENDRICKS
 - c. JOHN DURBIN
 - d. PHILLIP DURBIN dify.
 - e. MARGARET DURBIN
 - f. MALINDA DURBIN m. ROGERS
 - g. NANCY DURBIN m. DANIEL HENDRICKS.
 - h. ELIZABETH DURBIN m. SAMUEL McKENZIE
 - i. LUCY DURBIN m. HIRAM REED
 - j. CHRISTOPHER DURBIN
 - k. SARAH DURBIN m.1820 Madison co. JOHN McKENZIE.

- I. Children of SAMUEL DURBIN & ANN LOGSDON
 6. Children of JOHN DURBIN (cl734-)

- D. AARON DURBIN. This family remained in Ky.
 a. ELIZABETH DURBIN m. WILLIAM DURBIN of Joseph. moved Ill.
 b. PIUS DURBIN m. ELIZABETH DURBIN moved Illinois
 c. JOHN DURBIN m.
 d. CHARLES DURBIN m. *4 Geo + Mary Stevenson*
 e. SAMUEL DURBIN m. and had 14 children.

7. MARGARET DURBIN (7.11.1736- 3.4.1795) Recorded St. Pauls Ch. pp66.
Edward (9.16.1734) m. G - 8.14.1823 Madison Co Ky

*To Ohio 1780
 To Mad Co Ky 1785*
 17. Married ~~a~~ BROWN. (The name of GEORGE BROWN Jr. was a
 Petitioner in 1758 for a new Parish in Fredk. Co. Md.)
~~JOSHUA BROWN, who may be husband of MARGARET was in the~~
~~six Catholic families living Madison co. Ky at turn of~~
~~the Century as noted by Webb. There were quite a few~~
~~DURBIN-BROWN marriages; see attached sheet for Child~~

8. NICHOLAS DURBIN B. cl738 Listed by THOMAS & WILLIAMS as a
 settler west of Ft. Cumberland in 1788, and given lots
 for Military Services. He apparently was in Ky. as he
 gave bond for several marriages there, where his daugh-
 ters married.

- m Fayette Co Pa
 1800-1817
 Mary Carr
 H.T. 6.25.60
 C-4178*
 A. NICHOLAS DURBIN m. 1798 Madison co. Ky. MARY BROWN
 a. HONOR DURBIN m. 1819 Madison co. Ky. JOEL WELLINGTON.
 B. SUSANNA DURBIN m. 1796 Madison co. Ky. JOHN LOGSDON
 a. ELIZABETH LOGSDON m. 1817 Madison co. Ky. WILLIAM DURBIN
 of Joseph.
 C. ANNA DURBIN m. 1805 Madison co. ky. CABEL BROWN
 D. SALLY DURBIN m. 1806 Madison co. Ky. WILLIAM DAVIS.

9. HONOR DURBIN b. cl740 Twin sister MARY DURBIN Further unknown.

10. MARY DURBIN b. cl740 married RALPH LOGSDON of John and Margaret
 Wooley, the latter a settler Mt. Savage, Md. prior 1787.
 RALPH LOGSDON Will published Cumberland 6.24.1818.

- A. JEREMIAH LOGSDON m. RALPH BLUBAUGH
 B. RACHAEL LOGSDON m. GEORGE PAYNE
 C. MARY LOGSDON living Alleg. co. Md. 1828
 D. MARGARET LOGSDON m. GEORGE SAPP rem. Knox Co. Ohio.
 E. HONOR LOGSDON m. DANIEL LOGUE
 F. ANN LOGSDON m. JOHNSEY ARNOLD
 G. SARAH LOGSDON m. RICHARD CARTER.

11. CHRISTOPHER DURBIN (7.13.1741-) St. Pauls Ch. Record pp.66.
 Listed as Member Fredk. Co. Md. Committee on Observation 1775.
 Followed brother JOHN DURBIN to Ky. Tax Lists Madison co.
 1789. Turnpike Keeper 1808-1811 on "Wilderness Road"
 We are only certain of one of his children CHRISTOPHER Jr.

I. Children of SAMUEL DURBIN & ANN LOGSDON.

11. CHRISTOPHER DURBIN (7.13.1741-

) East Liberty Pa Co 4.13.1778

A. CHRISTOPHER DURBIN "jr" m.1796 Madison co.Ky. HONOR LOGSDON of Elisha.

a. JOHN DURBIN

b. ELISHA DURBIN m.1821 Hardin co.Ky. MARY LOGSDON of Jas.B.

1. SARAH DURBIN m. Dr.JOHN SCOTT, native Ireland. Lived Carmel co.Va.

2. LOUISE DURBIN m. JOHN WOLFF native of Tenn.

3. HONOR DURBIN m. LARKIN BACON native of Va.

4. MARY ANN DURBIN m. JAMES H.McCUTCHEON.

c. EVERISTES DURBIN

d. CHARLES DURBIN lived Sunfish, Ky.

e. RICHARD DURBIN m. LUCY LOGSDON

f. BENEDICT DURBIN m. MARGARET LOGSDON of James B.

g. NANCY DURBIN m.

1. HONOR m. THOMAS McDERMOTT

2. MARTHA m. MANNING

3. TERESA m. EDWARD BRANNEN of Clarke co.Mo.

h. ANASTASIA DURBIN m. DALEY

i. HONOR DURBIN

j. unnamed daughter.

Mrs.Kate Golden, quoting from a reference she "found in County Library in Greene co.Pa." says CHRISTOPHER DURBIN married a PARKINSON and had-

B. BENJAMIN DURBIN m. NANCY PARNELL

C. THOMAS DURBIN m. HANNA HUGHES

a. BENJAMIN DURBIN

b. JAMES DURBIN

c. NANCY DURBIN

d. MARY DURBIN

e. LUCY DURBIN

f. THOMAS DURBIN

g. ISABEL DURBIN

h. HESTER JANE DURBIN

D. STEPHEN DURBIN m.cousin MARY DURBIN

✓ E. EDWARD DURBIN married MATHILDA FRENCH

F. MARY DURBIN m. DAVID RUPEL

Webb states that CHRISTOPHER DURBIN had 6 sons and 6 daughters, and adds

G. "Fat Kit" DURBIN (Chris W²)

H. JOHN DURBIN

I. MARTIN DURBIN

2 J. Sam'l Durbin = 1804 Mad Co Hanna Brown of Joshua
2 K Nancy " = 1800 " " David Rupe (listed as 1st dau)
2 L Patience " = 1800 " " Wm. Rupe
? M Joseph " } Catholic Register were sons of Christopher
? N "Blind Joe" }

I. Children of SAMUEL DURBIN and ANN LOGSDON

12. EDWARD DURBIN b. c1743 Very little knowledge of him although must have been alive in 1770 as mentioned in mothers will.
13. BENJAMIN DURBIN (3.30.1748-11.20.1815) In 1775 was Member Fredk.co.Md.Committee on Observation. 1790 Census Fredk.Co.1-1-8; 1790 bot tract GRAVEYARD from Lawrence Logsdon of William and was called "of Fredk.co." (WR-516) Buried Catholic Cemetary Westminster, Carroll co.Md. Married SUSANNA (1752-12.24.1836) buried with Husband. His Will Fredk.Co. RB-382 (3.17.1813-4.26.1813) Life tenure wife SUSANNA and mentions "six children".
- A. COMFORT DURBIN unnm. 1813
 - B. MARGARET DURBIN "
 - C. REBECCA DURBIN "
 - D. CATHERINE DURBIN "
 - E. ELLEN DURBIN married ARNOLD
 - a. JOSEPH ARNOLD
 - b. MARGARET ARNOLD
 - c. MARY ARNOLD
 - d. SUSANNA ARNOLD
 - F. NANCY DURBIN married FOWLER
 - a. ELEANOR FOWLER
 - b. BENJAMIN FOWLER.

I. JOHN DURBIN married HONOR LOGUE.

1. JAMES DURBIN married Molly Magers. dsp.
2. ELIJAH DURBIN married () Logsdon.
 - A. FRANK DURBIN m. Sapp
 - B. WILLIAM DURBIN
 - C. CHARLES DURBIN m. Hess.
 - D. GEORGE DURBIN m/ Workman
 - E. JOHN DURBIN
 - F. Priscilla Durbin
3. SAMUEL DURBIN married 11.11.1811 SARAH PAINE of George & Rachael Logsdon of Ralph.)
 - A. Honora Durbin m. Michael Mattingley
4. BENJAMIN DURBIN married MARION WADELL
 - A. JOHN WADELL DURBIN (1816Md-) m. Lucy D. Rhodes
m-2 11.26.1881 Loretta Sprouse. see pp 11.
 - a. Elizabeth Durbin m. Ruseell Shull
 - b. JAMES B. DURBIN
 - c. JACOB DURBIN (1.13.1857-)
 - d. Mary E. Durbin (7.8.1859-) m. N.I.Morris
 - e. Jane Durbin
 - B. GEORGE DURBIN m-1 Lucy Mattingly, m-2 Ellen Myers (Baptismal record says "Magers")
 - a. SILAS DURBIN m. Rebecca Carson and had aa. GEORGE
 - b. Olinda Durbin (5.22.1855-) m. Ed. Washburn
 - c. Mary Durbin (1.28.1857-) m. Albert Riggs
 - d. Simanthy Durbin (6.18.1858-) m. Isaac Carson
 - e. Harriett Durbin (11.28.1859-)
 - f. JOHN DURBIN
 - g. BENJAMIN DURBIN
 - h. WILLIAM DURBIN
 - i. JOSEPH DURBIN
 - j. MELVIN DURBIN m. Mary Lavina Dial.
 - C. JOSEPH DURBIN married ()
 - a. BAPTIST DURBIN
 - b. HENRY DURBIN
 - c. Emma Priscilla Durbin
 - D. JANE DURBIN married Daniel Horn and had Benjamin, Joseph, George, Prudence and Mary Angela.
 - E. RACHAEL DURBIN
 - F. REBECCA DURBIN married Julius (Elias ?) Ashburn and had Benjamin and Lucinda Ellen.
 - G. MARY DURBIN married Nathan Mattingly and had Coelestine.
5. JOHN DURBIN married Mary Weinbrenner
 - A. JAMES DURBIN m. Rutha Sapp. 2 children.
 - B. MAURICE DURBIN
 - C. Honora Durbin m. Absolom Sapp
 - D. GEORGE DURBIN
 - E. BAPTIST DURBIN m. Sarah Flowers. 3 children.
 - F. SAMUEL DURBIN married Isabell Myers
 - a. JIMMY CROCK DURBIN m. Susan McKenzie of Aaron & Matilda Logue of Henry & Mariah Atkins.
 - b. PERRY DURBIN.

(continued)

JOHN DURBIN married HONOR LOGUE. (Continued.)

5. JOHN DURBIN married Mary Weinbrenner.

G. BENJAMIN DURBIN

H. Mary Durbin married Amos Buzzard. 3 children.

I. JOSEPH DURBIN married Happie Morris.

6. BAPTIST DURBIN married Catherine King

A. JOHN DURBIN married Lucinda Sapp (5.11.1831-) of Levi

B. BENJAMIN DURBIN

C. WILLIAM DURBIN

7. HONORA DURBIN married George Trullinger and had 6 ch.

The foregoing families^{ies} were written (with dated added) by Rev. Jerome Hellhake, a Catholic Priest, probably from St. Joseph's Seminary at Teutopolis, Ill. and serving St. Bonaventure's (3 miles north of St. Elmo, Ill. the ground for which was donated by Henry P. Logue in 1849.

See Photo state
Dr Christopher Johnson
Collection (M145)

The GORSUCH Family of Baltimore Co. Md.

- I. WILLIAM GORSUCH, Merchant, of London, from Lancashire.
Married AVICE HILLSON.
- II. DANYELL GORSUCH, of Bishops Gate Ward, London. Removed to Walkern, Hertfordshire where he died c1638. Married ALICE HALL of John
- III. ✓ Rev. JOHN GORSUCH, Rector 1632 of Walkern. Ejected 1642 due to Royalist proclivities. Married 1628 ANN LOVELACE of Sir William and Ann Barne. JOHN died 1647 and family moved to adjng. Weston. Mother and children moved c1651 to Lancaster Co. Va. 6.2.1652 Letters of Admn. issued to Daniel Gorsuch, son of Ann, late of Weston, Herts. but deceased in parts beyond the Seas. About 1661 moved to Maryland.
1. ROBERT GORSUCH. 7.28.1659 Survey 500ac. tract "Gorsuch" on north side Potapsco R. Balto. Co. Patented 2.13.1659/60. An Annapolis Will No.16-28 (1714-1720) names wife Johanna, sons Daniel, Robert and dau. Dorothy. *Complaint re Indians 5/3.1661 10/1/61*
 2. RICHARD GORSUCH. 7.29.1659 survey for 500ac. tract "Richardson" on north side Potapsco R. Balto Co. opposite Welshmans Creek.
 3. CHARLES GORSUCH (1642-1716) 6th. son and 9th. child of III. 8.25.1642 Bap. Welkern, Herts. England. 4. 1.1657, aged 14, chose bro. RICHARD as Guardian in Lancaster Co. Va. Three above brothers listed as Virginia Headrights. 8.3.1661 Survey 50ac. tract "Whetstone Point" Patented 2.24.1661/2 wherein called "of this Province". Married 1st. SARAH, daughter and soleheirress of Thomas Cole of "Coles Harbor". Married 2nd. 2.12.1690 presumed Quaker ANN HAWKINS. c1679 removed to Talbot Co. Md. and next year back to Balto. 1699 Taxable North side Potapsco Hundred. Also in 1700. 1701-2-3 same Hundred with son JOHN. SARAH inherited 550ac. tract "Swans Harbor" on Whetstone Pt. which she gives P/A to husband to sell 2.8.1678/9 (Balto IR/RP-31) 12.8.1678 "of Talbot Co." sells to Bro-in-Law David Jones, tracts "Maidens Choice" 450ac; "Maryborn" 200ac; "Maidens Choice" 550ac. (See Depo. 1707 Tobias Stansbury re. latter tract) 1668-1684 accumulated some 3,000ac. in Patents and purchases in and around present City of Balto. (Maryland Men of Mark) By his 1st. wife had at least 3 sons. none by 2nd. marriage.
- ✓ A. JOHN GORSUCH (1678-) married and left issue.
 - B. THOMAS GORSUCH (1680-) married JANE ENSOR and left issue.
 - C. CHARLES GORSUCH (1686/7-) married 1712, married 2nd. c1720 SARAH COLE and left issue.
 - a. JOHN GORSUCH (1712/14-1796) m. 1735 MARY PRICE
 - b. WILLIAM GORSUCH (1715/18-1797) Married and left issue.
 - c. Hanna Gorsuch (1712/19-1751) m. 3.2.1735 THOMAS STANSBURY.

Ref: Virginia Magazine. Vol. XXIV-92, 288; XXVI-216/7.
Maryland Men of Mark. DAR Mag. 12.1920.

4. LOVELACE GORSUCH, Dorchester Co. Will 1702/3 (Annapolis Will 11-284) naming sons, JOHN, WILLIAM, LOVELACE (his will Dorchester Co. 1708/9. Annapolis 12-135) and wife Hanna.

See insert

GORSUCH FAMILY- Marriages. (DAR Balto. Co. Marriages)

2. 3.1778	Elizabeth	m	Henry Bond
5.11.1779	Urith	m	John Ensor
10. 5.1779	Mary	m	James Gittings
1.20.1781	Charity	m	Thomas Kelly
3.12.1781	Sarah	m	Abraham Hicks
5. 3.1782	Abrilla	m	John Warrell
11. 4.1783	Rachael	m	James Hooper
11.15.1783	Elizabeth	m	Elijah Stansbury
4.27.1785	Mary	m	Joseph Perregoy
6.15.1785	Ruth	m	Charles Perregoy
12. 7.1785	Elizabeth	m	Daniel Weatherly
4.12.1786	Mary	m	Charles Jessup
1.20.1789	Prudence	m	Benjamin Williams
2. 7.1789	Jemima	m	James Stansbury
1.26.1790	Rachael	m	Caleb Warrell
6.30.1790	Margaret	m	Thomas Pindell
10. 9.1790	Keziah	m	Christopher Buck ✓
1.19.1791	Sarah	m	Benedict Hurst
11. 2.1792	Rachael	m	Stephen Cole
11.26.1791	Ruth ✓	m	John Williams
1.23.1793	Eleanor	M ✓	Joseph Merryman
2. 9.1793	Mary	m	George Rhode
9.18.1793	Deborah	m	Bryan Nicholas
5.10.1794	Julia	m	William Dorman
6.25.1794	Keziah	m	Nathan Headington
1.29.1795	Elizabeth	m ✓	Luke Merryman
4.11.1795	Ruth ✓	m	James Perregoy
1.16.1796	Rachael	m	Abendingo Greenwood
1.19.1799	Jemima	m	Joshua Gill
4. 3.1799	Susannah	m	Nicholas H. Jones
11.14.1787	William	m	Penelope Tipton ×
2.14.1778	Thomas	m	Ellen Chapman
3.29.1779	Thomas	m	Keziah Wheeler ×
9.13.1779	Nathan	m	Balasha Pierce
8. 8.1782	Robert	m	Sarah Donavan
1. 9.1783	William	m	Caroline Tipton ×
6. 5.1783	Benjamin	m	Mary Holland
12.22.1784	Charles	m.	Deally Demmitt
10.30.1786	David	m	Rebecca Gorsuch
12.15.1787	Thomas	m	Rebecca McClung
11. 8.1790	Norman	m	Kitty Gorsuch
10. 3.1791	John	m	Mary McClung ✓
6. 6.1793	William	m	Aberella Vaughn. ✓
10.22.1791	John	m	Elizabeth Price ✓
3.24.1794	Dickinson	m	Mary Talbott
6.24.1795	Joshua	m	Ann Smith
12.19.1795	John	m	Sarah Galloway
1.21.1796	Jacob	m	Elizabeth Heatherton
5. 6.1797	Joshua	m	Ann Diamond
11.29.1797	John	m	Mary Riley
11.25.1799	Charles B.	m	Mary Wheeler

1790 Census Balto Co

Chas (32210)

Jno (12600)

WM (10100)

hair Wm & child?
+ Auth.

ELIZB GORSUCH

1803 Church & Jones Street
102nd St

The TIPTON FAMILY of Baltimore County, Md.,

1668 John WELCH, Edward Tipton and 7 others were transported by Christopher Miller, Master of the ship "Friendship" of London. Rights assigned to Daniel Jennifer of St. Marys. (Jennifer was Clerk of the Secretary's (Registrars) Office 1664-68)
Ref: Hall of Records. Early Settlers. Folio 11 liber 379.

1716 PEARCE WELSH vs. Jonathan Tipton.
Ref: Colonial Judgements. VD-1-573; VD-2-37; VD-2-271)

5.19.1717 Jonathan Tipton and William Wheeler were appraisers for the Estate of WILLIAM WELSH.

- | | | |
|------------|-----------------------------------------------------------|---|
| 1. 9.1783 | Caroline Tipton married William Gorsuch (Dar Compilation) | |
| 11.29.1783 | Ann Tipton married Samuel Wheeler | " |
| 11.14.1798 | Penelope Tipton married William Gorsuch | " |
| 8. 1.1795 | Elizabeth Tipton married Joshua Boreing | " |

Marriages by inference.

Hanna (Bull) Tipton Bosley (Her Will 1776-77 See Bosley Family)
Names sons- Mordecai Tipton, Samuel Tipton
dau- Sarah Cole wife of Christopher.

- | | | | |
|---|---|-------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------|
| (|) | Tipton married Ruth ⁴ (b.1745) | of James ³ Thomas ² John ¹ Boreing |
| (|) | Tipton married Mary ⁴ | of do. |

Baltimore County.

TIPTON-BORING Families.

I. EDWARD TIPTON an English Merchant. (See Tipton Family)

II. JONATHAN TIPTON (1639 Kingston, Jamaica-1.21.1757)
Died aged 118 years. "Oldest man in the Colonies"
Married SARAH PRICE.

III. JONATHAN TIPTON (3.25.1699 Balto.-)
Married ELIZABETH [Adams ?]

IV. JOSEPH TIPTON (c1732-) Early settler in the
Watauga Settlement, Washington County, Tenn.
Married ELIZABETH .

1. Elizabeth Tipton (1757- Jonesboro, Tenn.)
Married 8.18.1771 Charles Reneau (3.14.1754-
1822 Jonesboro, Tenn.)

A. Sarah Reneau (3.21.1776-) Married 11.1.1794
ELIJAH BORING (1774 Md?-)

a. ABRAHAM HEITER BORING (6.25.1810 Washington/Carter
Co. Tenn- 1885) Married 5.4.1832 Sarah (Hidrick ?)
(Hiduck ?)

1. ELIJAH JAMES (JAMES ELIJAH) BORING (2.11.1838-
Washington Co. Tenn.-Clinton Co. Ky.) Married
1.16.1861 Orrie Elizabeth Boring (12.26.1835
Clinton Co. Ky-1.1894 do.) his 1st. Cousin.

b. ISAAC BORING (5.27.1794/9-2.7.1874 Clinton Co. Ky)
Married 2.18.1820 Catherine Reneau (Katherine Cobb?)

1. Orrie Elizabeth Boring (12.26.1835-1.1894)
married 1.16.1861 ELIJAH JAMES (JAMES ELIJAH)
BORING son of ABRAHAM-a above.

Ref: Jennings D. Means, RFD-4, Bbx 254, Gilmer, Texas. 1961.

*0.1778 Lickles Tipton
tried for refusing
train in "Militia"
Balto yearly Meeting "Friends"*

JOSIAH WILSON (1799-a1880)

AN AUTOBIOGRAPHY

The Wilsons were originally natives of Scotland. The grandfather of the writer was the oldest of the family, with whom I was personally acquainted. His name was John Wilson who resided near Lexington, Massachusetts. On the 19th of April, 1775, when the detachment of the British troops passed his house on their march to Concord, he mounted his horse and armed with his gun helped to annoy them throughout that memorable day and escaped with his horse slightly wounded. His wife, Susannah with her three children, John, William and Susan, attempted to escape, but a British officer called to her not to be alarmed and added, "Your two boys will make good soldiers for King George". She was keeping a grocery which the soldiers entered and destroyed its contents consisting of rum, molasses, sugar, provisions, etc. She lived to an advanced age and I have often listened while she related the thrilling scenes of the battle which came under her observation; also details connected with the battle of Bunker Hill and the surrender of Burgoyne at Saratoga. My grandfather also spoke of the war of the Revolution, but he died when I was five years old and was the first corpse I ever saw. His last words were, "If I had the whole world, it would be nothing to me". All the incidents connected with his death and funeral are as fresh in my memory now as those of any scenes of the same kind I have since witnessed. At his decease he had six children, John - who married Lydia Meek and had John, Lydia, Sarah and Susan; Willie, who married Elizabeth Rand and had Josiah, born Nov. 4th, 1799, Martha born Oct. 12th, 1801, Seth Webber born Dec. 22nd, 1803; Levina born Sept. 14th, 1805; Mary born Aug. 2nd, 1807; William, born Oct. 11th, 1811; Leonard, born Jan. 10th, 1813; Elizabeth born Nov. 29th, 1814, Sarah, born Aug. 22nd, 1817; Charles, born Sept. 21st, 1819 and Susan born Apr. 19th, 1823. Susan who married Lot Wheelwright in 1797, and had John, Lot, Josiah, Susan, William and Charles. Rebecca who married Edward Chamberlin in 1800 and had Rebecca, Thomas, Edward and Susan. Josiah, who died in 1836 age 72 years, was never married.

My Father and Mother were married Feb. 10th, 1799. I have often heard him speak of the beautiful appearance of the British Troops in their red coats at Lexington in 1775. He served as a soldier at Fort Warren in Boston Harbor in the war of 1812. My Grandfather, Solomon Rand was at the battle of Bunker Hill and at the surrender of Gen'l. Burgoyne. I have often heard him relate how at Bunker Hill when he had fired his last cartridge, Maj. Pitcairn - a splendid British officer - mounted the embankment, waived his sword and cried, "Come on brave boys we have the d--rebels prisoners". A soldier on Grandpa's left, placed the muzzle of his gun within six feet of Pitcairn and shot him through the heart. He would get joyfully excited in describing the manner in which Gen'l. Burgoyne surrendered his splendid sword to Gen'l. Gates at Saratoga in 1776.

The earliest incident of my childhood which I remember was the birth of sister Martha in 1801. Mother soon taught me to sit in the cradle with Martha and rock by swaying myself to and fro. I also recollect a snow storm in December 1801 when Father and a neighbor,

Mr. Robbins shot a bear and came dragging it through the snow and, having skinned the bear, Mother cooked some of it and I ate and found it good. I remember a total eclipse of the sun in 1805 and about that time I got drunk for the first time. The minister, Rev. Mr. Payson, had called to make a pastoral visit and Father invited him to step into the "best room", set out his bottles of rum and brandy, a pitcher of water and bowl of sugar. Father and Mr. Payson each took a glass tumbler, held them up to the light to pour out the proper quantity of rum, to which they added water and sugar and bowing to each other, exclaimed "your good health" and swallowed the contents, returned to the kitchen. Mr. Payson soon mounted his horse and departed. After they were gone, I let sister Martha into the best room, closed the door, filled the tumblers in the same manner Father and Mr. Payson did, drank the contents of one, gave the other to Martha; she tasted but refused to drink so I swallowed it and soon felt that I was the biggest toad in the puddle, hurrawed and danced, but soon fell down insensible and when I awoke to consciousness, saw father and mother standing over me. They told me as that was the first time, they would pardon me, but if I ever got drunk again they would give me a severe whipping; but they allowed me to partake with them daily of what "would do me good" and during the last five years I lived with them, I got tight more than a hundred times but never got the whipping they promised me. They would get happy, but never laid down to it as I did. My Uncle John died a drunkard at forty years old and Uncle Josiah also died a confirmed inebriate. No one in those days attempted housekeeping without liquor and tobacco.

My first going to school was one mile alone and having been told repeatedly that an animal named "raw-head" and "bloody bones" carried off bad boys, I ran my best both to and from school. Mother had taught me to read the bible before I attended school; also taught me to read the old English catechism, together with many hymns and other poetry. Father also taught me to repeat many patriotic songs in praise of Gen'l. Washington and his soldiers of the war of the Revolution. When I was fourteen, a hired man Joel Arnold taught me the use of tobacco which I found more difficult to master than alcohol, as the former had to be taken without trimmings, while the latter could be adulterated with water and sugar. I remained a slave to alcohol twenty-nine years and to tobacco fifty-six years. Alcohol was the means of throwing me into bad company with whom I would not associate except when under its influence and who led me into vice, immorality and wickedness. My school privileges were limited, being the oldest of a large family of children, I could not be spared to exceed two months in each year; but I improved every spare moment day and night over my lessons and at eighteen, passed an examination and obtained a certificate under the laws of Massachusetts to teach spelling, reading, writing, geography, grammar and arithmetic and taught in 1818. I also obtained a like certificate in Ohio from 1830 to 1835, A.G. Brown being examiner and E.H. Moore and Jacob Lash two of my best pupils. During my school days I never met but one person who excelled me in the above-named branches and that person was Abigail Morse, who could head me in spelling but no other branch.

Living only twenty-five miles from Boston where my Uncle Josiah Wilson lived - who owned and commanded a large ship - also Uncles Wheelwright and Chamberlain, who were doing a large business at ship-

building, and my cousins, John, Lot, Thomas, Josiah and Edward. I used frequently to visit, go on board their ships, partake of their high priced liquors and being promised by them if I would enter as a common sailor "before the mast" and do my best at qualifying myself for two years, they would give me command of one of their ships at One Hundred and Fifty Dollars per month and rations. As I was engaged to be married to Abigail Morse, I told them that I preferred farming, but finally yielded to their importunities and in Oct., 1819, shipped on board their "Mary & Susan", Capt. Campbell and sailed for Liverpool. I had studied navigation thoroughly and having a quadrant, took an observation of the sun each day and showed Capt. Campbell and the two mates, Ed Candler and Rob Wheelwright, that I could keep latitude as correctly as they could. As "all hands" knew I wished to qualify myself for a Captain, they considered it for their interest to keep me ignorant and discouraged me from going to sea, but that made me exert the more energy to improve and in twenty days I found that I could do many things which no one suspected I could do; but they knew I could stand as big a ration of grog as any of them. They also saw I was very active when "aloft" where I spent much time. On the evening of the 24th day after leaving Boston, a sailor on the foretop sail yard sang out "land ho", Capt. Campbell sang out "where away", the answer was "two points off the larboard bow". Seizing his sky glass, Capt. Campbell ascended to the fore topmast cross-trees and sang out "Cape Clear Ireland". That night it came on to blow and rain and all hands were called to "shorten sail". I had fixed myself at the weather main shrouds, determined to show them that "greeny Jo" could do a thing or two, soon Capt. called out "are all ready?" Mr. Candler, Chief Mate answered "All ready, Sir". "Then take in the three Royals and send them down on deck." Myself and two others answered "aye, aye, sir". I sprang on the railing and up the main rigging at the top of my speed until I came to the main Royal up on the top gallant cross-trees and fluttering violently in the wind, I furled it and made it fast to the guard with the gaskets, cast off the sheets and made them fast to the cross-trees, stoppered out the halyards and roared out "sway away the main royal, Sir". Capt. Campbell replied from the deck, "Aye, aye" and in one minute was called on to sway away both the mizzen and fore royals and I found the main one swayed so I could reach the starboard brace and clew line which I cast off and made fast to the cross-trees and sang out "Lower away, please" till the larboard brace and clew line came within reach, which I cast off and made fast to the cross-trees; seized the royal, twisted my arms and legs around the top gallant back-stay and sang, "Out lower away, Sir" and found myself slowly sliding down the back-stay. The ship was rolling heavily and I sang out, "lower faster, Sir, please" and I soon found myself and the royal in a bunch on the deck. Capt. Campbell sang out, "Well done, Jo, one minute ahead of the mizzen and two ahead of the fore". All hands at once quit abusing and commenced flattering me and promised when we got to Liverpool to introduce me to some of the most beautiful girls I ever saw. I thanked them that I had seen as handsome girls as they had and could paddle my own canoe among the girls. The next day we arrived at Holeyhead, took a pilot and proceeded up the river Mersey to Liverpool where everything appeared strange and odd to me. Instead of lying beside a wharf as at Boston, the ships at high tide (which rose about twenty feet instead of eight feet as at Boston) were hauled into a dock and the gates closed, where they lay on a level with the quay convenient for discharging or receiving freight at all times.

I was astonished at the venerable, solid and staunch look of all I saw and the height of the buildings, the large Norman horses, the blooded Durham and Devon cattle, the hedge fences, rich and highly cultivated lands and dense population, the number of red-coated soldiers, sailors and marines - many of them minus arms, legs, noses, etc., the fruits of their wars with Spain, France, United States, the East Indies, etc. The people generally appeared healthy, but the girls were not so beautiful or accomplished as the Yankee girls I left at home. No fire being allowed on the docks, all hands boarded on shore and were fed on beef, potatoes and strong beer or ale, but no tea or coffee. In two weeks we had discharged our cargo of American produce and taken on board a full cargo of cotton and woollen goods and sailed for Charleston with twenty-five passengers, all slave holders, but not a negro as they could not take slaves to England, all would be free on landing on British soil. We had sixty-two days passage to Charleston. Six of the passengers were ladies, none could cook or do a thing for themselves, were sea-sick most of the time and miserable. Capt. Campbell told me if I would wait on those miserable women, he would excuse me from ship duty. I consented and soon found myself with superior grub, the best of wines and liquors with many thanks from the women and a good time generally. Among the passengers was Mary Bethune, a beautiful girl 18 years of age who had lost both her parents and was under the protection of her Uncle and Aunt. I used to carry her on deck every day to breathe the pure air. She improved rapidly and we soon became fast friends. One day she invited me to call on her at her plantation six miles from Charleston where she had an elegant house furnished in best style and over two-hundred servants. Of course I called on her and found everything as she had stated and nothing but a previous engagement prevented me from becoming a slave-holder and soldier in the Confederate Army during the war of the Rebellion from 1861 to 1865. In about a month we had discharged our cargo and taken in a full load of cotton and sailed for Liverpool. In Charleston, I had my first experience in slavery. Saw men, women and children sold at auction, but thought it all right as Washington, Jefferson, Madison, Gen'l. Marion and Sumpter believed it so. I supposed slavery would endure forever, but have lived to see it abolished and washed away in rivers of blood never to be restored; and, although the colored citizens are still kept in a partial state of vassalage, their condition will gradually improve until they become capable of enjoying the same liberty as the white citizens.

Being loaded with cotton and a fair wind, the "Mary and Susan" arrived in Liverpool in twenty-two days during which I learned to steer the ship and keep the longitude as well as latitude. I had the friendship of the officers who encouraged me in intemperance, bad company in Liverpool and encouraged me in the hope of soon being addressed as Capt. Wilson. We discharged the cotton, took a cargo of dry goods and sailed for Boston where we arrived in forty-six days. I jumped on the wharf, ran to a stage coach (no railroads at that time) reached my father in four hours, stopped a few minutes, then ran half a mile to Dea Moses, took "Nabby" by the hand and found her quite pretty, and much improved in appearance during my absence. She had rounded up into the shape of a young woman and splendid eyes and erect and elegant figure and nothing to mar her beauty but a superabundance of nose. I remained with her a month and upon returning to Boston found the "Mary & Susan" had sailed, so I shipped on another of my Uncle Wheelwright's ships, the "Susan" as second mate. Her Captain Wallace proved

to be conceited, tyrannical, drunken and ignorant, not so good a seaman or navigator as the chief mate, Mr. Leavitt or myself. We sailed for Liverpool but he lay drunk in his cabin most of the time, ordered the cook to put all but himself on half-rations and the mate to keep all hands on deck at work night and day without sleep. He kept no reckoning but would alter the ship's course and curse the mate and me for prolonging the voyage. Finally in fifty-seven days we saw a light at night which Wallace demanded of Mr. Leavitt, then of me, "What light is that?" We said it was on Bardsay Island at the mouth of Carnaevoon Bay in Wales. At daylight he called it Holy Head light-house and ordered the ship steered into the bay, calling it the river Mersey and sailed on with a fair wind and heavy sea rolling into the Bay until he came to the end of it and within a mile of perpendicular rocks two-hundred feet high on which the ship was drifting. He then got frightened and ordered her ready about, but it fell calm and the ship would not obey her helm, so he had all the sails furled and she drifted slowly toward the rocks while he fell on his knees and commenced praying "O Lord have mercy on my soul, mercy on my soul." I and all hands expected our last hour had come, all looked pale and I felt my knees tremble. In twenty minutes we were within one-fourth of a mile of the rocks, not a word was spoken except Wallace's prayer, in which I and all hands afterwards confessed joined mentally. Soon all but the Captain felt a light breeze from shore. Mr. Leavitt ordered the sails set, the ship turned around, the wind increased and soon we were safely out of Carnaevoon Bay by the same route we entered. We thanked God for our deliverance. When we arrived at Liverpool, I found my Uncle Capt. Josiah Wilson with his good ship the "Octavia" awaiting a fair wind in order to sail for Charleston and immediately transferred myself from the "Susan" to the "Octavia", retaining the position of second mate. The crew numbered twenty-one, a Captain, first mate, second mate, steward, cook and sixteen seamen. I found myself more pleasantly situated than I had been on any previous voyage. The first mate, Mr. Guy Parsons, like myself was a farmer boy and born in the same county. His education was better than mine or the Captain's and after having had five year's practice was the best navigator and sailor on board the ship. A good understanding and confidence existed between the Captain, Mr. Parsons and myself; but alas, it was the old, old story, we were all slaves to alcohol and tobacco with the vices that always attended them among men who roam through the world beyond the sanctifying influences of a virtuous home; but we always managed to keep one of the three sober to manage the ship.

A ship's company is always divided equally into what are termed the larboard and starboard watches. The first mate commands the starboard and the second mate the larboard watch. Each watch has four hours on deck and four below; but from 8 A.M. to 4 P.M. all hands are on deck and when a gale sets in, sometimes all hands are required on duty the whole time for several days. When a light breeze prevails all sails are hoisted, as the wind increases the four studding sails, the three royals, flying jib, spanker and three top gallant sails are next taken by the watch on deck. If the gale increases all hands are called and the Captain takes command. The main sail is next taken in and then the fore-sail and three top sails are close-reefed. If the ship still rolls and plunges too much, the top sails, foresails and stay sails are furled and she goes under bare poles. No look out for

the big waves rolling over the deck and all hands soaked in brine till the gale abates and sails hoisted in the same order as before.

During the twelve months succeeding my going on board, the "Octavia" made eight trips across the Atlantic between Liverpool and Charleston and one from Liverpool to New York, in which nothing uncommon took place and but few adventures except those always connected with a seafaring life. One night when I had charge of the deck and we were going with a ten-knot breeze of a ship just ahead and gave the order "hard up helm", which was instantly obeyed by the man at the wheel and the ship's course was changed and we missed the wreck by a few feet; had we struck the wreck, the Octavia would have sunk in ten minutes. On another occasion we were lying-to under bare poles, the ship got with her side to the waves, when a huge one rolled over her deck, burying her so that all hands were strangled and some nearly drowned, breaking the railing and cook house and washing every loose thing into the sea. But the most serious calamity by and at the expense of the Captain - who had given us orders not to call all hands in the night without awakening him. One night about 1 o'clock, Mr. Parsons awoke me by saying, "For God's sake, Wilson, wake the Captain or we will sink in ten minutes, I have tried and can't awake him". I ran to the Captain, called and shook him but no answer. I ran on deck told Parsons he was drunk and that he must command, called all hands, Parsons ordered let go all the halyards now, down came the sails fluttering and tearing; now lay aloft and furl them before the masts go overboard. We all tried the main topsail, first it was strong and not torn and flapped over the yard so no one could go out on it. I went to the mast-head, wound my arms around the lift and slid down the end of the yard and spilled the wind out so the men came out and furled the sail. In about an hour we had taken in sail, so she began to go along easier; but it took twenty-four hours to get things straight, the damage to sails, spars and rigging being over Two Hundred Dollars. At breakfast he ordered Mr. Parsons not to wait for him again and me never to slide down the lift again.

In Sept. 1821, while we were taking on freight in Liverpool, my great Uncle Capt. Seth Webber - 74 years old, whom my brother now living in Marshfield was named for, and who by Will bequeathed to my said brother a farm which sold for Three Thousand Dollars - arrived in Liverpool with his large ship "Sally". He was dangerously sick and taken to his costly home where he died in about four weeks. His wife, a worthy woman, resided in one of his splendid houses in Boston. He also had an infamous woman by the name of Mary Ward in his Liverpool house, who for many years he had supported in silks and jewelry in the same style as he did his wife in Boston. I called on him and he begged me not to inform his wife how matters stood and I never did. He willed his wife \$25,000 and she married a Doctor Farnsworth a few months after Capt. Webber's death. I was in Liverpool one Fourth of July and all the American ships had their colors flying. A party of English sailors boarded an American ship and attempted to haul down the stars and stripes. The American rallied in defence of the flag and a free fight inaugurated in which I took part and had the honor of being slightly wounded. A strong police force finally quieted the belligerents. In Charleston one night, two drunken sailors came on board and commenced cutting each other with their knives. I undertook to part them and got my clothes badly cut. I pounded and kicked them to my heart's

content. In Oct. 1822, we arrived in New York and found the yellow fever raging and the lower half of the city deserted. The pilot took us up the Hudson River and landed us at Barclay Street. Soon as the ship was made fast to the wharf, every man except Mr. Parsons and myself begged the Captain to discharge and pay them. He complied and in a half an hour they were gone. The ship had a full cargo of drygoods consigned to more than twenty different firms in the City. Captain, told Mr. Parsons and myself, if we would stay by the ship until she was discharged, he would see we were both promoted. We agreed and he left at once for Boston. In the meantime, yellow-fever spread and we had to move further up the river and it was two weeks before we got the last package of goods receipted for. I then took passage in a sloop for Boston with my big sea chest and in six days reached Boston, called on Lot Wheelwright and Son, who gave me command of the ship, "Susan", so the goal of my abition was at last reached. I went to Marlborough and found my affianced more desirable than ever and in about two weeks I had decided to get married and to move near Rochester, N. Y. and go to farming. I went to Boston and notified Lot Wheelwright & Son and Capt. Wilson of my intentions. My Cousin, Josiah Wheelwright with a partner named Hayden were engaged in a large boot and shoe store and persuaded me to go to Charleston, S.C., with a large stock of boots and shoes where I arrived in November and remained till the sickly season in May, and made a profitable trip. In August, 1823, arrived in New Haven with a sloop load of boots, shoes and leather, opened a store and business increased, so that in a short time I had to hire a clerk; but my old master alcohol clung to and increased his power over me and I chose for my companions those whose opinions coincided with my own. My clerk not pleasing me, I discharged him in January, 1824, took a partner Mr. Grove Smith and we bought out Hayden & Wheelwright and commenced. Smith had a wife and child, was a practical shoe man of pleasing address, a good salesman, but would consume more than twice the amount of liquor that I did. We joined the Free-Masons, the Greys - a crack military company - and were very public-spirited in order to draw custom. Lafayette visited New Haven and we took dinner with him. I arranged to be in Marlborough April 11th, 1825 to be married. Had rented and furnished a small house and on April 13th commenced house-keeping. Thus, after a courtship of ten years, succeeded in obtaining a wife who has lasted more than fifty-five years and bids fair to survive me. The time is long, but all is so changed that it is difficult for me to realize that I am not dreaming. For a year after our marriage, business was prosperous, we took four apprentices, Smith boarding two and I two; but Smith was sued for an old debt of \$400.00 and had to take his money out of the business, which was a serious loss to us. I got a situation in a grocery store for my wife's brother, Gardner Morse in 1825. He stills resides in New Haven where he has buried three wives and has nine children, most of them married. On April 13th, 1826, our first child was born. We named him William Stephen after his two Grandfathers. He married Amada Day April 8th, 1847, and had six children. Charles Gardner, Josiah Hastings, Webber Alphonzo, Ollie, Harriet Almeria and Frankie Abigail. Charles Gardner and Harriet Almeria died, so did their Mother. He married for his second wife, Abbie Whipple. His son, Josiah Hastings married Lottie Hammond and his won Webber Alphonzo married Susie Burlingame and each had three children. He served in the army from 1861 to 1865 and was promoted to Lieutenant Colonel. In 1827, Lot Wheelwright & Son failed, their ships, houses, shoe store were seized and were sold. William

drowned himself. His mother and Joseph (his brother) died from grief, and old Lot died in 1828. I went to Lynn, Mass. and employed journeymen to manufacture shoes for a firm in New York, leaving Smith to manage. In three months he failed and all our effects sold by the Sheriff. He died a few months later. I sent for my wife and baby and they joined me in Lynn where on March, 1828, our son Joseph Gardner was born and he died at Newark, O., Oct. 13th, 1829. July 4th, 1830 was an important day to me. On that day, C. Newhall, B. Breed and myself with our wives and children and John Chick left Lynn at 6 o'clock A.M. in a sail boat for an excursion in Boston Bay. We were all hard drinkers and of course laid in a full supply of liquors and other delicacies. The day was fine, a good breeze, a good time. We landed at home all happy and the men quite tight. Before landing I said, I will never drink another drop of intoxicating liquor. I have kept my word.

In Dec. 1829, Mr. John Chick and myself took passage in a schooner from Boston and in seven days arrived in Baltimore. We found the Baltimore & Ohio Railroad finished only twelve miles from Baltimore and concluded to walk on the national road 288 miles to Wheeling. We found our baggage heavy and upon arriving at South Mountain (since the scene of a battle in which one of my sons I left in Lynn participated), we forwarded our baggage to Wheeling and remained with a worthy Dutch family ten days working for wages and receiving particular attention from two plump Dutch girls, but Mr. Chick reported that I had a wife and two children, so I had to let him monopolize both. After a brisk walk of eight days we reached Wheeling and took passage on a queer steamer from which we were landed at Harmar, and having letters of introduction to Judge Cutler from his brother in Lynn, we walked to his house six miles and were cordially welcomed by the Judge and his interesting family; who after learning that we had but little money, advised us to settle on the College lands. So we started over the hills, which appeared small to us in contrast with the Allegheny Mountains we had just passed over. That night we arrived at the house of Mr. James Dickey and on explaining the object of our visit met with a cordial reception and were surprised to find so much intelligence in a log cabin, as was exhibited by himself and family. After learning the extent of our means, he explained to us all the particulars belonging to the College lands and advised us to locate on them. Mrs. Dickey proved to be an agreeable talker and a better cook (as far as my knowledge extends) than her daughters or granddaughters. The next night we were entertained at Barnett Brice's Hotel in Athens, and having letter to Mr. John Purington at Wilksville, we started for that place, taking care to examine all the College lands we found for sale as we passed along where Hebbardsville and Albany have since sprung up; and that night at Wilksville decided to move to Ohio and the next morning started for Lynn, stopping at and buying John Burley's improvement on Moore's Run four miles from Athens for \$125.00. On arriving at Judge Cutlers we found the Ohio river full of ice; we crossed over, and over a rough road or path we walked through Grafton, Prunty-town, etc. to the tomb of Gen'l. Washington at Mt. Vernon "On broad Potomac's azure tide"; spent a day in Washington, called on Gen'l. Jackson at the White House, listened to a speech from Calhoun in the Senate and to one from Foote in the House; saw Webster, Clay, Benton and their contemporaries, walked to Baltimore, took passage on a schooner for Providence, R.I., A strong gale blew us off from

the coast into the gulf stream and for three days we had it rough and tumble. The Captain got frightened and said he did not understand navigation and did not know what course to steer. At noon I took an observation of the sun and knowing the current set four knots per hour, I took the helm, headed the schooner W.N.W. and told Captain to run her that course 220 miles and he would see the light on Montauk Point. Of course it came out as I had predicted and he offered me \$40.00 per month to remain with him. From Providence we walked to Lynn, 48 miles, arriving there Feb. 15th. I found my wife and two boys in good health and went to work at once with good wages. During the summer my wife and boys visited Marlborough and our friends in Boston, including Capt. Wilson, who had quit going to sea and was house-keeping with his aged brother in splendid style. He said he envied me my wife and boys. I replied, "You ought to be ashamed that you have not a wife and ten children". On the 22nd day of September, 1830, I put my family and 1500 pounds of baggage in a wagon, and Mr. Chick put in 1800 pounds and led out Jane Stone and helped her in, which was the first intimation any one had that they were married. We put the whole on a sloop bound for New York, so they spent their honeymoon on the raging billows. In beating over the frying-pan shoal of Cape Cod, the sloop struck several times and alarmed me, but Captain knew the channel and took her safely over. When off N. Haven William while playing on deck was caught while falling over-board, but I could have jumped after him and saved him. On arriving at New York, we all got into a canal boat and paid our fare to Buffalo. A steam tug took us up the Hudson River to Albany. From thence we went via Erie Canal to Buffalo, where we embarked on a large steamer and had a very rough passage to Cleveland, where we paid our fare to Newark on a good canal boat. Josiah was sick with an affection of the lungs when we left Cleveland. I had a physician come on the boat to prescribe for him, but he told us he could not live but a few days. These were the most mournful words that ever reached my ears at that time. We sat by him night and day and were assisted by Mr. and Mrs. Chick, the Captain and passengers, but he continued to fail from hour to hour. We arrived at Newark on the evening of the 19th of Oct., 1830, went to a tavern and the next morning at seven o'clock while the others, Mr. and Mrs. Chick and our sympathisers were at breakfast, he breathed his last in my arms, leaving a void in my heart which never can be filled. A coffin was procured and a strong box to enclose it in. A Methodist Minister preached an eloquent discourse from the text, "Suffer little children to come unto me", a hymn, "Why do we mourn by dying, friends" was sung and at 4 o'clock P.M. we committed to earth all that remained of our dear little Josiah Gardner. The next morning we hired a man with three stout horses and a covered wagon and started with heavy hearts; stayed at Logan that night in a large log cabin, the only tavern in the place. The next day we passed Bingham's Mill and Nathan Goodspeed's and through the fields to our destination, where we found Burley in possession. Put our goods in a barn and occupied the small cabin with his family for a few days, then reminded him that he agreed to vacate the first of October. He swore he would stay until March. We served a notice on him in forcible retainer and he left before the expiration of the nine days. In the meantime, Mr. David Moore had circulated a paper and obtained 26 scholars at \$1.50 each for me to teach for three months from Nov. 1st. I went to Athens, fording the river at Coates' Ferry (there being no bridges over Hocking at that time) and was examined as before stated by Judge H. G. Brown. The

school room was a small rough cabin with greased paper for lights and a logheap fire was kept up and I never saw a school so industrious and improve so rapidly as they did. E. H. Moore managed to get ahead of the others by spending the evenings at my house and pumping me carefully, he managed to get out of me all that I knew. His brothers and sisters and Mrs. Lashes' family also distinguished themselves; in fact, there was not a dull one in school.

When Mr. Chick and myself had bought each a cow for eight dollars a head, wheat for a year's supply at 3 1/2 cents per bu. and pork for some time at 3 cents per pound, we had nothing left to buy a team; so we got in a crop of corn, potatoes, etc. in the spring by each exchanging work with John M. Hibbard and getting the use of his team; so we raised a good crop in 1831, one item of which was a very fair boy on the 13th of October, on which occasion he exhibited a determination to have his own notions in doing things. He liked to study, was a diligent scholar, industrious, never rapid, always reliable and when ten years old, expressed a desire to be an M.D. and soon got to read medical works. He formed a partnership with an old M.D. and commenced practice in Monroe County. On Nov. 20th, 1855, he was married to Harriet Dickey and commenced house-keeping and practiced at Harrisonville. They had five children, Charles Augustus, born Aug. 15th, 1856, Mary H. born Apr. 18th, 1858, William Austin, born Aug. 28th, 1860, Ellen Samavia, born Dec. 24th, 1862, John Gardner, born Jan. 24th, 1866. Ellen Samavia died March 1st, 1865. In 1859 they moved to Albany where he practiced until the breaking out of the war in 1861 when he entered the army as Assistant Surgeon in the 75th Reg. Ohio V.I. where he distinguished himself and was promoted to Post Surgeon, served in West and East Virginia, at Gettysburgh, at Charleston S.C. and in Florida and when discharged from the army ranked among the most skillful surgeons in the land. Being of an economical turn, he saved a handsome fortune; most of which is invested in real estate, which at half what it cost him, will make him the richest Wilson I ever knew. He was sick at Washington City and sent word home that he was going to die, when his wife at the risk of her own life went to him and soon raised him to his feet again. In 1872, he took stock in the National Surgical Institute and has since that time been employed at the branches in Indianapolis, San Francisco, or at Atlanta. His four children are naturally no more smart or intelligent than their relatives, but having superior advantages and being diligent scholars, they are the best educated Wilsons' of which I have any knowledge. In March, 1832, I moved where Hebbardsville now stands and occupied a cabin which long ago disappeared, and rented on shares a portion of the farm owned and occupied by Rev. E. Hibbard, a Presbyterian minister of the Calvinist School. Mr. Hibbard had a church of about 40 members and a congregation of about twice that number to whom he preached each Sunday, or rather read from a large volume of printed sermons by old English Divines which he copied, and were far superior to any of his productions and worth all he got for them which was \$75.00 per year. I had quit alcohol as before stated, but still swore and indulged in other things not recommended in the Bible; but went every pleasant Sunday with my wife and two little boys, William and Charles, to hear Mr. Hibbard, conscious all the time that I could beat him at an impromptu sermon or prayer. In July, I was at Mr. Hebbard's house when Jacob McVay, one of Mr. Hebbard's elders, called and introduced a gentleman as Rev. Mr. Morgan from Tennessee, a Missionary from the Cumberland Presbyterian Church who proposed to preach in Mr. Hebbard's church the

next Sunday if permitted. Mr. Morgan replied, "If I preach at all, it will be the doctrine of my church and if the people desire it, I will preach in the grove". Mr. Hebbard said, "You can have the house if you will refrain from the doctrine of Election." Mr. Morgan said no more and took his leave in the most gentlemanly manner. Sunday came and with it such a crowd of people as had never before been seen in that vicinity. Seats had been prepared in the grove, but they were insufficient and most of the people had to stand during the exercises. Mr. Morgan prayed, sang and preached and at once had the undivided attention of every person in the grove. At the close of his discourse, he invited all who desired it to come forward for prayers. About sixty went forward and now commenced a scene of confusion such as I had never witnessed except at one Methodist revival in Boston. Mr. Morgan led in prayer and such a fervent prayer as I never before heard, during which many gave glory to God for pardoned sins; among them, Nathan Kinney, a right penurious man who owned much property and died a few years ago in the old Bartlett house in Athens and was a large contributor for the support of the gospel. Mrs. Nathan Goodspeed who sat close to where I was standing began shouting and clapping her hands. Some one said, "What is the matter, sister?" The reply was, "I have belonged to the Methodist Church twelve years, my parents were Calvinists and I have always feared that I was not one of the elect. My doubts are all removed for I know all may be saved if they will and am perfectly happy." I said to her, "I too was raised a Calvinist and you see that I am not excited". She said, "I pray God that you may be excited and converted now". I gave the baby to my wife and waited to see what would come next. Just at that moment the gigantic Mr. Hebbard arose and in a commanding voice said, "My duty to God and all present requires me to inform you that the doctrine you have just heard on Election cannot be proven from the Bible", and up rose the tall form of Mr. Morgan; "Now", thought I, "We will hear a debate", but in a calm manner he said, "This is not a Cumberland Presbyterian revival, it is God's revival and I beg Christians of all denominations to unite. Get your friends converted and then let them join your own Churches." I rushed forward and fell on the ground. I attended meetings three days and nights. Mr. Morgan and others talked with me. I told them that none but God knew how wicked I had been and it would be unjust for him to forgive me. That night my wife and I carried our sleeping boys home, she lay down with them while I sat and prayed silently, and about midnight I prayed "Oh, God, send me to hell as I deserve, but, oh, give me strength to praise thee there". At that moment I became happy and rejoiced with unspeakable joy. The result of the revival was that Mr. Hebbard's Church was reduced to eight members. A Cumberland Presbyterian Church was organized with about one hundred and forty members, some eighty accessions to the Methodist, about twelve to the Free Will Baptists and eight to the Christian Church.

I had continued school teaching three months each winter with increasing success and in the spring of 1833 found myself in possession of two cows, two horses, four hogs, ten sheep and a tolerable supply of farming tools; so I bought 100 acres of College land one mile East of Albany. I had the honor of being the first temperance Justice of the Peace ever elected in Alexander. There were three distillers in the Township in full blast, but the temperance society had become strong enough to risk a contest which was a lively one and I was

elected by a majority of seven votes; but the Trustees being all whiskey men declared the Election void and ordered a new one, at which I was elected by eighteen majority, which proved a death blow to drunkenness in Alexander. On the 22nd of Dec. 1832, a sprightly girl baby called on us. My wife and son Charles were the only ones at home. This was the first, but not the last occasion of the kind at which Charles has officiated. We named her Rebecca Elizabeth. She was always healthy and cheerful, became a successful school teacher, was married to Wat Webb Dec. 25th, 1862 and went with him to Nashville, Tenn., where he was a Clerk in the Q.M. Department of the Army and where they remained until the close of the war; she making herself useful in the Hospitals and was twice under fire. They moved to Boone County, Iowa, where she died June 3rd, 1878. She was the mother of five children, three of whom survive her, Susan Jemima, born and died in Nashville; Wilson Spencer; Mary Abigail; Mina and Harriet Morse, who died in Dec. 1879. Wilson and Mary are good scholars and frequently favor us with letters. Mina is well advanced also. In 1838 I sold my farm, moved to Hebbardsville and commenced storekeeping and in 1842 had a flat boat built at Athens which I loaded with pork, lard, flour, beans, etc., which I floated to New Orleans, where finding an over-stocked market, I shipped my produce and self on the ship "Girand". Capt. Rardin bound for Boston where we arrived in 26 days; I serving as Assistant Captain, mate and sailor. I reached Hebbardsville minus six months time and over seven hundred dollars in money. On the 19th of Oct. 1837, another daughter was born to us whom we named Sarah Abigail. She has had poor health from infancy, taught school some and on the 21st of Nov. 1862 was married to Sylvester Shry, then serving as a volunteer in the Army. In 1872 they secured 160 acres in Osborne County, Kansas, under the bounty law on which they resided twenty-one months, got a deed, made improvements, rented the land and returned to Vinton County, Ohio, where they now reside. On the 15th of April, 1835, our son Gardner Morse was born, he never had good health but secured a very good education, was an elegant penman, a good musician, a sharp-shooter with a rifle. In Aug. 1861, he volunteered and served (in the Company of which his brother William was Capt.) fifteen months when he was disabled and discharged and was employed as a clerk in the Quarter Masters Department ill the close of the war. He took part in four battles and is receiving a pension. In 1869 he was married to June Moler, who died in 1872 leaving an infant daughter, Jennie, who still survives. In 1877 he married Mary Daugherty, by whom he has a daughter named May. He is a traveling salesman.

In 1844 I sold out in Hebbardsville and bought in Albany where I continued merchandizing with strong competition and unprofitable results. April 7th, 1846, our daughter Susan Cordelia was born and for several years was so feeble and sickly that none thought she could live. When about six years old, her health improved and she obtained a fair education and taught school. She was the most docile of all our children and became the pet of the family. On Nov. 2nd, 1865, she was married to Harvey W. Sprague and moved to Franklin County, Ohio. In November, 1869, they removed to Pawnee County, Nebraska, where they now reside. They have had six children, five of whom are still living, to-wit: Carlton G. born Sept. 13th, 1866, Bertie W. born Dec. 25th, 1868, Robert M. born Dec. 10th, 1870, Charles C. born Aug. 3rd, 1872, Annie V. born Feb. 12th, 1876, Frank W. born Sept. 27th, 1878, Bertie W. died Jan. 9th, 1870. All their children exhibit the same docile

dispositions as their parents, are industrious and persevering and a source of comfort to wife and me in our old age.

In 1852, I closed my business in Albany and bought a 123 acre piece of land near Prattsville, Vinton Co., O. on which I built a good dwelling house and made other improvements and obtained the agency for 14,000 acres, of which afforded profitable but disagreeable employment for ten years. On the breaking out of the war in 1861, I applied for a situation in the gun boat service, but was rejected by the examining Surgeon on account of age. In 1862 I colored my hair and renewed the application, but with the same result, but obtained a clerkship in the army of the Cumberland and served fifteen months. On two occasions I heard the roar of cannons in battle and on another got within one mile of the battle when the enemy retreated and I was too weak to pursue. I have now given up the hope of ever hearing the howl or whistle of missiles used in battle. I forgot to say in its proper place that in 1849, my son William took a trip over the plains to California with an ox team, passing within eighty miles of my present residence. He was absent about twenty months and returned with about Twelve Hundred Dollars in gold. He was Sheriff of Athens County from 1867 to 1870 and I served as his deputy the first six months. He was also Treasurer of Athens County from 1870 to 1874. In 1869 some of my family declared me insane and attempted to get me sent to an Insane Asylum, but failed at an expense of \$50.00 to them and \$5.00 to me. In March, 1871, I resigned my land agency to my son Gardner M. and moved to Pawnee County, Nebraska, and in partnership with my son-in-law H. W. Sprague, bought 160 acres, and having sold my farm in Ohio, we erected a dwelling house, set out an orchard and made other improvements. There being no Cumberland Presbyterians here, I joined the Methodist Church of which I am now a member. In Oct. 1877 some of my family again pronounced me insane and renewed their attempt to get me sent to an asylum, but failed at an expense to them of over \$100.00 and to me over \$20.00. In March, 1878, my wife and I gave up housekeeping and went to live with our son-in-law H.W. Sprague at Table Rock in this County. In April, 1880, he built a new house and moved us back on the farm where we are waiting and hoping for the Master to say, "It is enough, come up higher".

Thus, have I recorded a condensed account of my experience of eighty years in which I have had more blessings than afflictions, more friends than enemies, more joys than sorrows, more health than sickness. During the eighty years of my pilgrimage greater and more important changes have taken place in the world than at any other equal period since its creation. Among them the great improvements in art and science, the increase of knowledge and civilization, the introduction of steam, of Steamboats, of Railroads and Telegraph wires over the land and under the Oceans, the increase of population of the world, which in our own Nation alone amounts to forty millions, the revolution in commerce by which the United States from being the most dependent and largest importing, has become the most independent and greatest exporting nation on the globe.

In reviewing my own life, I find that I have accomplished much good, promoted much evil and committed many errors, the greatest of which is the many changes in location and pursuits. When one means failed to please, I was always prone to try another. Had I stuck to

farming all my life, I would have accumulated much more property but less knowledge than I now possess. In 1872, I quit the use of tobacco after having indulged in it more than sixty years. My family record at my son William's gives further particulars.

See Bug. back to
big black genealogy.

~~biography~~ biography of Col. William S. Wilson. (1826-1898)

William Stephen Wilson, son of Josiah and Abigale Morse Wilson, was born in New Haven Conn. 13th. April 1826 and was named for his Grandfathers William Wilson and Stephen Morse. Taken by his parents to their old home in Marlboro, Mass. in 1827.

Came with his parents to a rented farm $2\frac{1}{2}$ miles southwest of Athens, Ohio in the Fall of 1830. Went to a rented farm adjoining Hebardsville, Alexander Twp. in March 1832.

In the spring of 1833, his father bought 155 acres of College land in Alexander Twp. one mile east of Albany, Lee Twp. of Hull Foster of Athens for \$50 in trade and moved on it in 1834.

He sold 55 acres to Capt. Amos Northrop for \$50 in trade which he turned over to Hull Foster and had 100 acres clear. About 1836 he traded his 100 acres to John Camp for a stock of Goods in Hebardsville and moved there.

In 1845 he moved his store to Albany.

On April 8th. 1847 William S. Wilson and Amanda Day of Albany were married in Albany and on the 12th. of April moved to a small farm on which was a saw mill $1\frac{1}{2}$ miles south of Albany owned by his Father Josias Wilson where he hauled saw logs and tended the mill for two years during which time a son Charles Gardiner was born in April 1849.

In 1849 he left his wife and child with his Father and Mother and with 23 other Athens and Meigs County men made the overland trip to California driving an ox team from Lexington, Mo. to Oregon, then down to California.

In the Winter of 1851/2 he came home (His Child Charles Gardiner died at Albany in the Fall of 1849.) and bought a farm near Prattsville, Vinton County and moved on it in the Spring of 1852.

While on that Farm, two children Josiah Hastings and Harriet Almena were born.

In 1854 himself and wife joined the M.E. Church under Rev. James H. Hopkins and Rev. James W. Alderman. In 1855 he sold his Farm and moved to Harrisonville, Meigs County and engaged in the merchantile business until 1861. During this time his daughter Harriet A. died and a son Webber Alnhonson was born.

In July 1861 he raised a Company of 125 men at Harrisonville and joined the 36th. Ohio Volunteer Infantry as Captain, leaving his family in Albany where a daughter Olive Amanda was born while he was in the Army.

He served as Captain of the 36th. O.V.I. till 8th. March 1865 when he was promoted to Lieutenant Colonel of the 36th. O.V.I. and was mustered out with his Regiment at Columbus, Ohio in August 1864 (??) having served four years, one month and three days.

He returned to his family at Albany in 1867 and a daughter Frankie Abbie was born after his return from the Army and he was engaged as a salesman in the wholesale Boot and Shoe house of D. Lytle & Co. 96 Pearl Street Cincinnati and traveled over Southern Ohio.

In the Fall of 1867 he was elected Sheriff of Athens Co. and served four years from 1st. January 1868.

On the 8th. December 1867 at Albany he wife Amanda died leaving him with four children, the youngest a small baby.

In December 1867 he moved to Athens. In October 1868 he was married to Miss Abbie Whipple of Athens.

In 1871 he was elected Treasurer of Athens County and served four years to September 10th. 1876. He then engaged in the Marble and granite business in Athens and Marietta Ohio for about 12 years.

In the Fall of 1881 he was elected Probate Judge of Athens County and took Office in February 1882 and served three terms, leaving the office in February 1891.

On April 1st., 1891 he formed a Law Partnership with A.M. Lewis in Athens which was dissolved on April 1st., 1892 He then had a Law Office by himself.

In April 1894 he was elected Mayor of Athens which was the ninth time he ran for Office and was elected nine times.

Four of his children are living July 1894 and two Charles Gardiner and Harriette Almira are dead.

On 12th. July 1894 Wilson J. Welch, only son of Charles H. Welch and Frankie A. Welch was seven years old and is the joy and comfort of his Grandfather.

THE WILSON LINE

I. ROBERT WILSON. See Wyman's History Charleston.

- II. ANDREW WILSON (4.17.1670-) Married Hanna
 1. ANDREW WILSON (5.12.1696-) Married Sarah
 2. Hanna Wilson (8.10.1698-) m. 3.27.1723 Benjamin Hopkins
 of Bellerica.
 3. Deborah Wilson (10.12.1700-) m. p4.27.1724 John Perry of
 Lexington.
 4. JOHN WILSON (1703-)
 5. Mary Wilson (1707-)
 6. Demaris Wilson (8.25.1710-)
 (See History Cambridge, Supplement and Index)

III. JOHN WILSON (1703-2.4.1773) Possibly married 1st. Sarah Sherman
 Bans Published 7.2.1737 to marry Mary
 Russell (1711-11.26.1797) of Walter-3,
 John-2, William-1 Sherman. She Member
 Arlington Church. His Will probated
 at Middlesex.

1. JOHN WILSON (9.19.1740-)
 2. Martha Wilson (12.31.1742-) m. 2.6.1765 Gershom Williams
 3. Phoebe Wilson (5. 8.1745-) m. 6.21.1770 Nathan Swan
 4. Lydia Wilson (1747-) m. 1.5.1773 Joseph Belnap, Jr.
 5. Anne Wilson (1. 9.1750-) m. 5.16.1771 Edward Ribbardson
 6. Susanna Wilson (11.26.1751-) m. 11.29.1806 Gershom Williams
 7. JOSIAH WILSON (3.24.1754-) m. 4.14.1780 Hanna Frost
 (See History Arlington, Mass. 1880. pp.323.)

IV. JOHN WILSON (9.19.1740-1804) Died Menotomy. Married 10.10.1765
 at Arlington SUSANNA PAINE (8.16.1741-
 Lived Lexington where fought and wound-
 ed by British 4.19.1775.

1. JOHN WILSON (10.29.1766-1806) married Lydia Meek
 A. JOHN WILSON C. Sarah Wilson
 B. Lydia Wilson D. Susan Wilson
 2. WILLIAM WILSON (8.23.1772-) Born Arlington. Died Marlboro.
 Married 2.10.1799 Elizaneth Rand who
 born Ringe, N.H.
 3. Susanna Wilson (4.8.1771-) Married 1797 Lot Wheelwright who
 died 1828. He Ship builder.
 A. John Wheelwright D. Susan Wheelwright
 B. Lot Wheelwright E. William Wheelwright
 C. Josiah Wheelwright F. Charles Wheelwright
 Josiah Wheelwright-C was partner in
 shoe manufacturing.
 4. Rebecca Wilson (-) Married 1800 Edward Chamberlin, a ship
 builder.
 A. Rebecca Chamberlin C. Edward Chamberlin
 B. Thomas Chamberlin D. Susan Chamberlin
 5. JOSIAH WILSON (6.5.1776-1836) Died unmarried. Ship woener & Capt.
 6. Hanna Wilson (5.13.1779-)

THE WILSON LINE -2

- V. WILLIAM WILSON (8.23.1772-) Married 2.10.1799 Elizabeth Rand of Solomon. Soldier Ft. Warren, Boston Harbor, War 1812.
- | | |
|--------------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| 1. JOSIAH WILSON (11. 4.1799-) | 7. LEONARD WILSON (1.10.1813-) |
| 2. Martha Wilson (10.12.1801-) | 8. Elizabeth Wilson (11.29.1814-) |
| 3. SETH WEBBER WILSON (12.22.1803-) | 9. Sarah Wilson (8.22.1817-) |
| 4. Levina Wilson (9.14.1805-) | 10. CHARLES WILSON (9.21.1819-) |
| 5. Mary Wilson (8.2.1807-) | 11. Susan Wilson (4.19.1823-) |
| 6. WILLIAM WILSON (10.11.1811-) | |

- VI. JOSIAH WILSON (11.4.1799-1880) Married 4.9.1825 at Marlboro, Mass. ABIGALE WORSE (8.7.1802-) of Wm. Served in Army of the Cumberland.
1. WILLIAM STEPHEN WILSON (4.13.1826-3.5.1898)
 2. JOSIAH GARDNER WILSON (3.1828 Lynn-10.13.1829 Newark, Ohio)
 3. CHARLES WILSON, Dr. MD. (10.13.1831-) Married 11.20.1855 Harriette Dickey. He Surgeon 75th. OVI in Civil War.
 - A. CHARLES AGUSTUS WILSON (8.15.1856-)
 - B. Mary H. Wilson (4.18.1858-)
 - C. WILLIAM AUSTIN WILSON (8.28.1860-)
 - D. Ellen Samra Wilson (12.24.1862-3.1.1865)
 - E. JOHN GARDNER WILSON (1.24.1866-)
 4. Rebecca Elizabeth Wilson (11.22.1832-6.3.1878) m.12.25.1862 Watt Webb. Lived in Nashville, Tenn and hence Boone Co. Iowa.
 - A. Susan Jemima Webb. Born and died Nashville.
 - B. Wilson Spencer Webb
 - C. Mary Abigale Webb ← *dy unm. m. Wm. L. Kessinger. a. Jos. W. Kessinger Iowa KC Mo 1967*
 - D. Mina Webb married Carlat
 - E. Harriett Marie Webb ~~married Kessinger.~~
 5. Sarah Abigale Wilson (10.19.1837-) m. 11.21.1862 Sylvester Shry.
 6. Gardner Morse Wilson (4.15.1835-) m-1 1869 Jane Moler, m-2 1877 Mary Daugherty.
 7. Susan Cordelia Wilson (4.7.1846-) Married 11.2.1865 Harvey W. Sprague. Lived Pawnee Co. Neb. and had 6 ch.

- VII. WILLIAM STEPHEN WILSON (4.13.1826-3.5.1898) Married-1 4.8.1847 Amanda Day (7.1829-12.1867). Married 2nd. Abbie Whipple by whom no children. He Lt.Col. OVI Civil War. In 1849 to Calif. by ox-team returned after 20 mos. with \$1200 gold. Probate Judge Athens Co. Ohio following Sheriff and Treasurer.
1. CHARLES GARDNER WILSON
 2. JOSIAH HASTINGS WILSON married Lottie Hammond. 3 ch.
 3. WEBBER ALPHONSO WILSON married Susan Burlingame. 3 ch.
 4. OLIVE WILSON married-1 Louis Myerick; m-2 Harvey Roach.
 5. Harriett Almira Wilson
 6. Frances Abigale Wilson Married Charles Henry Welch

STANSBURY GENEALOGY
Descendants of Detmar of Maryland
BY: EDITH STANSBURY DALLAM

BULLETIN #1.

According to tradition in many branches of the Stansbury family, the emigrant, Detmar, or his parents, went from Norfolk, England, to Holland, where they waited "a long time," possibly years, for a ship to sail to America. And further tradition hold that Detmar went first to Virginia, and then to Maryland where land records show that he "came in 1658," as did his wife Renscoe and son, Tobias.

Printed in the Maryland Historical Magazine of October, 1914 (Vol.9) is an article by Christopher Johnston on the "Stansbury Family." As far as can be ascertained, this article was the first widely circulated genealogy of the Maryland family other than local histories or biographical indices where family lines of individual descendants of Detmar the emigrant have been printed.

Mr. Johnston in his genealogy says that Detmar, Renscoe and Tobias "evidently" came from Germany via Holland. When Detmar made an assignment of his land rights in Maryland to Thomas Bradley in 1663, he signed his name as "Detmorus Sternberge." Mr. Johnston says that this name seems to be German, and that Renscoe "must" stand for the German or Dutch diminutive of Catherine.

In seventeenth and early eighteenth century administrative and land records, we find Detmar called Stairnber, Sterneberge and Sternbrough, while his son Tobias is called Sternberge, Stanborrow, Sternbridge, and as a member of the Grand Jury of Baltimore County in 1683 he was known as Tobias Starnborough. Tobias' wife, Sarah, administered his estate after he died in 1709, and his name in one of the administrative papers was written Standburrough. In 1714 in a bond given by Sarah to Tobias' children, Samuel and Tabitha Stansbury for their portion of their father's estate he was called Tobias Stansbury, and this name has apparently been used since by all branches of the family.

Mr. Johnston's genealogy in the Maryland Historical Magazine seems to be based primarily on original sources, land records, wills, etc. He does not mention any of the foregoing traditions, and possibly never heard them. At the end of the article he gives credit to Mrs. Walter Damon Mansfield, nee' May Novelle Stansbury, a descendant of Detmar, for placing at his disposal "much of her Stansbury collection." However, he does not mention that Mrs. Mansfield claimed descent from a certain Jonas "Stansbery" of England, and also claimed that Tobias "Stanborough" came from Norfolk, England.* Possibly Mr. Johnston did not find "proof" for these claims and was therefore justified in not perpetuating an unproved "tradition."

Tradition cannot be the foundation of good genealogy, and tradition can be most misleading. In a biographical tome of Baltimore and Baltimore County, Maryland, printed in 1897, three Stansburys, William E., Percy and Charles W., all of whom were descended from Detmar according to Mr. Johnston's genealogy and other sources, gave three different stories as to their ancestry. William's story was that "sometime in the seventeenth century, a German Count, bearing the name of William Stansbury, came to the new world to found a home and repair his fortunes." Percy's story was that he was descended from Tobias Stansbury, "a native of England, who, with three brothers, Hammond, Nathaniel and Darius, settled at Patapsco Neck, Maryland, where they owned originally about 2000 acres." Charles W. also claimed that his great-grandfather, Thomas, "was of English descent," which probably contributed to the tradition of the English origin of the family. Proof of the origin of the family is one of the results most desired by those doing research on the Stansbury genealogy.

*John Matthews, "American Armory & Blue Book (1908).

The STANDSBURY FAMILY of Baltimore County, Maryland.

(See Starnboro Family, Corwith Genealogy Long Island by BCW)

I. DETMAR STANSBURY married Renske. ^{500e} To Maryland c1658 with his son TOBIAS.

- II. TOBIAS STANSBURY (c1652-1709) Married SARAH RAVEN sister of Maj. Luke Raven whose widow Elizabeth married 1735 Col. William³ Capt. Thos.² Maj. Gen.¹ Howard of Balto. Co.
- 1671 Bot 100ac. Tract "Poplar Neck" (DB-16-148)
 - 1672 Surveyed Tract on South side Bear Creek.
 - 1683 Member March Term Grand Jury (D-129)
 - 1688 Survey 135ac. "Huntington" north side Jones Falls (Liber 22 folio 440 Survey Book)
 - 1692 Taxable North side Potapsco River.
 - 1694 Taxable Potapsco Hundred. South Side Bear Creek (G-1-274)
 - 1694 Capt. John Oldtons Company of Rangers (MHM-16-110)
 - 1695 Crown Patent for Tract "Strife" (Balto. Pat. Bk. C3-539) Originally surveyed as 182ac betw. branches Back River and Gunpowder River (Balto. Rent Rolls) Resurveyed to 395ac. into tracts "Strife" 268ac. and "Daniels Gift" 127ac.
 - 1699 Taxable North Side Potapsco Hundred.
 - 1700 Taxable do.
- 4.26. 1707 Deposition aged (54?) stating that 12 years prior (1695) went ranging with said DANIEL WELCH who told him of a certain tract "Maidens Choice" (MHM-IX-1) (Tract was patented by Charles Gorsuch 450ac.)

Note: DANIEL WELCH was one of six Rangers enrolled by Capt. John Oldton, along with Tobias Stansbury in 1694.

Note: Large scale U.S. Geodetic Survey Map shows a "Stansbury Creek on the center Branch of the Middle River, as well as a "Standsbury Point" on the West side of the Back River about a mile east of Bear Creek on the Potapsco River Neck.

Died Intestate.

- 1709 Inventory of Estate (Testamentary Proceedings 21-175) Signed by Robert Gorsuch, Chief Creditor. Widow SARAH Admtx. with her brother Maj. Luke Craven. The widow SARAH remarried Enoch Spinks.

Children:

1. DANIEL STANSBURY (1678-1763) Twin
2. THOMAS STANSBURY (1678-1766) Twin
3. LUKE STANSBURY (1689-1742)
4. TOBIAS STANSBURY (1691-1764)
5. SAMUEL STANSBURY (c1700-1783)
6. Tabitha Stansbury (1705-)

Note: Intervals between birth dates and remarriage of SARAH indicate possible multiple marriages of TOBIAS.

III. DANIEL STANSBURY (1678-4.1763). Intestate, receiving tract "Strife" by primogeniture, originally 200ac. In 1713 (TR/A-252) he deeded a 40ac. portion of "Strife" to his brother THOMAS (twin). In 1714 a resurvey of "Strife" stated its acreage was 268ac. and the 40ac. portion deeded to THOMAS as "Daniels Gift" was increased to 127ac. The National Geographic Society map locates the tract "Daniels Gift" as just NE of present town Towson.
m ELIZABETH

1. WILLIAM STANSBURY (1.20.1716-11.3.1788) ^{2.14.1739/40} Married ELIZABETH ENSOR ¹⁷²¹⁻¹⁷⁴⁹ His Will (Balto. WB-4-312) (9.5.1785-11.9.1788) beq. part of tract "Strife" to his son JACOB and JOHN E.
- A. WILLIAM (4.4.1746-) married BELINDA (1750-4.7.1830)
- B. ABRAHAM (-1811) His children- see Will JACOB-D ^{Em Edwards}
- a. PRUDENCE married Josiah Bowers
- b. CHARITY married George C. Collins
- c. WILLIAM, named "nephew and partner" of JACOB-D
- d. ELIZABETH married Thomas Crowley.
- e. ISAAC (7.2.1752-10.1792)
- f. JACOB (11.10.1789-)
- g. RUTH EDWARDS STANSBURY-1 (5.11.1782-) dy.
- h. RUTH EDWARDS STANSBURY-2 (9.20.1794-) married Isaac Hollingsworth.
- i. JAMES EDWARDS STANSBURY (2.26.1799-)
- C. ISAAC (7.2.1752-10.1792)
- D. JACOB (3.14.1755-2.22.1812) His Will (Balto. WB-9-212) (2.13.1812-2.26.1812). Apparently dsp. Wills estate in 5 parts. Brothers: WILLIAM, ELIJAH, JOHN E., 1/5th. each. Sister: ELIZABETH, 1/5th. Brother: ABRAHAM'S children- 1st four noted above.
- E. ELIJAH m-1 12.27.1779 SARAH GORSUCH; m-2 11.15.1783 ELIZABETH GORSUCH.
- F. JOHN ENSOR STANSBURY (1760-4.30.1841) m-1 12.7.1796 MARY PROCTOR (1777-1800) m-2 ANN (1783-1815). His Will (Balto. City DMP-18-236) (3.11.1841-5.18.1841) names son-
- a. WILLIAM beq. part of "Strife" his father having previously sold a portion of tract to Preston (123ac.) which conveyance states "received from my father William Stansbury". WILLIAM born 4.11.1811 died 3/2/1878.
- G. RUTH STANSBURY (4.28.1744-)
- H. ELIZABETH STANSBURY married James Edwards. ^{Will (30.1792-4.22.1798)}
2. RICHARDSON STANSBURY (5.20.1723-1797) ^{2P} m. 2.23.1747 MARY daughter Isaac RAVEN. ^{Will (30.1792-4.22.1798)}
3. RICHARD STANSBURY (5.22.1725-1791) ^{2P} married SARAH ^{10ch.}
4. DANIEL STANSBURY (7.23.1727-1803)
5. ELIZABETH STANSBURY (10.21.1730-2P) m. 1.14.1749/50 to Acquilla Gostwick (sic) (probably Gorsuch)
6. ANN STANSBURY (12.26.1730-2P)

continued.

Note: JOHN ENSOR STANSBURY-F bought out the heirs of JACOB-D. 1813
JOHN ENSOR STANSBURY-F noted in Will of SAMUEL STANSBURY Sr.

III. THOMAS STANSBURY (1678-5.4.1766) (St. Pauls Register) Twin of Daniel. Married JANE DIXON. 1713 received by Deed of Gift 40ac. tract (part of "Strife") called "Daniels Gift" (National Geographic Society Map locates tract little NE of Towson.)
His Will (WB-3-44) (2.21.1748-6.4.1766).

1. JOHN STANSBURY (1710-⁴1785) Married 2.12.1734 ANN ENSOR.
 - 1714 Survey for tract "Daniels Gift".
 - 1724 Survey for tract "Stansbury" where he lived on West side Little Falls Gunpowder River.
 - 1774 Resurvey of "Strife" (268ac.) and "Daniels Gift" (127ac.)
 - 1743 Buys lot 90ac. #Carrs Lot".
 - His Will (WB-D-) () Beq. "Carrs Lot" and "Daniels Gift" to son Thomas-D
 - A. JANE (6.26.1736-) married Stevenson
 - B. JOHN (1.23.1737-)
 - C. ELIZABETH (2.25.1739-) married Doughety
 - D. THOMAS STANSBURY (1741-12.3.1816) married RUTH GHANT (Gantt)
 - 1790 Census Back River Upper Hundred (1265)
 - His Will (WB-10-233) (1816-1817) names children-
 - a. JOHN (1760-1845) married 4.16.1791 DORCAS SATER of Henry. He disagreed with his father and migrated betw. 1803-1811 to Franklin Co. Ind. His children-
 - aa. HENRY (1791 Balto. Co.-) m. Catherine Remy.
 - bb. RUTH (1793-1855)
 - cc. THOMAS (1795-1856) m. Eudocia Dawes. Retr. to Balto.
 - dd. DEBORAH (1797-1883) m. John Hancock
 - ee. JOSEPH (1801-1870) m. Juliette Marshall
 - ff. HANNA m-1 Hamen; m-2 Finley.
 - gg. RACHAEL (1806-1879) m. James Hancock
 - hh. ELIZABETH (m. John J. Taylor.
 - ii. JOHN (1808-1900) m. Ruth Hubbell
 - jj. SAMUEL (1815-1902) m. Maria Louisa Hancock.
 - b. NANCY (1774-1837) married John Powell
 - c. DEBORAH (1771-1842)
 - d. JEMIMA
 - e. THOMAS (? m. 10.18.1798 Mary Hatton)
 - f. SAMUEL
 - g. ELIZABETH
 - h. RUTH married 1.31.1799 Thomas Taylor
 - i. RACHAEL
 - E. ANN married John Long
 - F. WILLIAM (? m. 1.26.1782 Ruth Welsh)
 - G. RICHARD (? m. 1.27.1785 Eleanor French)
 - H. JAMES (? m. 2.7.1789 Jemima French)
 - I. JOSEPH (-12.29.1798) m. 4.28.1794 Frances Phillip Gough.
 - a. JOHN b. REBECCA c. NANCY m. Granby d. Elizabeth m. Dew.
 - J. CALEB married Rebecca Beckyor. 1,000ac. Westminster, Carrol Co
 1790 Census Back R. Upper 100 (1352)
 (? Caleb = 8.4.1782 Shizb. Shelling)

III. THOMAS Standsbury (1678-1766) Married JANE Dixon. Continued.

2. THOMAS STANDSBURY (4.24.1714 St.Pauls-5.25.1798 Long Crandon Headstone) Married 3.2.1735 (St.Pauls) HANNA GORSUCH (1715-9.11.1800 Headstone Long Crandon) of Charles & Sarah Coale. Lived at "Long Crandon" Plantation on DuLaney Road, near Towson. His Will 6.30.1798, (WB-6-150). Wss: WILLIAM WELCH, John Tully Young, Benjamin Tabott.)

A. CHARLES STANSBURY (1.24.1736-) Extr. Fathers Estate.

B. LUKE STANSBURY (-1798) Predeceased his father, who in his will named CATHERINE "wife of my son LUKE" bequeathing to her and hence to their three daughters (named) part of "Longs Addition" (possibly an addition to "Long Crandon",

a. Catherine Standsbury married WILLIAM WELCH (Balto.Lic. 2.17.1798) WILLIAM WELCH died 3.25.1805 aged 35 (Headstone Long Crandon). His widow CATHERINE WELCH married *Balto 6 4.14.1806* Richard Taylor. (DB-TK-204-467 identifies Catherine Taylor as a daughter of LUKE STANSBURY). Writer has a photo of the Headstone of WILLIAM WELCH at Long Crandon.

b. Hanna Standsbury.

c. Mary Standsbury

C. BENJAMIN STANDSBURY

D. JOHN DIXON STANDSBURY married 12.27.1794 Elizabeth Johnson

E. WILLIAM STANDSBURY (1748-6.23.1818 Headstone dates) married Susannah Demitt.

a. Elizabeth Stansbury (12.12.1785-9.25.1850 Headstone dates) Married WILLIAM BOSLEY (of WALTER) (2.13.1775-3.25.1857 Headstone dates)

1. Walter T. Bosley "son of Elizabeth & William" (6.21.1819-10.8.1884 Headstone data)

F. DAVID STANSBURY (married 4.11.1786 Henrietta Maria Fowler)

G. Sarah Stansbury

H. Hanna Stansbury (4.20.1743-) Married Henry Sator (4.27.1745-) Receiving Tract "Stone Hill" from her father Thomas-2

I. Jane Stansbury (4.14.1750-6.10.1798) Married 7.14.1774 William Wilson (1749-1824)

J. Rachael Stansbury married Semmons-Lemons

K. DANIEL STANSBURY

3. DANIEL STANSBURY (-1770) of AA Co. married c1749

Elizabeth Ashman of John. (His Will Annapolis 37-487)

4. DIXON STANSBURY (12.6.1720-1805) Married Penelope Body (Balto. Will of Stephen Body (1742) names daughter Penelope married to Dixon Stansbury. His Will (8.19.1805-12.4.1805) Four Children. *1803 Member Ch. of S.C. Dixon, D. J. Easton; J. & Sarah; Harford B*

5. EDMUND STANSBURY (1.13.1724-4.22.1780) Married c1775 Keziah Gostwick (Gorsuch ?) She m-2 Joseph Cromwell. 3 Chldn.

6. Jemima Stansbury (7.19.1727-) married 8.1747 Roebuck Lynch.

Note: See "The Bosley Family" relative to the Graveyard at Long Crandon (pp.5)

III. LUKE STANSBURY (1689-1742) married Jane. His Will (Annapolis 3.25.1742-5.7.1742)(22-464) Her Will (4.16.1759-5.9.1759)(Balto. 2-304) Both buried Back River Plantation.

1. Capt. TOBIAS STANSBURY (3.23.1718-6.1757) married 4.27.1746 Mary Hammond of Thomas of Q.A.Co. 7 Chdn.

2. Elizabeth Stansbury married William Bond

A. Luke Bond

3. Bethia Stansbury (1726-1780) married 9.9.1743 Capt. John Hall.

4. Ruth Stansbury (1.20.1728-) Not noted in Will.

5. LUKE STANSBURY (12.26.1735-)

III. TOBIAS STANSBURY (1691-1764) Married HONOR BOWEN. His Will (Balto. Liber 2 f.167) (1.6.1762-8.7.1764)

1. Averilla (10.9.1723-)
2. TOBIAS (2.11.1726-12.10.1799) married Blanche.
 - A. Rev. TOBIAS
 - B. NATHANIEL (1759-1808) dum.
 - C. Catherine (1754-) married Partridge.
 - D. Sarah (1756-) m-1 Bowen; m-2 John M. Gorsuch
 - E. Ellen
3. BOWEN
4. Honor married Gambrill
5. GEORGE (7.5.1732-1789) married Mary
 - A. GEORGE (1771-)
 - B. ELISHA
 - C. DARIUS
 - D. WILLIAM
 - E. Ruth (1760-) m. 1787 William Lynch
 - F. Catherine married Joseph Green
 - G. Ellen married 1787 Battie
 - H. Rebecca
 - I. Mary
 - J. Sarah
6. Sophia married Robinson.

*1783 Patr Lynch
m. Sarah Welch*

III. SAMUEL STANSBURY ^{SR} (c1700-1783) ~~Married 1st Sarah Porter of London; married 2nd. widow Mary Ann Cullinson who had children of her own and she m-3rd. James Hughes.~~ ^{SEE WILL PAGE 4.6}

1. Bethia married 1.6.1761 Aquilla Galloway (St.J-St.Geo.Parish Harford Co. pp.221) (Harford Co. 1773 from Balto.)
2. SAMUEL Jr. Married 4.1.1761 Mary Harrod (see above pp.221) Removed to Caswell Co. N.C. where his will (WB-BA-55) (8.5.1778-4.1779). Land Grant Caswell Co. 640ac. on Rattlesnake Creek. (Land Office Bk. 56 pp.46;9.3.1778) Predeceased his father.
 - A. SAMUEL married NC Hanna Hix
 - B. ACQUILLA died NC 1800
 - C. BENJAMIN NFR.
 - D. LUKE (1762 Balto.-) married NC Comfort Roberts and m-2 Nancy Haddocks. Rev. Pensioner from Caswell Co.
 - E. Elizabeth married NC 1786 James Pond
 - F. Rachael (Balto.-) married NC 1796 Elijah Carmon
 - G. SOLOMON (Balto.- 1842) married NC 1791 Jane Lewing Rev. Pensioner (WR-8759) Bounty Land Warrant 26103 for 160ac. service in Md. 50ac. service in NC. Enlisted 3 mos. Balto. Co. and next Caswell Co. Deposition on 12.13.1842 Laurel Co. Ky. by widow Jane aged 68. Large family. Noting
 - a. SOLOMON (1.25.1796-)
 - b. Rebecca Nix (1794-)
 - c. WILLIAM married 1837 Laurel Co. Ky. Elizabeth (possibly Stansbury) (m. Mahinda Stansbury)
3. Tabithia married 1st. William Hicks; married 2nd. Cross.
 - A. Zebedee Hicks.

*Bethia m John Warrin
who had son
William Welch Warrin
m-1 to Wm Welch 7d/1802
1763/69*

*9/26/88
re app.*

III. SAMUEL STANSBURY continued from page 4.

4. Daughter, alive in 1783, date of Fathers will.
Married to () WELCH

A. WILLIAM WELCH, named as Grandson of SAMUEL-III. Died 1802 in his will names Nephew WILLIAM WELCH WAN.
+ wife "Ruthy"

5. Daughter MARY (Polly) married COLSTON.

A. Jasper Stansbury Colston.

B. RUTH Stansbury Colston.

- - - - -

Another STANSBURY Family.

I. JOHN STANSBURY of Leominster, England.
China Merchant in Philadelphia
Prominant Tory
Buried St. Pauls Chyd. Broadway, NYC.

II. SAMUEL STANSBURY married Sarah Porter of London.
Never in the USA.

III. JOSEPH STANSBURY (1.9.1742-11.9.1809) Married Sarah Ogles of London.

son Samuel³
d N.C. 1779

Will of SAMUEL³ STANSBURY (Tobias² Detmar¹) PAGE 4.6

SAMUEL STANSBURY, Testator. (WB-3-547)(4.19.1783-5.9.1783)

Names- (Widow Mary Ann Cullison Stansbury, see down release
on "Addition" 6.24.1786 (W4-Z-265))

- ✓ 1. "Grandson WILLIAM WELCH." "After his mothers decease" that part of tract "The Addition" on the south side of Towson Run.
- ✓ 2. SOLOMON STANSBURY (of Samuel⁴ jr.) balance of tract "Addition."
- ✓ 3. JOHN ENSOR STANSBURY £50. "Son of William Stansbury" (William⁴ Daniel³ Tobias² Detmar¹)
- ✓ 4. "Daughter POLLY STANSBURY COLSTON". £20
- ✓ 5. "Son (Grandson ?) JASPER STANSBURY COLSTON." £50
- ✓ 6. "Daughter (Granddaughter ?) RUTH STANSBURY COLSTON". £50
- ✓ 7. "My daughter TABITHIA CROSS" £100
- ✓ 8. ZEBEDEE HICKS £50. (daughter^{of} Tabithia-7 by prior husband)
- ✓ 9. DELIA STANDIFER £50
- ✓ 10. SOLOMON STANSBURY & LUKE STANSBURY £50 each. (Sons of SAMUEL⁴ STANSBURY jr.)
- ✓ 11. MATTHAIS GALLOY & RUTH HICKS £ 0-1-0 each.
Galloway?
- ✓ Executors: JOHN ENSOR STANSBURY. (See 3 above)
- ✓ Wss: BENJAMIN STANSBURY, JOHN TALBOT RISTEAU, WILLIAM STANSBURY.

Ref: MHM-XI-78.

(? m 1782 Ruth Welch?)
4 "no" + Ann Ensor.

Reconstruction from above Will.

- I. SAMUEL STANSBURY married (Mary Ann Cullison[?])
Had among others-
 1. Daughter alive 1783 m. (William) WELCH
 2. Polly married Colston
 3. Tabithia m-1 Hicks, m-2 Cross.

Was issued five original land grants, all contiguous and north of the Cromwell Bridge Road, west of the lower end of the Loch Raven Reservoir- east of the present town of Towson.

1. Tract "Long Island"
2. Tract "Addition"
3. Tract "Venture Not"
4. Tract "Fellowship"
5. Tract "Gays Inspection".

In connection with the Will of WILLIAM WELCH wherein at least two of these tracts are bequeathed by WILLIAM WELCH, (grandson of SAMUEL³STANSBURY), the following data traces the title down from the original grant to WILLIAM WELCH.

Samuel Stansbury

TRACT "ADDITION".

1.14.1729 Warrant, 4.23.1730 Survey, 2.7.1732 Grant 142ac. north side Suttor (Sutton) Run where it descends into the south side Great Falls Gunpowder River.

1783 SAMUEL STANSBURY by will bequeaths-

90ac. on lower side Towson Run to Grandson WILLIAM WELCH.

37ac. "over the run" to SOLOMON STANSBURY (also grandson .)

6.11.1786 Widow MARY ANN CULLINSON STANSBURY releases dower on 90ac. parcel. (WG-Z-265)(

Probably the 37ac piece
→ (4.15.1784-11.16.1793)(WB-MM-384) Bond of Conveyance, SOLOMON STANSBURY for £65 to Capt. Henry Howard, in full for land above Towsons Run "left me by my grandfather Samuel Stansbury, Sr. in his last will and testament".

11.16.1793 Bond of Conveyance assigned by Henry Howard for \$600 to William Welch

1802 WILLIAM WELCH by Will bequeaths one-half tract to wife "RUTHY" and one half to WILLIAM WELCH WAN, his nephew.

TRACT "GAYS INSPECTION".

3.25.1754 Survey, 5.22.1764 Grant (BC-GS-5-11) 100ac. to Nicholas Gay.

11.29.1763 (B-W-18) Tract, 100ac. adjoining Addition, Long Island, Venture Not, et al, £47. Isaac Risteau to SAMUEL STANSBURY, Jr. (of SAMUEL³)

12. 5.1770 SAMUEL STANSBURY, Jr. mortgages to Robert Holliday (13-574) for £100, due to fact Holliday went bond for Stansbury for £200 to Richard Croxall Mortgage given as security.

10.29.1777 SAMUEL STANSBURY Jr. to HENRY HOWARD (WG-A-416/18) Tract presumed sold by Howard to William Welch as in 1793 conveyance. No record found.

III. Tabithia Stansbury. (1705-) NFR.

End of Family.

The Maryland Historical Magazine carries the Family on for several additional Generations.

Unassimilated items:

5. 1.1784 TOBIAS STANSBURY m. Mary Buffington
5. 1.1788 DANIEL STANSBURY m. Elizabeth Stansbury
5. 8.1788 JOSEPH STANSBURY m. Ruth Chineth
9. 4.1793 DANIEL STANSBURY m. Sarah Mitchell
12. 3.1796 CHARLES STANSBURY m. Mary Ann Thompson
11.14.1797 DANIEL STANSBURY m. Rebecca Ferrigoy
2. 1.1799 ELISHA STANSBURY m. Ruth Ensor

1.26.1782 WILLIAM STANSBURY m. Balto. Ruth Welch
~~2.17.1798 Catherine Stansbury m. WILLIAM WELCH~~

to 7.1841 Geo Stby = Margt. Welch Musky Co.D

Refs: "The Stansbury Family" (1658-1938) Iva Scheffel, Fairfield, Iowa.
Correspondance: Miss Iva Scheffel, 105 West Adams St. do.
Maryland Historical Magazine. The Stansbury Family. 1914.
D.A.R. Baltimore Marriages. 1954-5-6. (DAR Magazine)
Reports to "Stansbury Tennessee Heirs" Inc, by-
Attys. Tydings, Saurwein, Benson & Boyd. Balto. 11.30.1951
Do. dated 9.4.1952.
William B. Stansbury, Atty. Balto. 1.31.1953.

400 Detwiller Lane
Bellevue, Washington 98004
July 20, 1974

Mr. Edwin C. Welch
165 Olive Mill Lane
Montecito, California 93103

Dear Mr. Welch:

I have been slow in answering your letter to me written in March in response to my letter asking about your very extensive research into the Logsdon family. I want again to repeat my thanks for the many answers your manuscript gives to a number of my family problems. I am glad you were happy to receive my check, which of course doesn't really begin to pay for all that I feel I have gained from your work.

Thank you also for sending your remaining Logsdon paper, which, incidentally, I do find is an exact replica of the copy of your manuscript which I had earlier received from Mr. Druhot. Since I made a xerox copy of the copy received from Mr. Druhot, this now means that I have two copies of your manuscript. I will do with it whatever you might suggest, or if you have no suggestion, I will guard your copy until there might come a day when another researcher would gain a great deal from it, and I'll then send it to him/her.

Also, thank you for the copy of "The Logues in America, and related families." A number of pages in this are helpful, and I appreciate having it. The Texas Logsdons, as related on family group sheets and apparently sent to you by Mr. Paris W. Soucks of Dallas is also interesting to study.

I think, with your permission, one of these days I will donate xerox copies of all that you have sent me to the genealogy department of our Seattle Library. I'm sure they would receive it all gladly.

Since my earlier correspondence with you I have been in touch with Mrs. Harry Centennial Logsdon of Millersburg, Ohio, and have purchased from her one of the remaining copies of Mr. Logsdon's "A History and Genealogy of the Logsdon-Kelly Families."

I have also answered some Logsdon queries and am now in touch with three other researchers who are currently working on the Logsdon families. They are Mrs. Juanita Martin of Cimarron, Kansas, Mrs. Edna Koch of Portland, Oregon, and Mr. Garold Logsdon of La Mirada, California. They all seem to be familiar with your manuscript and are using it as the backbone of their research.

So, I now feel well equipped to really fill out the Logsdon story of my family, which is very exciting. One amazing thing for me is to discover through these other researchers that I am descended three times from Wm. and Honora (O'Flynn) Logsdon, through the Durbins and the Browns. I'm equally amazed to find that I have so many long deep roots within this USA -- a fact I would never have guessed a short few years ago.

Thank you again. If you again hear from someone who is wanting information from all that you have sent me, please feel free to refer them to me.

Yours very truly,
Mrs. Harry J. Prior

*Aurbin descending now documented
Sally P. Prior (Mrs. Harry J. Prior) 5/15/84*

The Logsdon Family.

I. William Logsdon (pl652-cl735) married Honor O'Flynn.
Lived on Tract "Bedford" bought 1717 on Pipe
Creek (present Carroll Co.) in Baltimore Co.
1730 Bought tract "Brotherly Love" probably
just above Pennsylvania-Maryland Line at about
the intersection Adams and York Cos. Pa. 8 ch/

II. Thomas Logsdon (pl715-) married Mary. Was 7th.child.
1737 bought "Wooleys Range" on Garrison Ridge at
Owings Mill, Balto. Co. then and now half-way be-
tween Baltimore and Westminster where "Bedford".
Sold tract 1750. Mary r.d.
1743 Bought "Mollys Industry" on south side Great
Falls of Gunpowder River, Baltimore Co. Sold
tract 1747. Mary r.d.
1748 Frederick County was formed from Baltimore.
1752 was Wss. Will of Samuel Durbin in Frederick Co.
1752 Bought tract "Goodfellowshio" adjng, Durbin
property in Frederick Co. (Now Carroll Co.)
1758 Member All Saints Church, Fredericktown.
1765 Sells in Frederick Co. part of "Bedford" on
Stockton Hills. Mary r.d.
1771 Corrects title to 1765 Sale. Mary r.d.
1767 Thomas Logsdon and Thomas Logsdon jr. in Capt.
Thomas Norris Co. (Colonial Military Records. Annapolis)
1784 Living near Oakland, Garrett Co. Md. (See Wash-
ingtons Diary)
1. Joseph ("Big Joe") Logsdon, famous Indian fighter. Migrated
to Kentucky 1790. Living in Maryland near father,
2. Thomas Logsdon Jr. Listed 1757/8 in Capt. Norris Company
F&I War (Colonial Muster & Payrolls.. MHM-9-350)
1790 Sr. and Jr. Taxed Madison Co. Ky. Appointed
Captain 3rd. Kentucky Regt, by Gov. Gerrard.
A. Thomas Logsdon, Jr.
3. Malinda Logsdon married cl770 James Welch son of Thomas.

II. John Logsdon (1716-1797) married Margaret Wooley.
1. Ralph Logsdon (pl755-) married Mary Durbin
2. John Logsdon (pl765-)

Logsdons and Durhins intermarried many times over the years in
Kentucky and Maryland.

Ref: "The Logsdon Family" Edwin C. Welch. Library of Congress,
Maryland Historical Society, etc etc.

The WHEELER FAMILY of Baltimore County, Md.

WILLIAM WHEELER, Testator. Balto Co. Planter. (1732-1738)
Annapolis Will 21-894. Names-

Wife: Martha

Sons: John, Solomon, Isaac, William, Ricahrd,
Thomas, Samuel, Weaston, William jr.,
Moses.

Daus: Mary Murray, Martha, Ann.

BENJAMIN WHEELER, Testator. Balto Co. (1741) Annapolis Will 22.436

Wife: Elizabeth

Sons: Thomas, Benjamin, Ignatius, Leonard.

Daus: Anna, Mary, Jane Bullerworth (Butterworth ?)
Elizabeth Thomas, Charity Colgate.

Wss: John & Sarah Giles, William Hunter,

Note: Sarah Giles was daughter of Maj. John Welsh
of AA Co. who devised 1,000ac. tract in
Balto. Co. "Four Sisters" to his four daus.

LUKE WHEELER, Testator. St. Marys Co. (1741) (Baldwin VIII-161)

Wife: Protheser

Sons: Ignatius, William, Clement, Raphell, Bennett.

BENJAMIN WHEELER, Balto. Co. Testator (1.25.1806-)

Wife: not mentioned

Sons: Nicholas, William (Extr.) Benjamin,
Mordecai, James, Richard

Daus: Rachael Murray, Elizabeth Bosley (m. 2.27.1772
Caleb³ Charles² Walter¹ Bosley) Isabella
Hall, Keziah.

Wss: Samuel Price, Daniel Bosley, John Price.

Marriages:

12.25.1736 Martha Wheeler (of William) & James Boreing (St. Pauls)

(2.27.1772 Elizabeth Wheeler & Caleb Bosley of Charles
(3.29.1779 Keziah Wheeler & Thomas Gorsuch
DAR (1.13.1779 Greenberry Wheeler & JEMIMA WELSH
Compil- (9.16.1779 Benjamin Wheeler & Ellen Bosley
ation. (11.29.1783 Samuel Wheeler & Ann Tipton

(2.21.1785 Solomon Wheeler & Ann Risteau
(5.17.1786 Joseph Wheeler & RACHAEL WELSH
(10.20.1786 Richard Wheeler & Rachael Bosley
(11.25.1799 Mary Wheeler & Charles B. Gorsuch

sister w^m Welsh
Balto Co

GENEALOGY OF THE WITHERSPOON FAMILY

"TAKEN FROM THE OLD MANUSCRIPT RECORD OF ROBERT WITHERSPOON, GRANDSON OF JOHN AND JENNET WITHERSPOON, WHO WAS BORN IN IRELAND IN 1728 AND DIED IN 1788 IN WILLIAMSBURG, SOUTH CAROLINA."

MY GRANDFATHER AND GRANDMOTHER WERE BORN IN SCOTLAND ABOUT THE YEAR 1670. THEY WERE COUSINS AND BOTH ONE SURNAME. HIS NAME WAS JOHN AND HERS JANET. THEY LIVED IN THEIR YOUNGER YEARS IN OR NEAR GLASGOW, AND IN 1695 THEY LEFT SCOTLAND AND SETTLED IN IRELAND, IN THE COUNTY OF DOWN AND PARISH OF DUNBO, AT A PLACE CALLED KNOCKBRAKEN WHERE HE LIVED IN GOOD CIRCUMSTANCES AND IN GOOD CREDIT UNTIL THE YEAR 1734 (WHEN) HE REMOVED WITH HIS FAMILY TO SOUTH CAROLINA.

"WE WENT ON SHIPBOARD THE 14TH OF SEPTEMBER AND LAY WIND-BOUND IN THE LOUGH AT BELFAST 14 DAYS. THE SECOND OF OUR SAIL MY GRANDMOTHER DIED AND WAS INTERRED IN THE RAGING OCEAN WHICH WAS AN AFFLICTING SIGHT TO HER OFFSPRING. WE WERE SORELY TOSSED AT SEA WITH STORMS WHICH CAUSED OUR SHIP TO SPRING A LEAK; OUR PUMPS WERE KEPT INCESSANTLY AT WORK DAY AND NIGHT FOR MANY DAYS; OUR MARINERS SEEMED MANY TIMES AT THEIR WITS END, BUT IT PLEASED GOD TO BRING US ALL SAFELY TO LAND, WHICH WAS ABOUT THE 1ST OF DECEMBER."

BUT TO RETURN: MY GRANDFATHER AND GRANDMOTHER HAD SEVEN CHILDREN VIZ: JANET, DAVID, JAMES, ELIZABETH, ROBERT, MARY AND GAVIN; THE DAUGHTER JANET WAS BORN IN SCOTLAND AND MARRIED TO JOHN FLEMING IN IRELAND. THEY BROUGHT SEVEN CHILDREN WITH THEM TO THIS PLACE, VIZ: ISABELLA, JOHN, ELIZABETH, JAMES, JANET, PENELOPE AND WILLIAM. MY UNCLE JOHN (FLEMING) DIED IN THE YEAR 1750 IN A GOOD OLD AGE. MY AUNT JANET DIED IN 1761 IN THE 66 YEAR OF HER AGE.

MY UNCLE DAVID WAS MARRIED TO ANNE PRESSLEY AND BROUGHT TO THIS PLACE TWO CHILDREN VIZ: SARAH AND JANET. MY UNCLE DAVID DIED IN THE YEAR 1759 IN THE 62ND YEAR OF HIS AGE. MY AUNT ELIZABETH WAS MARRIED TO WILLIAM JAMES. THEY BROUGHT TO THIS PLACE FOUR CHILDREN VIZ: MARY, JOHN, JANET AND WILLIAM. MY UNCLE WILLIAM (JAMES) DIED IN THE YEAR 1760, IN THE 49TH YEAR OF HIS AGE. MY AUNT ELIZABETH DIED IN 1750 IN THE 47TH YEAR OF HER AGE.

MY UNCLE ROBERT (WITHERSPOON) WAS MARRIED TO MARY STEWART AND HAD TWO CHILDREN, MARY AND JOHN. HIS FIRST WIFE MARY DIED IN IRELAND, HE MARRIED HIS SECOND WIFE A SHORT TIME BEFORE HE LEFT IRELAND. HER NAME WAS HESTER JANE SCOTT AND (THEY) BROUGHT THE AFORESAID CHILDREN TO THIS PLACE. MY AUNT HESTER DIED IN THE YEAR 1756, ABOUT THE 40TH YEAR OF HER AGE. MY UNCLE ROBERT DIED IN 1758 IN THE 58TH YEAR OF HIS AGE. MY AUNT MARY WAS MARRIED TO DAVID WILSON AND BROUGHT TO THIS PLACE 2 CHILDREN VIZ: WILLIAM AND JOHN. MY UNCLE DAVID (WILSON) DIED IN THE YEAR 1750 ABOUT THE 50TH YEAR OF HIS AGE. MY AUNT MARY DIED IN 1765 IN THE 58TH YEAR OF HER AGE.

MY UNCLE GAVIN (WITHERSPOON) WAS MARRIED WHEN HE CAME OVER THE SEA. IT IS TO BE REMEMBERED THAT WE DID NOT ALL COME OVER IN ONE SHIP, NOR AT ONE TIME. MY UNCLES WILLIAM JAMES AND DAVID WILSON AND THEIR FAMILIES AND UNCLE

GAVIN (WITHERSPOON) LEFT BELFAST IN THE BEGINNING OF THE YEAR 1732.
UNCLE ROBERT FOLLOWED US IN 1736.

(NOTE: IN THE SAME VESSEL WITH WILLIAM JAMES, DAVID WILSON AND GAVIN WITHERSPOON, CAME ALSO JAMES ERVIN THE ANCESTOR OF ALL THAT NAME IN SOUTH CAROLINA, MISSISSIPPI AND ALABAMA. THE GORDONS OF WILLIAMSBURG WERE ALSO WITH THEM. THESE FACTS I HAD FROM MY FATHER, COL. JAMES R. ERVIN, THE SON OF COL. JOHN ERVIN. MY FATHER WAS THE GREAT-GRANDSON OF JAMES ERVIN. HE WAS BORN IN 1788 AND DIED IN 1836. THE SAME STATEMENT WAS MADE ME BY WILLIAM WILSON IN 1845. HE WAS AN ELDER IN MT. ZION CHURCH, SUMTER CO., S.C. HIS FIRST WIFE WAS THE DAUGHTER OF A MARRIAGE BETWEEN CAPT. JOHN JAMES, THE ELDER GRANDSON OF THE WILLIAM JAMES MENTIONED ABOVE, AND MARY, A DAUGHTER OF JOHN ERVIN, SR., THE ELDER, A SON OF JAMES ERVIN. FROM THIS MARRIAGE THE WILSONS OF SUMTER ARE DESCENDED. WILLIAM WILSON THE ELDER OF MT. ZION CHURCH WAS A GRANDSON OF DAVID WILSON AND MARY WITNER'SPOON--J. W. ERVIN.)

AS I SAID, WE LANDED IN CHARLESTON ABOUT THREE WEEKS BEFORE CHRISTMAS. WE FOUND THE INHABITANTS VERY KIND. WE STAYED IN TOWN UNTIL AFTER CHRISTMAS, AND WERE PUT ON BOARD OF AN OPEN BOAT WITH TOOLS AND A YEAR'S PROVISIONS AND ONE STEEL MILL. THEY ALLOWED EACH HAND UPWARDS OF SIXTEEN YEARS OLD ONE AX, ONE BOARD HOE, AND ONE NARROW HOE. OUR PROVISION WAS INDIAN CORN, RICE, WHEATEN FLOUR, BEEF, PORK, SOME RUM AND SALT. WE WERE MUCH DISTRESS IN THIS PART OF OUR PASSAGE AS IT WAS THE DEAD OF WINTER, AND WE WERE EXPOSED TO THE INCLEMENCY OF THE WEATHER DAY AND NIGHT--AND WHICH ADDED TO THE GRIEF OF ALL PIOUS PERSONS ON BOARD--THE ATHEISTICAL AND BLASPHEMOUS MOUTHS OF OUR PATRONS AND THE OTHER HANDS.

THEY BROUGHT US AS FAR AS POTATOE FERRY AND TURNED US ON SHORE WHERE WE LAY IN SAMUEL COMMANDER'S BARN FOR SOME TIME, AND THE BOARD BROUGHT HER WAY UP TO KINGSTREE, WITH THE GOODS AND PROVISIONS WHICH WAS THE FIRST BOAT THAT, I BELIEVE, EVER CAME UP SO HIGH BEFORE.

(NOTE: AS POTATOE FERRY IS ON BLACK RIVER WHICH WITH THE PEE DEE AND WACCAMAW EMPTIES INTO WINYAW BAY AT THE HEAD OF WHICH GEORGETOWN NOW STANDS, THE COURSE OF THEIR BOAT INVOLVED A VOYAGE OF AT LEAST 70 MILES ON THE SEA ALONG THE COAST, WHICH AT THAT SEASON MUST HAVE INVOLVED MUCH HARDSHIP. THE "KINGSTREE" WAS A LARGE WHITE-PINE, THE ONLY TREE OF THAT VARIETY IN ALL THAT REGION. IT TOOK ITS NAME FROM THE FACT THAT WHITE PINES IN THAT DAY, IN ALL GRANTS ISSUED, WERE EXCEPTED AND RESERVED FOR THE KING'S USE, AS THEY WERE SO NECESSARY FOR THE CONSTRUCTION OF VESSELS FOR THE NAVY. A TOWN SOON SPRANG UP AT THE SPOT WHERE THE TREE STOOD WHICH RETAINS TO THIS DAY THE NAME KINGSTREE--J.W. ERVIN.)

WHILE WE LAY AT MR. COMMANDER'S OUR MEN WENT UP IN ORDER TO GET DIRT HOUSES, OR RATHER SHELTERS LIKE POTATOE HOUSES TO TAKE THEIR FAMILIES TO. THEY BROUGHT SOME FEW HORSES WITH THEM AND WHAT HELP THEY COULD GET FROM THE FEW INHABITANTS IN ORDER TO CARRY CHILDREN AND OTHER NECESSARIES UP. AS THE WOODS WERE FULL OF WATER AND SEVERE FROSTS PREVAILED, IT WAS VERY SEVERE ON THE WOMEN AND CHILDREN.

WE SET OUT IN THE MORNING AND SOME GOT NO FURTHER THAT DAY THAN MR. McDONALDS', AND SOME GOT AS FAR AS MR. PLONDENS', SOME TO JAMES ARMSTRONG'S AND SOME TO UNCLE WILLIAM JAMES. THEIR LITTLE CABINS WERE AS FULL THAT NIGHT

-3-

AS THEY COULD HOLD, AND THE NEXT DAY EVERY ONE MADE THE BEST THEY COULD TO THEIR OWN PLACE. WHICH WAS THE 1ST DAY OF FEBRUARY 1735.

MY UNCLE GAVIN WAS MARRIED TO JANET WILSON, SISTER TO DAVID AND ROBERT WILSON. THEIR FATHER'S NAME WAS WILLIAM AND THEIR MOTHER'S NAME WAS JANE WITHERSPOON, SISTER TO MY GRANDMOTHER. SHE DIED SHORTLY AFTER MARRIAGE LEAVING NO CHILDREN. HE AFTERWARDS MARRIED JANE JAMES, A DAUGHTER OF JOHN JAMES OF OX SWAMP (IN WILLIAMSBURG CO., S.C.) AND HAD BY HER A LARGE FAMILY OF CHILDREN. UNCLE GAVIN DIED IN THE YEAR 1773 IN THE 61ST YEAR OF HIS AGE. MY AUNT JANE DIED IN 1774 IN THE 64TH YEAR OF HER AGE.

(NOTE: ONLY FIVE CHILDREN OF THIS MARRIAGE CAME TO MATURITY. THE NAMES OF ALL OF THEM ARE GIVEN IN THE GENEALOGICAL TABLE. ONE OF THE DAUGHTERS, JANE, WAS MARRIED TO COL. JOHN ERVIN. ANOTHER DAUGHTER, ELIZABETH; WAS MARRIED TO COL. HUGH ERVIN. FROM THESE TWO FAMILIES ARE DESCENDED ALL THE ERVINS OF SOUTH CAROLINA, MISSISSIPPI AND ALABAMA. . . . THERE WERE TWO SUBSEQUENT INTERMARRIAGES BETWEEN THE JAMES AND ERVINS. THERE WAS AN OLDER RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN THEM THROUGH INTERMARRIAGE OF THE EARLIER ANCESTORS OF THE TWO FAMILIES WITH THE DOBEINS OR DOBBINS AS IT IS SOMETIMES WRITTEN. OWING TO THEIR COMMON DESCENT FROM SO MANY SOURCES, A WONDERFUL LIKENESS, MORALLY AND PHYSICALLY AND MENTALLY PREVAILS AMONG THEM - - J. W. ERVIN.)

MY FATHER'S NAME WAS JAMES. HE WAS MY GRANDFATHER'S THIRD CHILD AND SECOND SON. HE WAS BORN AT THE BEGINNING OF THIS CENTURY (I.E.A.D. 1700) AND LIVED WITH HIS PARENTS AT DRUMBOW UNTIL HE WAS 25 YEARS OLD WHEN HE WAS MARRIED TO MY MOTHER. HER NAME WAS ELIZABETH MCQUOID, DAUGHTER OF ROBERT MCQUOID. HER MOTHER'S NAME WAS SARAH CAMPBELL. MY GRANDFATHER, ROBERT MCQUOID DIED IN IRELAND IN THE YEAR 1728 IN THE 86TH YEAR OF HIS AGE. MY GRANDMOTHER DIED IN IRELAND ALSO, IN HER 80TH YEAR. MY FATHER AND MOTHER SETTLED IN GRAPA PARISH, NEAR THE CUNING BURN MILL WHERE THEY LIVED ABOUT NINE YEARS.

WHEN THEY SOLD THEIR PRIVILEGES THERE IN ORDER TO EMBARK FOR AMERICA, MY FATHER BROUGHT UP HIS FAMILY TO GRANDFATHER'S AT KNOCKBRAKEN ABOUT THE 1ST OF MAY AND LEFT US THERE AND WENT AND WROUGHT AT THE REED MAKING TRADE UNTIL THE FIRST OF SEPTEMBER THEN BROUGHT ON SHIP-BOARD FOUR CHILDREN VIZ: DAVID, ROBERT, JOHN AND SARAH. SARAH DIED IN CHARLESTON AND WAS THE FIRST BURIED AT THE SCOTCH MEETING-HOUSE GRAVEYARD, DECEMBER 1734. IT WAS THE FIRST OF FEBRUARY WHEN HE CAME TO THE BLUFF ON BLACK RIVER BELOW KINGSTREE. MY MOTHER AND US CHILDREN WERE STILL IN EXPECTATION THAT WE WERE COMING TO AN AGREEABLE PLACE; BUT WHEN WE ARRIVED AND SAW NOTHING BUT A WILDERNESS, AND INSTEAD OF A FINE TIMBERED HOUSE, NOTHING BUT A MEAN DIRT HOUSE, OUR SPIRITS SANK AND WHAT ADDED TO OUR TROUBLE WAS THAT OUR PILOT WHOM WE HAD FROM UNCLE JAMES' LEFT US WHEN HE CAME IN SIGHT OF THE PLACE. MY FATHER GAVE US ALL THE COMFORT HE COULD BY TELLING US WE WOULD GET THESE TREES CUT DOWN, AND IN A SHORT TIME THERE WOULD BE PLENTY OF INHABITANTS SO THAT WE COULD SEE FROM HOUSE TO HOUSE.

WHILE WE WERE TALKING OUR FIRE BROUGHT FROM LONG SWAMP WENT OUT. FATHER HAD HEARD THAT UP THE RIVER WAS KINGSTREE. ALTHOUGH THERE WAS NO PATH, NEITHER DID WE KNOW THE DISTANCE, YET HE FOLLOWED UP THE SWAMP UNTIL HE CAME TO THE BRANCH AND BY THAT FOUND ROGER GORDON. WE WATCHED HIM AS FAR AS THE TREES WOULD LET US SEE AND RETURNED INTO OUR DOLOROUS HUT BUT EXPECTING NEVER TO SEE HIM OR ANY HUMAN PERSON MORE; BUT AFTER SOME TIME HE RETURNED AND BROUGHT FIRE.

WE WERE SOMEWHAT COMFORTED, BUT EVENING COMING ON THE WOLVES BEGAN TO HOWL ON ALL SIDES. WE THEN FEARED BEING DEVoured BY WILD BEASTS; HAVING NEITHER RUN NOR DOG NOR ANY DOOR TO OUR HOUSE. HOWBEIT WE SET TO AND GATHERED FUEL, MADE A GOOD FIRE AND SO PASSED THE NIGHT. THE NEXT DAY BEING A WARM CLEAR MORNING, WE BEGAN TO STIR ABOUT; BUT ABOUT MID-DAY THERE ROSE A CLOUD FROM THE SOUTHWEST ATTENDED WITH A HIGH WIND THUNDERING AND LIGHTENING. THE RAIN QUICKLY PENETRATING THROUGH BETWEEN THE POLES AND BROUGHT DOWN THE SAME THAT COVERED THEM OVER, WHICH SEEMED TO THREATEN TO COVER US ALIVE. THE LIGHTENING CLAPS WERE VERY AWFUL AND LASTED A GOOD SPACE OF TIME. I DO NOT REMEMBER TO HAVE SEEN A MUCH SEVERER GUST THAN THAT WAS, I BELIEVE. WE ALL SINCERELY WISHED OURSELVES AGAIN AT BELFAST; BUT THIS FRIGHT WAS SOON OVER AND THE EVENING CLEARED UP COMFORTABLE AND WARM.

THE BOAT THAT BROUGHT UP THE GOODS ARRIVED AT KINGSTREE. PEOPLE WERE MUCH OPPRESSED IN BRINGING UP THEIR THINGS. AS THERE WAS NO HOUSE THERE AT THE LANDING, THEY WERE OBLIGED TO TOIL HARD AND HAD NO OTHER WAY BUT TO CARRY THEM ON THEIR BACKS, WHICH CONSISTED OF THEIR BED-CLOTHING, CHESTS OF PROVISIONS, TOOLS AND POTS, AND AT THAT TIME THERE WERE FEW OR NO ROADS, EVERY FAMILY HAD TO TRAVEL THE BEST WAY THEY COULD, WHICH WAS HERE DOUBLE DISTANCE TO COME, FOR THEY HAD TO FOLLOW SWAMPS AND BRANCHES FOR THEIR GUIDE FOR SOME TIME; AND AFTER SOMETIME SOME MEN GOT SUCH A KNOWLEDGE OF THE WOODS AS TO BLAZE PATHS; SO THE PEOPLE FOUND OUT TO FOLLOW BLAZES FROM PLACE TO PLACE.

AS THE WINTER SEASON WAS FAR ADVANCED THE TIME TO PREPARE LAND FOR PLANTING WAS VERY SHORT, YET THE PEOPLE WERE STRONG AND HEALTHY. ALL THAT COULD DO ANY WORK WROUGHT DILLIGENTLY AND CONTINUED CLEARING AND PLANTING AS LONG AS THE SEASON WOULD ADMIT, SO THAT THEY MADE PROVISIONS FOR THE ENSUING YEAR. AS THEY HAD BUT FOUR BEASTS, A LITTLE SERVED THEM AND AS THE RANGE WAS GOOD THEY HAD NO NEED OF FEEDING CREATURES FOR SOME YEARS.

I REMEMBER THAT AMONGST THE FIRST THINGS THAT MY FATHER BROUGHT FROM THE BOAT WAS THE GUN, WHICH WAS ONE OF QUEEN ANN'S MUSKETS. HE HAD HER LOADED WITH SWAN SHOT. ONE MORNING WHEN WE WERE AT BREAKFAST THERE WAS A TRAVELING POSSUM ON HIS WAY PASSING BY THE DOOR. MY MOTHER SCREAMED OUT, SAYING "THERE IS A GREAT BEAR!" MOTHER AND US CHILDREN HID OURSELVES BEHIND SOME BARRELS AND A CHEST AT THE END OF OUR HUT, WHILE FATHER GOT HIS GUN AND STEADIED HER PAST THE FORK THAT HELD UP THAT END OF THE HOUSE, AND SHOT HIM ABOUT THE HINDER PARTS WHICH CAUSED POOR POSSUM TO GRIN AND OPEN HER MOUTH IN A FRIGHTFUL MANNER. FATHER WAS IN HASTE TO GIVE HIM A SECOND LOAD, BUT THE SHOT BEING MISLAID IN THE HURRY COULD NOT BE FOUND. WE WERE PENNED FOR SOME TIME BUT FATHER AT LENGTH VENTURED OUT AND KILLED IT WITH A POLE. ANOTHER ALARMING CIRCUMSTANCE WAS THE INDIANS; WHEN THEY CAME TO HUNT IN THE SPRING THEY WERE IN GREAT NUMBERS, IN ALL PLACES LIKE THE EGYPTIAN LOCUSTS, BUT THEY WERE NOT HURTFUL.

WE HAD A GREAT DEAL OF TROUBLE AND HARSHIPS IN OUR FIRST SETTLING, BUT THE FEW INHABITANTS CONTINUED YET IN HEALTH AND STRENGTH. YET WE WERE STILL OPPRESSED WITH FEARS ON DIVERS ACCOUNTS, ESPECIALLY OF BEING MASSACRED BY THE INDIANS OR BIT BY SNAKES OR TORN BY WILD BEASTS OR BEING LOST AND PERISHING IN THE WOODS. OF THIS LAST THERE WERE THREE PERSONS.

ABOUT THE LATTER END OF AUGUST 1736, MY UNCLE ROBERT ARRIVED HERE. THE SHIP HE CAME IN WAS CALLED NEWBUILT. SHE WAS A SHIP OF GREAT BURDEN AND BROUGHT MANY PASSENGERS WHICH CHIEFLY CAME UP HERE, AND WERE OBLIGED TO TRAVEL BY LAND FROM CHARLESTON. INSTEAD OF PROVISIONS, THEY HAD MONEY GIVEN TO THEM BY THE PUBLIC OUT OF THE PROVINCIAL TREASURY OUR SECOND CROP BEING ON THE GROUND WHEN THEY ARRIVED.

AS IT WAS IN THE WARM SEASON, THEY WERE MUCH FATIGUED IN COMING UP AND MANY WERE TAKEN WITH THE FEVER AND AGUE, AND SOME DIED WITH THAT DISORDER; AND MANY AFTER THE AGUE CEASED, GREW DROPSICAL AND DIED.

ABOUT THIS TIME-1736- THE PEOPLE BEGAN TO FORM INTO SOCIETIES AND SENT TO IRELAND FOR A MINISTER. ONE CAME NAMED ROBERT HERON. HE STAYED THREE YEARS AND THEN WENT BACK TO IRELAND. IN THE FALL OF 1737 MY GRANDFATHER TOOK THE ROCE IN THE LEG (ERYSIPELAS) WHICH OCCASIONED A FEVER OF WHICH HE DIED, AND WAS THE FIRST PERSON BURIED AT WILLIAMSBURG MEETING HOUSE. ABOUT THE SAME TIME MY FATHER HAD A DAUGHTER WHO DIED NAMED ELIZABETH, BORN AT THE BLUFF ABOUT THREE YEARS OLD.

HE (JOHN WITHERSPOON, THE CHRONICLER'S GRANDFATHER) WAS A MAN OF MODERATE STATURE, A FIRM HEALTHY CONSTITUTION, SOMEWHAT BANDY LEGGED AND OF A FAIR COMPLEXION. HE WAS WELL ACQUAINTED WITH THE SCRIPTURES AND HAD A VOLUBILITY OF EXPRESSION IN PRAYER, A ZEALOUS ADHERENT TO THE PROTESTANT PRINCIPLES OF THE CHURCH OF SCOTLAND. HE HAD A GREAT AVERSION AGAINST EPISCOPACY; AND WHOEVER IMPARTIALLY READS THE HISTORY OF HIS YOUNGER YEARS IN SCOTLAND (UNDER CHARLES II AND JAMES II) MAY SEE THAT HIS PREJUDICES WERE NOT WITHOUT CAUSE, AS IT WAS HIS LOT TO BE IN A TIME OF GREAT DISTRESS TO THE POOR PERSECUTED CHURCH IN THE REIGN OF JAMES VII OF SCOTLAND AND II OF ENGLAND, AS HE WAS ONE OF THE SORT THAT FOLLOWED FIELD MEETINGS. SOME OF HIS KINDEED AND HIMSELF WAS MUCH HARASSED BY THEM (CLAYHOUSE AND OTHER LEADERS OF THE PERSECUTING POWERS) YET NOTWITHSTANDING, IF HIS YOUNGER YEARS WERE ATTENDED WITH SOME TROUBLE, HE ENJOYED GREAT PEACE AND TRANQUILITY IN HIS AFTER LIFE AND HAD THE COMFORT OF LIVING TO SEE HIS SEVEN CHILDREN ALL CREDITABLY MARRIED AND SETTLED FOR THEMSELVES. EXCEPT THE DEATH OF MY GRANDMOTHER, HIS BELOVED WIFE, HE NEVER KNEW WHAT IT WAS TO PART BY DEATH IN HIS OWN FAMILY WHICH BLESSING FEW HAVE ENJOYED.

IN MAY 1743 THE REV. MR. JOHN ROE ARRIVED HERE FROM SCOTLAND. HE CAME UPON A CALL FROM THIS CONGREGATION SENT SOME TIME BEFORE, TO THE REV. MR. WILLISON OF DUNDEE. HE CONTINUED A FAITHFUL AND LABORIOUS PASTOR IN THIS CONGREGATION UNTIL THE YEAR 1761 AND DIED. HIS REMAINS WERE BROUGHT DOWN AND BURIED AT THE MEETING HOUSE, HE BEING 46 YEARS OLD.

I WAS BORN AUGUST 20, 1728 IN IRELAND. I WAS MY FATHER'S SECOND SON. IN MY YOUTH HE TAUGHT ME TO WEAVE; ALSO MY OLDER BROTHER DAVID HE TAUGHT TO MAKE REEDS (WEAVER'S SLEYS). THE FAMILY LIVED TOGETHER AT THE BLUFF UNTIL 1749. MY FATHER MOVED HIS FAMILY TO THORNTREE. I WENT AND WROUGHT AT UNCLE GAVIN'S (WHO LIVED THEN AT MIGERTH SWAMP) AT THE WEAVING BUSINESS UNTIL SEPTEMBER FOLLOWING WHEN I WENT TO OVERSEEING AND LIVED WITH MR. FLEMING NEAR BLACK RIVER

CHURCH. I LIVED WITH HIM UNTIL AUGUST 1750 WHEN HE DIED. I CONTINUED WITH HIM UNTIL JANUARY 1752 WHEN I RETURNED HOME TO MY FATHER AGAIN. THE REASON OF MY RETURN WAS IT PLEASED GOD IN THE LATE AWFUL DISTEMPER (THAT WAS IN WILLIAMSBURG, WHICH BEGAN ABOUT THE 1ST OF NOVEMBER 1750 AND CARRIED OFF NEAR 80 PERSONS IN A SHORT TIME, MANY OF WHICH WERE THE PRINCIPAL PEOPLE OF THE CONGREGATION), TO REMOVE BY DEATH MY OLDEST BROTHER DAVID, AND MY SISTER JANE. MY FATHER BEING IN A VERY WEAK STATE, AND UNABLE TO TAKE CARE OF THE PLANTATION, I LEFT MY OWN CONCERNS TO TAKE CARE OF HIS. I REMAINED WITH MY PARENTS UNTIL MARCH 2, 1758.

I LEFT THEM AND SETTLED FOR MYSELF THE AFORESAID 2ND OF MARCH 1758. I WAS MARRIED TO ELIZABETH HEATHLY A YOUNG WOMAN IN THE 18TH YEAR OF HER AGE. OUR SON JAMES WAS BORN MARCH 20TH 1759. OUR SECOND SON NAMED THOMAS WAS BORN THE 22ND OF MARCH 1761 AND DIED THE 8TH SEPTEMBER 1765. OUR DAUGHTER JANE WAS BORN JANUARY 4TH 1763. OUR THIRD SON NAMED JOHN WAS BORN JANUARY 20TH 1765 AND DIED 24 JULY 1767. OUR SON ROBERT WAS BORN JANUARY 29TH 1767. OUR DAUGHTER MARY WAS BORN MARCH 20TH, 1769. OUR DAUGHTER ELIZABETH WAS BORN JULY 25TH, 1771. OUR SON JOHN WAS BORN MARCH 17TH 1774. OUR SON THOMAS WAS BORN JULY 23RD, 1776. IN THIS THE YEAR 1768 THE FATHER OF THIS CHRONICLER, JAMES WITHERSPOON, DIED WHICH EVENT HE FAILED TO MENTION. HE HAD REACHED THE AGE OF 60 BEING BORN A.D. 1700.

MY HONORED MOTHER DEPARTED THIS LIFE THE 25TH JANUARY 1777 IN THE 72ND YEAR OF HER AGE. SHE WAS THE LAST SURVIVING BRANCH OF THE OLD STOCK OF OUR FAMILY; AND AS I HAVE HAD AN OPPORTUNITY OF HAVING A PERSONAL KNOWLEDGE OF THEIR LIVES AND DEATHS, I BEAR THEM THIS TESTIMONY THAT THEY WERE SERVERS OF GOD. THEY WERE WELL ACQUAINTED WITH THE SCRIPTURES, THEY WERE MUCH IN PRAYER, THEY WERE STRICT OBSERVERS OF THE SABBATH. IN A WORD THEY WERE A STOCK THAT STUDIED OUTWARD PIETY AND INWARD PURITY. INDEED GOD BLESSED THIS SETTLEMENT FROM THE FIRST, WITH A NUMBER OF PIOUS, GODLY MEN OUT OF WHICH I CHOSE TO SET DOWN SOME OF THE NAMES. WILLIAM WILSON, DAVID ALLEN, WILLIAM HAMILTON, JOHN PORTER, WILLIAM JAMES, DAVID WILSON, JOHN JAMES, JOHN MCCLELAND, ROBERT PRESSLEY, JAMES BRADLEY, JOHN LEMON, WILLIAM FRIERSON, TO WHICH I ADD MY OWN FATHER AND MY THREE UNCLES, DAVID, ROBERT AND GAVIN. THESE WERE MEN OF GREAT PIETY IN THEIR DAY, AND INDEED THEY WERE MEN OF RENOWN. MAY THE GLORIOUS KING AND HEAD OF HIS CHURCH, FOR HIS OWN GLORY, STILL MAINTAIN AND KEEP US MEN OF PIETY AND HOLINESS AS A BLESSING TO THIS PLACE, TO THE LATEST POSTERITY IS THE HEART REQUEST OF THE UNWORTHY SCRIBE.

WITHERSPOON LINE OF ROYAL DESCENT

JOHN WITHERSPOON MARRIED JANET WITHERSPOON. THEY WERE BORN IN SCOTLAND NEAR GLASGOW AND MOVED TO IRELAND ABOUT 1695. IN 1734, THEY AND THEIR FAMILY MOVED TO SOUTH CAROLINA. JOHN WAS THE SON OF

DAVID WITHERSPOON (WIFE UNKNOWN). DAVID WAS THE SON OF

LUCY WELCH MARRIED THE REV. WILLIAM WOTHERSPOON OR WITHERSPOON, ONE OF THE PARISH MINISTERS OF SCOTLAND. THEY HAD TWO SONS -- DAVID AND JAMES. LUCY WAS THE DAUGHTER OF

ELIZABETH KNOX MARRIED REV. JOHN WELCH OF Ayr. ELIZABETH WAS THE THIRD DAUGHTER OF

LADY MARGARET STEWART BECAME SECOND WIFE OF THE REFORMER JOHN KNOX IN 1694. LADY MARGARET WAS THE DAUGHTER OF

ANDREW STEWART MARRIED AGNES CUNNINGHAM. ANDREW WAS THE SON OF

ANDREW STEWART MARRIED LADY MARGARET KENEDY. ANDREW WAS THE SON OF

WALTER STEWART MARRIED ELIZABETH, DAUGHTER OF ARRIOT OF ARNOT. WALTER WAS THE SON OF

JAMES STEWART SOUGHT REFUGE IN IRELAND AND DIED IN 1441, MARRIED A LADY OF THE FAMILY OF McDONALD. JAMES WAS THE SON OF

MURDOCK STEWART MARRIED ISABEL, DAUGHTER OF DUNCAN. MURDOCK WAS SON OF

ROBERT STEWART IN 1399 MARRIED MARGARET, DAUGHTER OF EARL OF MONTEILLA. ROBERT WAS THE SON OF

ROBERT STEWART, KING OF SCOTLAND, B. 1316, ONLY CHILD OF WALTER HIGH STEWARD OF SCOTLAND BY HIS WIFE MARJORY, DAUGHTER OF ROBERT THE BRUCE.

SOME OF THE WITHERSPOONS CAME WITH THE 1732 COLONY TO WILLIAMSBURG--OTHERS IN 1734-1736. ROBERT WITHERSPOON (GRANDSON OF JOHN, SON OF DAVID) IN 1789 WROTE AN ACCOUNT OF THE FAMILY COMING TO AMERICA.

FROM "GENEALOGY OF THE WITHERSPOON FAMILY" BY J. G. WARDLAW.

WILLIAMSBORGH DISTRICT.
SOUTH CAROLINA.

NOTICE TO READ BY : MANAGER

1820

AMPHIBI, FOR BILLS, 192-03

1622

0022-0298/96/0000-0000\$05.00/0

State of Georgia

454-27042
 Study the volume 1-24 '0. 0 200
 Study the 1-24 '0. 0 200
 Study the 1-24 '0. 0 200



DARLINGTON

五洲大藥房

Wahrscheinlich ist die
Folgende Seite

The Ervin (Irvine) Story.

"Deeming it a priviledge and duty, I hereby set down what I know of our family history and divers facts adjudged important for posterity to cherish. The Kreeins, Erwyns, Irvines, trace to antiquity. For this sketch it will suffice to begin with Crynin Irwyn, Athane of Dule, who held the highest title then conferred in Scotland and was the founder of the line of Kings of the name Irvins. He married with the daughter of King Malcolm and so they became ancestors of Scottish Kings. Later when Bruce fled his enemies, sactuary was found with the Irwyns and William Erwyn became his companion. The resting place was a holly grove and so the holly forms part of the family Armorial Bearings. In gratitude for his loyalty Sir William Irwyn was granted a Barrony which for a thousand years has been possessed by Irwyns. To shorten these annals we continue with John Irvine, Esq. who married with a daughter of his kinsman James Ervin of Fortrie, and their son John married as first wife his kinsman Jeanne Irvine and their son James Irvine, Esq., was my Grandfather. He married with Elizabeth daughter to Capt. John William James and his wife Ann Wyndham. It is found that he came from a long line of William Jameses, and so to distinguish them each was given a double name. The Irvines being Protestants, left the old Nation during the period of religious upheaval and settled in North Ireland. Howsoever soon conditions became intolerable and being of courageous and pioneering spirit they decided to seek a better land in America on the southern Frontier.

My Grandfather was a man of hugh status with piercing dark eyes, fearless, of commaning presence and various abilities. Through his veins coursed the blood of centuries of Warriors and of his Scottish sires who patrolled the borders of their land repelling many invaders. It is destined that he be the leader in rounding up the first band of colonists for the proposed settlement on the Black River in the State of South Carolina. His family was amongst those who in 1732 blazed the trail for other footsteps to follow. This Colony of some dozen families under command of Roger Gordon sailed from Belfast and endured the hazardous passage of over two months across the Ocean, beset by tempest, perils and untold suffering and sickness. One Irvine son perished and was consigned to the bosom of the deep.

My Grandfathers family was large- being Rebecca, Elizabeth, Robert, Marjory, William, Samuel, Annabelle (Anne), Jeanne, Gilbert, John, Agnes, Alexander, Hugh, (do not know the order) with a daughter-in-law and some grandchildren. Great was their sorrow when most of these passed in the tragedy of a great mortality. c1750

On the voyage across the family was sorely ill and on arrival in Charles Towne it was necessary to tarry until health was restored. Subsequently the sons Robert and John, last named being only a lad, with a sister, being of hardihood and daring hearts, were in the vanguard that opened up the trail from Charles Towne to Kings Tree.

Also of this company were our kinsmen the Jameses and Wilsons, Some years later came our kinsmen the Witherspoons and others.

The lad John Ervin was my father and he later married with Elizabeth daughter to Robert Ellison, Esq. In South Carolina our name soon became to be spelled ERVIN. Oft I have heard my father tell of this pioneering enterprise, of how their small vessel crept cautiously up the dark totuous reaches of the Black River bordered with thickly forested swamps that shut out the sunlight. Their apprehension for safety when oft the silence was shattered by hideous and unearthly screams of wild things. On reaching Kings Tree, there to find nothing but primeval wildersness. Notwithstanding the company scattered to select home sites near streams or springs, The Irvines chose a bluff about a mile distant and set to work to fell the mighty trees and clear away undergrowth. A crude shelter was erected, tight on the sides of the prevailing winds. Later when joined by the balance of the family a large cabin was built with thatched roof and mud chimneys.

My father was one of the few forthright and outspoken patriots of our District at commencement of the struggle for Independence. His business oft carried him to George Towne and Charles Towne so he remained better posted and saw the future more clearly than most of his neighbors. From the first he cast his lot with America and influenced many others in those early days. He was most wrathful over the Stamp Act and advised everyone to refuse to buy the tea that had been shipped to Charles Towne. He assumed the office of Commissary- gathered equipment and medicine for our great cause. Grandmother Elizabeth, that grand Matriarch and venerable war-heroine, used her great skill as a nurse in those times before our section got organized. She suffered blindness in later life. Mother and my wife Jane did their part nobly by securing information for my Regiment and General Marion. We were a house united in a great purpose- a fight to the finish for Liberty and America.

Our kinsmen the James family from their arrival in 1732 on thru the dark days of the great struggle, gave without stint of their time and talent to the welfare of our District. It was William James, brother to my Grandmother, who named Williamsburg and it was his son, the daring Major John James of many brave exploits, who organized the men of our District and could have lead them into battle, but instead he recommended hus fried Francis Marion. This was the beginning of Marions Brigade of which my Regiment was a part. Our kinsmen among the Ellisons and the Witherspoons were conspicuous in their life and death fight for Freedom; how- the last named were more prone to the Church.

Now, my children, I adjure you, hold fast in your hearts always, your grand and glorious Heritage. Your forebears have laid down

requisite precepts for you to follow. May they be a stimulus to laudable ambition, see you will make a worthy contribution to your Country, be a faithful servant to your Church and add renown and splendor to the history of the Irvine Family. My blessings rest upon you. May Jehovah be with you and prosper you. "

Note: The foregoing "Story" was written by Col. John Ervin in the blank pages of a Family Bible, printed in 1776 by Alexander Kincaid in Edinburgh.

The Bible contained the usual blank pages for recording births, marriages and deaths. The last item written by Col. John Ervin (there were many more entries in different writing) was recording the birth of a John Ervin "the fourth of that name in my family" on December 2nd. 1798.

Under "Marriages" (in Col. Ervins handwriting) are the following-

"John Ervin was united in Matrimony with Jane daughter to Gavin Witherspoon Evening of 10th. January 1775, Ceremony by Rev. James Edmonds, She is descendant of Reformer John Knox."

"Sarah Ervin with RICHARD WELCH, Soldier of the American Revolution son of JAMES W. of Charlestown and descendant of Reformer JOHN WELCH on 10th. June 1791."

Gavin Witherspoon (1712-1773) was the son of John Witherspoon (c1670-1737) whom Boddie says was the "Great Grandson of John Knox and Elizabeth Stewart. Jane Witherspoon (1753-1773) who married Col. John Ervin (who wrote the "Story") must have been well acquainted the the Witherspoon back ground and certainly her husband had many opportunities to learn the genealogy of the Witherspoon Family from Gavin Witherspoon who came in 1732 with James Ervin.

The foregoing while not documentation, would seem plausible enough to be acceptable proof of the WELCH and Witherspoon line in America.

The "Story" and Bible entries were given the writer by a Miss Julia Ervin of the Darlinton, S.Car. branch of the family.

Ervin in America, Chiefly Darlington, S.C. Branch

James Ervin (Irvine) (d. 1776) m Elizabeth James (d. 1782)

Son of John and Jeanne Irvine, Grandson of John Irvine. Family moved to N. Ireland from Scotland.

Came to America in 1732, from Belfast, "driven by tempest, perils and untold suffering and sickness. A son died en route. Arrived in Charleston for recovery. Several others died not many years after reaching Williamsburg City. The family settled first at The Kings River. The Irvins chose a plot about a mile distant and set to work to till the mighty Irvins and clear the undergrowth (John E. Bible)

Prepared, 1951, by Robt Ervin Cohen, Jr. Information from Miss Julia Ervin, the John Ervin Bible, MS of Judge Sam'l J. Ervin, Boddies histories, and other sources. Dec., 1951

Robert E.
m. Susanna

Samuel E.
(Enlisted with
Hugh E., for Fr
and Indian War,
1754)

Hugh E. (d. 1785)
m. (17) Mary Ellison (d. 1765)
m. (18) Eliz James (d. 1784)
Mary E. d. of Robt Ellison
Eliz. J. d. of W. and Eliz.
Witherspoon family, and
sister of Maj John James
(son d. of John James of
Oa Swamp?) (Eliz. d.
of W. & Eliz. d. of John
James were both first
cousins of Hugh Ervin)

Elizabeth E. (d. 1761)
m. ... Shaw
(son John Shaw)
Shaw of Sumter
Shaw Field

Rebecca E.
(Unmarried. Signed inventory
of James E.'s estate the
mother "Suffering blindness")

John E. (d. 1773)
(A "lad" in 1732)
m. Eliz. Ellison (d. 1794)
d. of Robt Ellison (d. 1772)

Order of births unknown
These died young
Mary
Annabella
Agnes
Johnnie

Sam'l E. (1st) Robt
John Ervin, Jr.
John Ervin, Jr.
m. Martha & Marion
(sister of Genl Francis M'Nott)

Robt W. E. Mary Eliz E
1799
m. ...
m. ...
m. ...
m. ...

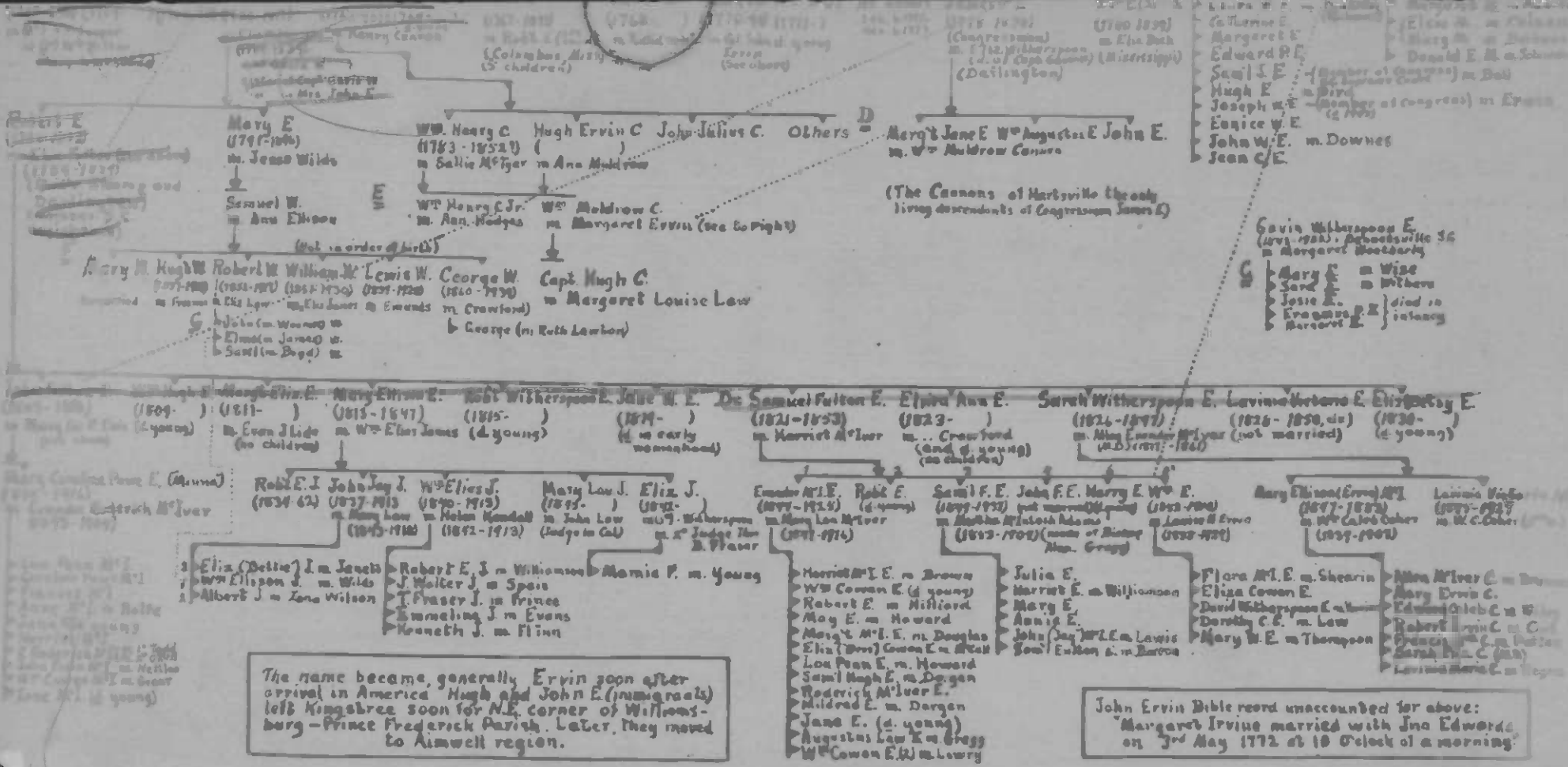
Eliz E.	Sam'l E.	James E.	John E.	John E.	Mary E.	Robert E.	Hugh E.
(1748-)	(1750-1772)	(1752-84)	(1754-1804)	(1766-)	(1758-83)	(1761-98)	(1763-69)
m. John James	m. ...	m. ...	m. (17) Jane Witherspoon (1753-98) d. of Gavin Witherspoon, sister of Capt. Gavin W. m. (20) Mary E. Ervin (1751 C.) (d. 1782, aged 31) Capt. John E. Ervin's Drilled Arch Brigade in Marston's Army. He wrote history of the Ervins in the "John Ervin Bible."	m. Jane Mathews (6 children)	m. Capt. John James (1758-1825) Capt. John James son of Capt. John James on originator of Marston's Army. Capt. d. married m. (21) Mrs. Ervin (1758-1825) m. (22) Mrs. Ervin (1758-1825) m. (23) Mrs. Ervin (1758-1825) m. (24) Mrs. Ervin (1758-1825)	m. Jane E.	m. ...

Sam'l E.	Sara E.	John E.	Eliz E.	Jane E.	John E.	John E.	Hugh E.	Mary E.	John E.
(1774-1814)	(1777-79)	(1780-84)	(1781-84)	(1782-84)	(1783-84)	(1784-84)	(1785-84)	(1786-84)	(1787-84)
m. Mrs. ...	m. ...	m. ...	m. ...	m. ...	m. ...	m. ...	m. ...	m. ...	m. ...

Sam'l E.	Jas E.	Erasmus Peter E.	Eliz E.	Jane Witherspoon E.	Jane E.	Jas E.	Mary E.
(1814-54)	(1817-64)	(1817-64)	(1817-64)	(1817-64)	(1817-64)	(1817-64)	(1817-64)
m. ...	m. ...	m. ...	m. ...	m. ...	m. ...	m. ...	m. ...

John E.	John E.	John E.	John E.	John E.	John E.	John E.	John E.
(1817-64)	(1817-64)	(1817-64)	(1817-64)	(1817-64)	(1817-64)	(1817-64)	(1817-64)
m. ...	m. ...	m. ...	m. ...	m. ...	m. ...	m. ...	m. ...

Hugh E. and John E. were among founders of Darlington Parish, which began later the members joining Haywood Parish (present Florence County). Hugh E. has son Robert. His daughter Mary (mable), his daughter Mary (mable) and his half-brother James E. moved about 1811 to the town of Darlington. All moved with land off Park Farm in Darlington.



The name became, generally, Ervin soon after arrival in America. Hugh and John E. (immigrants) left Kingsree soon for N.E. corner of Williamsburg-Prince Frederick Parish. Later, they moved to Annewell region.

John Ervin Bible record unaccounted for above: Margaret Irvine married with Jno Edwards on 3rd May 1772 at 10 O'clock of a morning.

The Ervin Family. A condensation from the Bible Record and a Chart "Ervins in America, Chiefly Darlington, S.C. Branch".

I. JOHN ERVIN, Esq, married daughter of his kinsman James Ervin of Fortrie (Scotland). Their son-

II. John Ervin m-1 kinswoman Jeanne Ervin. Their son-

III. James Ervin (-7.31.1776) Married Elizabeth daughter of Capt. John William James and his wife Ann Wyndham. They had 14 children- Rebecca, Elizabeth, Robert, Marjory, William, Samuel, Annabella (Ann), Jeanne, Gilbert, John, Bruce, Agness, Alexander and Hugh. (Not in chronological order.)

IV. John Ervin (-3.18.1773) Married 12.28.1744 Elizabeth Daughter Robert Ellinson. She died 11.18.1795.

V. Col. John Ervin (3.25.1754-6.11.1810) Commander Brittons Neck Regt. in Marions Brigade. Wrote the preceeding family history. m-1 1.10.1775 Jennett, (Jane) Witherspoon (1.23.1753-9.20.1790) of Gavin. She "descendant Reformer John Knox". m-2 10.6.1791 cousin Margaret Ervin (6.22.1770-8.3.1798) of Hugh.

1. Samuel (7. 6.1776-1823) m. Harriette Keith. Wed 3x.
2. Sarah (9.21.1777-1791)
3. John-1 (3.26.1780-1780)
4. Elizabeth (1. 6.1782-) m. Ford. Lived Miss.
5. Jane (1. 2.1784-1786)
6. John-11 (11.20.1786-1788)
7. James Robert (11. 5.1788-1836) m.12.3.1813 Elizabeth Powe of Gen. Erasmus. m-2 1.2.1814 Mrs. Ann Vereen.
8. Hugh (9. 7.1792-1817) Moved to Miss ? Texas ?
9. Mary (11.21.1794-1796)
0. John-111 (12. 2.1796-1875) m.1.5.1827 Harriett Glenn Pope lived Hines City, Miss.

IV. Col. Hugh Ervin (-9.25.1785) (of James-III) m. 12.29.1751 Mary Ellinson of Robert. m-2 Elizabeth James of William and Elizabeth Witherspoon. By 2nd wife had-

1. Jane (1767-1847) m.9.18.1782 Robert Ervin.
2. Sarah (1768-) m. 6.10.1791 RICHARD WELCH.
3. Margaret (1770-1798) m. as wife-2 Col. John Ervin-V
4. William (1771-) dy.
5. Son (1772-)
6. Daughter (1773-)
7. James (1778-1838) m. Elizabeth Witherspoon of Gavin.
8. William (1780-1839) m. Elizabeth Dick. To Miss.

Col. Hugh-IV was 2nd. in Command Marions Btigate. By his 1st wife he had- 1. Susanna, 2. Robert, 3. Elizabeth, 4. Hugh jr., 5. Mary, 6. Isaac.

1790 Census
Elizabeth
003-11
Robert -
1-0-3-13

1790 Census
1-2-1-29

1790 Census
W-21 1-1-2-19

SUSANNA (1743-1786)
M COOPER A W WILSON
ROBERT (1772-1814) named
W. Witherspoon NFR
ELIZABETH (1772-1814)
HUGH (1772-1814)
M. Elizabeth NFR
2 fam

DIED
NOT
LONG
AFTER
ARRIVAL

The South Carolina WITHERSPOON Family.

- I. JOHN WITHERSPOON (c1670 near Glasgow-1737 S.Car.) "Greatgrandson John Knox and Elizabeth Stewart" Boddie.) Married c1693 his cousin JANET WITHERSPOON (c1670 Scot.-1734 enroute to S.Car.) Lived Glasgow until 1695 when to County Down, Ireland, Parish of Drumbow, at Knockbraken. His family embarked 9.14.1734 on ship "Good Intent" at Belfast, where windbound for 14 days. Arrived Charleston S.C. 12.1.1734 and hence to Kingstree, Williamsburg Co. C.Car.
1. JANET (1695 Scot.-1761 S.Car.) married Ireland JOHN FLEMING (-1750) Lived near Black River Church, S.Car. Brought with them- ISABELLA, JOHN, ELIZABETH, JAMES, JANET, PENELOPE and WILLIAM.
 2. DAVID (1697 Ire.-1772 SC.) Married ANNE PRESSLEY. Brought with them SARAH and JANET.
 3. JAMES (1700 Co.Down-1768) Married Ire. 1725 ELIZABETH McQUOID (1705-1777) of Robert & Sarah Campbell. Settled in Graba Parish, near Cuning Burn Mill and migrated to SC 1734 to a Bluff on Black River below Kingstree, hence in 1749 to Thortree.
 - A. DAVID (Ire.-1750) Died in epidemic.
 - B. ROBERT (8.20.1728 Ire.-1788) Married 3.2.1758 SC ELIZABETH HEATHY (1740-1820). He Narrator of this line. His tombstone at Kingstree "ROBERT WITHERSPOON 1728-1788 SON OF JAMES GRANDSON OF JOHN".
 - a. JAMES (3.20.1759-9.9.1791) Capt. m.1.8.1782 NANCY WHITE
 - b. THOMAS 1 (3.22.1761-9.8.1765)
 - c. JANE (1. 4.1763-)
 - d. JOHN 1 (1.20.1765-9.24.1765)
 - e. ROBERT (1.29.1767-)
 - f. MARY (3.20.1769-)
 - g. ELIZABETH (7.25.1771-)
 - h. JOHN 11 (3.17.1774-)
 - i. THOMAS 11 (7.23.1776-)
 - C. JOHN (1730-1805) married ELIZABETH WITHERSPOON (1733-1805)
 - D. SARAH died at Charleston SC 12.1734 (*1st Buried Scotch Presby ch of Chrtm*)
 - E. ELIZABETH (1737-1740)
 - F. JANE died 1750 in epidemic.
 4. ROBERT (1706-1758) Came in the "Newbuilt" in 1736. Married 1st. in Ireland MARY STEWART and had two children, MARY and JOHN. She died in Ireland. Married 2nd. Ireland HESTER JANE SCOTT (1716-1756) they brought the two children to S.Car.
 5. ELIZABETH (1703-1750) married WILLIAM JAMES (1701-1750) They came from Belfast in 1734. Had MARY, JOHN, JANET, WILLIAM.
 6. MARY (1707?-1765) married DAVID WILSON (1700-1750) They had WILLIAM and JOHN.
 7. GAVIN (1712-1773) Came in 1732 with James Ervin. Married 1st. S.C. JANET WILSON who dsp. Married 2nd. JANE JAMES of John. Had large family, but five to maturity, among whom-
 - A. JANE (1753-1790) married 1.10.1775 Col. JOHN ERVIN
 - B. ELIZABETH married Col. HUGH ERVIN
 - C. GAVIN, Capt. (1748-1834)

Ref: Manuscript of ROBERT WITHERSPOON I-3-B above. written in 1787.
Corollary data from ERVIN Mss.

Additional data to the Robert Witherspoon Manuscript.

4. Robert Witherspoon (1705-1758) Married 1st. Mary Stewart

A. Mary (1733-1805) m. Cousin John Witherspoon (1735-1781)

B. John (1735-1781) m. Sarah Gamble.

Robert Witherspoon (1705-1758) Married 2nd. Hester Jane Scott

C. Ester (1752-1785) m. Cousin Gavin Witherspoon

D. Janet (1754-1829) m. James Blakeley

E. James (1749-1773) m. Mary McCauley

a. Jane (1770-) m. David McCleary

b. Mary (1774-) m. Samuel McCleary

7. Gavin Witherspoon (1712-1773) married 2nd. Jane James

D. Capt. John Witherspoon (1742-1802) m. Mary Conn

E. Robert. Was Pvt. Revolutionary War.

F. William. do.

Witherspoon Family.

Joseph G. Wardlow. "Genealogy of the Witherspoon Family."
Printed Enquirers Office, Yorkville, South Carolina, 1910.

I. John Welsh married Elizabeth Knox.

II. Lucy Welsh married Rev. Witherspoon. They had-

1. David Witherspoon born in Scotland.

A. John Witherspoon (1670 Scotland-) Married
1693 Janet Witherspoon, his first Cousin. To
Ireland in 1695 and to America in 1734 found-
ing the South Carolina Branch of the Family.

2. Rev. James Witherspoon married Helen. (Tombstone)

A. James Witherspoon (1691-1759) (Tombstone)
1720 Was Minister Yester Parish. Married Ann
Walker and had-

a. John Witherspoon, The Signer. See family of-

b. James Witherspoon

c. Ann Witherspoon married Rev. James French.

B. Janet Witherspoon (1670-1734) married her first
Cousin John Witherspoon of David.

C. Jane Witherspoon (Scotland-) Married
William Wilson.

Wardlow. Additional items in his Genealogy.

In a letter dated 1.5.1892, Agnes Bald, Haddington,
Gifford, Scotland says-

"The Signers father was named John and not
James, as his Tombstone shows (1691-1759)
and his wife's name was Ahn Walker"

Wardlow dismisses this statement by saying John
Witherspoons were legion in Scotland.

Wardlow says that William E. Curtis says that
John, the Signer, had 4 Uncles- Alexander, Emi-
nant Merchant of Glasgow, John, William, and James.

Wardlow further states John the Signer had a
brother Robert who settled on the Yadkin River
in North Carolina,

Wardlow also relates an untraced John Witherspoon
who came to America 1780-1800 with children, Samuel,
John, William, James and Betsy. Samuel and William
named their first son John

Witherspoon Family.

- I. Rev. James Witherspoon (-8.12.1759) Minister Haddington Parish (East Lothians) Scotland.
- II. Rev. John Witherspoon (2.5.1723-11.15.1794) "Descendant on the Distaff side from JOHN WELCH and JOHN KNOX". "Eldest son"; Born Gifford, Yester Parish (little south of Castle of Yester and Yester House, seat of the Marquess of Tweeddale); Gifford is 4 miles south of Haddington.
- 1739 Graduated Edinburgh
 - 1743 Completed Divinity course and licensed to preach at Haddington Presbytery.
 - 1745 Ordained at Parish of Beith (Ayr) ~~Coast of Scotland~~
 - 1757 Pastor at Low Church at Paisley (West Coast Scotland)
 - 1766 Declined invitation to Presidency College of New Jersey.
 - 1769 Degree of DD at St. Andrews University, Aberdeen.
Accepted 2nd. Invitation to Preidency of College of N.J. and moved to Princeton.
 - 1776-83 Delegate to Continental Congress USA.
 - 1775 Only Divine signing Declaration of Independence.
 - 1785 Degree of LL.D. from Yale University.
 - 1794 Died at his farm "Tusculum" near Princeton.
- 1748 Married Elizabeth Montgomery, daughter of Robert of Craighouse, Ayrshire.
- 1791 Married 2nd. Ann, widow of Dr. Dill, of New York State.

Children:

1. David (1749-1815) of Chester, N.H. Continental Army. Married Agnes Linn. Delegate to Continental Congress.
2. James (1750-1771) US Army died at Jamestown.
3. Ann married Samuel Stanhope Smith, who succee ed Witherspoon as President of Princeton.
4. John, died at sea.
5. Frances married Dr. David Ramsey
6. Robert
7. George (Cleo ?)

Ref: Dictionary of National Biography XXI-742
Encyclop. Brittan. 13th. Edition XXVIII-742
Scotts Fasti Eccl. Scot. I-364; II 160,203/5.

WITHERSPOON

(Compiled from all sources)

- I. Rev. John Welsh of Ayr (1558-1622) m. 1594 Elizabeth Knox (1569-1625) of Rev. John Knox.
 1. William, 2. Daughter, 3. Josias, 4. Nathaniel, 5. Louise.
- II. Luyse (Lucy/Louise) Welsh (1613 Jonsac, France-)
 - Wardlaw & Collins- "m. Rev. Witherspoon, a Scotch Parish Minister"
 - Rogers- "had two daus. one m. a Walker" (see 46)
 - Glimore- "had son Josias"
1. David Witherspoon born Scotland.
 - A. John Witherspoon (1670 Scot.-1737 S.Car.) m. 1693 his 1st. Cousin, Janet Witherspoon (1670-1734 S.Car.) Lived in Glasgow to 1695, then Ireland to 1734 when to S.Car. See line appended.
2. Rev. James Witherspoon, Parish Minister, married HELLEN, (tombstone)
 - A. James Witherspoon (1691-8.12.1759). 1720 Minister at Yester, Haddington Parish, Lothians. Married 10.21.1720 Ann Walker of Rev. David Walker, Minister Temple Parish. (Agnes Bald in 1892, according to Wardlaw, says tombstone reads "John" not James, "1691-1759 & wife Ann Walker" The Robert Witherspoon Mss. denies this.)
 - a. John (2.15.1723-11.15.1794) President Princeton College and "signer". "descendant on distaff side from John Welsh and John Knox" (Dict. Natl. Biog.)
 - b. James (1725 Edinburgh-1760 Lancaster Co. Pa.) Family lived in Lancaster and Franklin Cos. Pa.
 - c. Ann married Rev. James French
 - d. Josias) Noted only by Rogers.
 - e. Susan m. James French
 - f. Robert, settled on Yadkin River, N.C. (Curtis via Wardlaw)
 - g. David to America prior 1734 (Va + SC)
 - h. Mary, married 1st Cousin Robert Wilson of William and Jane Witherspoon.
 - B. Janet Witherspoon (1670-1734) married her 1st Cousin John Witherspoon of David-1 above.
 - C. Jane, married William Wilson in S.Car.
 - a. Robert Wilson married Mary Witherspoon of James & Ann
 - D. John, died 8.5.1734, (Pastor James Island Presby Ch. S.Car.?)
 - E. William. (Both John-D and William are noted only by Curtis, via Wardlaw)
 - F. Alexander, "eminent merchant of Glasgow" (Curtis via Wardlaw)

WELSH

- I. William Welsh of Lochquarret, Mid Lothians.
- II. Walter Welsh (-1708) m. 2nd. Helen Parks (See will Josias of Templepatrick re. Alexander Parks) His 1708 will names Thomas Welsh "cousin as is believed" as Extr. and Guardian of Walter Welsh jr.
 1. Walter Welsh
 2. Thomas Welsh
 3. Josias Welsh
 4. Alinson Welsh married her Cousin Thomas Welsh of Lochquarret.
 5. Hellen Welsh
 6. Alexander Welsh (named for maternal Gdf ?)
 7. George Welsh
 8. Mungo Welsh, migrated to and died in S.Car.

JOHN WELSH of Colliston. (c1520-1602) Dumfriesshire.

I. JOHN WELSH, "Laird of Colliston" (Farm in the Parish of Dunscore, Nithdale, Dumfriesshire, Scotland) "Colliston bordering on Craigenputtock" (See Carlisle following) (Cf: Dictionary Natl. Biog. XX-1065) He died 8.5.1602. Married MARION GREIR. He had brother CUTHBERT WELSH of Holywood (Cf: Biog. John Knox. pp.141) and sisters Kate and Isobel. Possessed properties in Parish of Holywood and Dunscore. His Will, from records of Commissariat of Edinburgh dated 8.1.1600 and probated 1.29.1604 reads-

"Seik and waik in bodie bot haille in mynd"

Executors Spouse: Marion Greir.

Oldest Son: David Welshe in Greinlaw.

Youngest son: Cuthbert Welshe.

Bequests: Daughter: Marion Welshe.

Son: John Welshe

Sister: Kate

Sister: Isobel

Testator commands John Brown, Minister at Glen-carne to subscribe same in my name before Wss.

Probate Inventory:

"Nyne oxin, six key, fyfe zounge stotis and qusyis, throttie auld skeip, thrie naiglis, ain staig, ten bollis, sites mecour wucht, etc etc." Debts owed by Gilbert Greir of Keir, John Wallace in Cartheill, James Wilson in Duncow, John Kirk in Chaipell, John M'Craig in Ayrdmyll, James Greir in Penmorte, William Wallace and John Maclachran in Corabye, George Cunningham in Shaw, Robert Suintar in Waterheid, Clement Edzer and John Bryce.

400 Scotch Pounds to be paid to Magie Welshe by way of contract to Hector Maxwell, her husband. Balance of the Estate divided into three parts and about £100-0-0 disbursed to each.

1. DAVID WELSH, "Oldest son" presumed to have succeeded his father as Laird of Colliston. Reported alive and active in 1619.
2. JOHN WELSH (1568-1622) Rev. of Ayr. was born in fathers house at Colliston.
3. CUTHBERT WELSH, "youngest son". Died 6.24.1629. Inherited lands from his paternal Uncle Cuthbert Welsh. Succeeded to lands in Burnfitt, Parish of Holywood.
 - A. JOHN WELSH, "is servedheir to his father Cuthbert Welsh of Burnfitt in the Onemerk Land of old extent; the forty shilling land of Barquhreggan called "Under the Wood" within the Parish of Holywood." Dated 6.24.1629.

3. CUTHBERT WELSH

- A. JOHN WELSH See preceeding page.
- B. THOMAS WELSH. "John Welsh (A) is served as heir to his brother THOMAS WELSH in the 10-shilling land of old extent in Kilnes and on the half-merk land called St.Michaels Croft in the Barony of Holywood".(Retour No.135 Dumfries. 6.24.1629)
- 4. MARGARET WELSH married Hector Maxwell of Fourmerk land. A person of property.
- 5. MARION WELSH residing at Colliston, 1600, died unmarried.

That Colliston of JOHN WELSH remained long in the family is confirmed by Young in his "Life of JOHN WELSH of Ayr" as he noted on pps.415/16-

"....that JOHN WELSH (1624-1681) Minister at Irongray attended the last JOHN WELSH'S death-bed and was one of the witnesses to the latters will of his friend which he subscribed at Colliston on 11.11.1661 and from which we learn that the only child he left was a daughter Helen, then a minor."

The will is recorded at the Commissariat of Dumfries 4.7.1662.

- - - - -

WELSH Families in Galloway (Dumfrieshire, Kirkudbright and Southern part of Ayrshire.)

The WELSH families seemed to have been been rather well represented in the Valley of the Nith River and its tributary, the Scar. These rivers form the great valleys which cleft Dumfrieshire from north to south. Family records name the Parishes of Irongray, Dunscore, Holywood all along the Nith River.

Various WELSH families resided at early dates along the Nith Valley- documented as follows-

NICHOLAS WELSH was Abbot of Tongland in 1488
 Dean WILLIAM WELSH was Vicar of Tynrone in 1530
 Dean ROBERT WELSH was Vicar of Tynrone at his death 1568
 DAVID WELSH was a Brother in the Monastery of the Abbot of Holywood on 5.20.1556
 JOHN WELSH was Vicar of Dunscore c1550 and took Office in the Reformed Church in 1560.
 GILBERT WELSH was a Priest and a brother of Dean ROBERT WELSH.

The Will of Dean ROBERT WELSH, Vicar of Tynrone, who died in 1568 was dated 6.4.1568 and probated 11.18.1569 at the Commissariat for Edinburgh and notes-

Executors: Brother Sir. GILBERT WELSH
JOHN WELSH, Vicar of Dunscore
Bequests: Sister: Christain Welsh
KATHEREEN JOHNSTOUN
JOHN WELSHE
JOHN WELSH, Vicar of Dunscore.
Balance of Estate to-
Sir GILBERT WELSHE
JOHN WELSH, Vicar of Dunscore.

"Churchmen of Dumfries" notes a Headstone in the Churchyard at Dumfries, reading- WILLIAM WELSH.

"Halt passenger, read, here interr'd doth lie
A Witness 'gainst poor Scotlands Pe'ljury,
Whose head once fixed, upon the bridgeport, stood,
Proclaiming vengeance for his guiltless blood."

An interesting sidelight on the family of JOHN WELSH, Laird of Colliston, "bordering on Craigenputtock" concerns the possible relationship between this family and that of Thomas Carlyle. The Encyclopedia Britannica, 1926 Edition, V-349 names the WELSH line and its connection with Thomas Carlyle.

- I. JOHN WELSH of Penfillan.
- II. Dr. JOHN WELSH (4.14.1776-9.1819) of Haddington owned the Manor House "Craigenputtock" a remote and lonely farm. He married GRACE WELSH, daughter of WALTER WELSH stockfarmer and a Miss Baille, a descendant of William Wallace. The two families were not related. They had one child-
- III. JANE BAILLE WELSH (7.14.1801 Haddington-4.2.1866) She was educated at Haddington and inherited her fathers whole estate including Craigenputtock, in which she gave her mother, life tenure. On the mothers death it reverted to Jane, who in the meantime assigned Craigenputtock to her husband-to-be Thomas Carlyle. She married him 10.17.1826 and they lived there from 1828 to 1834 and on her death passed to Carlyle the estate Craigenputtock. He died later in London and bequeathed Craigenputtock to the University of Edinburgh for a JOHN WELSH, Bursary in Classics and Mathematics. JANE BAILLE WELSH CARLYLE is buried in St. Marys Church, Edinburgh where Carlyle erected a tombstone in the Choir.

In 1862 when the Rev. James Young was writing his "Life of JOHN WELSH of Ayr" he had occasion to write Carlyle about another publication he had edited and told him, that he, Young, was writing the life of JOHN WELSH of Ayr, Carlyle had replied from Chelsea commenting on the "Life", said in part-

"I fear however, there will be a great scarcity of real documents as to WELSH. At Ayr, I suppose there will be nothing, unless perhaps, his old Kirk is still head uppermost in an undisputable way? In Dumfriesshire (in Glenesland, Upper Nithdale) you will find the name Colliston sticking to a patch of property that was his fathers; but except for that, some inferences (of small amount) deducible from that, I doubt nothing more whatever."

Young replied 9.15.1862 saying that Carlyles fear of lack of documentation were unfounded.

It is curious that Carlyle who married JANE BAILLE WELSH and inherited Craigenputtock did not in some way indicate the alliance with the WELSH family- if such it was. Contrarywise, Carlyle's knowledge of the Colliston property might indicate an intimate knowledge of the property. Perhaps some future family historian will develop the relationship between the Penfillan and the Colliston families.

(see page 15 for supplimentary material)

JOHN KNOX, The Reformer.

I. William Knox, of Haddington, ~~East Lothian~~, Scotland married a Sinclair.

II. JOHN KNOX, The Reformer (c1515-11.24.1572) was born at Gifford a suburb of Haddington. Married 1st. MARJORY BOWES of Richard who was Captain of Norham Castle and his wife Elizabeth, co-heiress of Aske in Yorkshire. Marjory Bowes Knox died 1650. They had two sons- Nathaniel and Eleazor, both of whom died unmarried. John Knox married 2ndly. LADY MARGARET STEWART, seventeen year old daughter of Andrew Stewart, Lord Ochiltree. Dissident Churchmen claimed Knox had "cast a spell on her". They had three daughters. After Knox's death she remarried in 1574, the Rev. Andrew Kerr of Faldonsyde on the Tweed above Abbotsford near Selkirk. They lived there in the Manse at Prestonpans. She died 1612. Kerr died 12.19.1599

1. Martha Knox (1565-12.1.1592) Married Alexander Fairlee and had, John, William, Nathaniel and Elspet.
2. Margaret Knox (1567-) married pl1.13.1599 Zachery Pont producing two sons Robert and Samuel. He had brother Timothy Pont.
3. ELIZABETH KNOX (1569-1.8.1625) married c1594 the Rev. JOHN WELSH of Ayr.

- - - - -

WELSH of Colliston.

I. JOHN WELSH in Colliston. In 1538 was Wss. to a sasine.
 5.24.1545 Sasine of Merkland of Burnesyde (or Stronschillock) Parish of Glencairn, Sheriffdom of Dumfries, was given to JOHN VALSHE in Makcollestoun (Colliston) and Marista Fergusson, his wife,
 12.13.1555 Charter given by Thomas, Petpetual Commendator of the Monastery of Holywood (a Parish in Dumfriesshire) in favor of their Servitor JOHN WELSHE in Colloustoun, consisting of-
 Halfmerk land "Larg" in Parish of Dunscore.
 20s. land of Barquhregane called Makcallinstane
 Halfmerk land of Stellintrie, Parish of Holywood.
 The date of his death is unknown but he was survived by a son JOHN WELSH.

1. JOHN WELSH (-6.5.1600) married Marion Grier.

A. DAVID WELSH married Agnes Stewart (-9.1623)

2.15.1609 Served as heir to his father.

1610 contracted with Lord Herries for 2,000 merks to buy-
 Threemerk land of Craigenputtock, consisting of
 Nether Craigenputtock

Onemerk land of Rouchmerk

Onemerk land of Costroman.

1649 DAVID WELSH and son JOHN WELSH contributed to
 the Church at Dunscore, also LANCELOT WELSH of Craigenputtock.

a. JOHN WELSH married Katherine Johnstone of William of Auchheid. He died 11.1661. Had sasine from his father for lands of Gibbiston and Stellentrie in Parish of Holywood with the annual rentals paid from the lands of Colliston and Larg, Parish of Dunscore.
 Married 2nd. Sarah Kirkpatrick. 11.1661 was survived by his widow Sarah Kirkpatrick who remarried John Fergusson, also survived by daughter Helenm by Sarah.
 In 1634 he was in possession of Colliston and Larg.
 1647-9 was on the Committee of War for Dumfriesshire.

aa. JOHN WELSH. In 7.21.1654 the lands of Colliston and Gibbieson were appraised to him which belonged to his father.

8.3.1654 was called "JOHN WELSH son of JOHN WELSH, younger of Colliston"

bb. MARIE WELSH. 1.20.1659 as wife of William Gordon was served in lands including Gibbieston, but not including Colliston. 3.25.1667 Marie Welsh married John Gordon of Kirkconnell and in 1668 she gave sasine as terms of wedding contract for-

Fourmerk land Gibton; 20s. land Nether Whiteside;

Twoand half Mark land of Colliston and

20s. land of Gibbieston

b. LANCELOT WELSH continued next page.

- b. LANCELOT WELSH. 2.3.1668 "of Craigenputtock" heir of Male line to deceased JOHN WELSH, elder, of Colliston, his brother, or JOHN WELSH, younger of Colliston, disposed of lands to Robert Fergusson including-
 - 20s. land of Colliston
 - Merkland of Larg
 - 20s. land of Nether Whireside.MARIE WELSH made claim and retained possession of lands of Colliston and Larg, while Nether Craigenputtock went to her Uncle LANCELOT WELSH.
 - aa. JOHN WELSH
 - bb. TIMOTHY WELSH

B. CUTHBERT WELSH

- C. JOHN WELSH (-1624) (Rev. John of Ayr.) married Elizabeth Knox of Rev. John.
 - a. WILLIAM WELSH an MD
 - aa. MARGARET WELSH
 - b. JOSIAS WELSH (-6.23.1634) (Rev. Josias of Templepatrick)
 - aa. JOHN WELSH (6.9.1681) (Rev. John of Irongray) married 2.18.1653 at Corsock, Elizabeth Somerville who died at child-bed cl663. Married 2nd. 1674 at Fife.
 - c. NATHANIEL WELSH, drowned at sea.
 - d. Louisa WELSH
 - e. Daughter.

D. MARGARET WELSH

E. JEAN WELSH

F. MARION WELSH.

Ref: Transactions of the Dumfriesshire and Galloway Antiquarian and Natural History Society. 1920. Series III pages 61-8. Article by Sir. Philip J. Hamilton Grierson.

The foregoing account documents a contradiction to often repeated statement that JANE WELSH wife of Thomas Carlyle was a direct descendant of JOHN WELSH of Colliston. This account arose from the fact that Thomas Carlyle gave the tract Craigenputtock to the University of Edinburgh establishing the JOHN WELSH Bursary.

Sir Philip, ending his attack on the story states that-
4.10.1691 William Copeland of John
sometime Provost of Dumfries had
Sasine to the lands of Colliston and
Larg and the connection with the
Welshes to Colliston, ended.

The Rev. JOHN WELSH, of Ayr. (1558-1622)

The Rev. JOHN WELSH was born in his fathers house at Collis-ton. Attended Parish school at Dunscore from which "he absconded for a term preferring a roving life with thieves, who lived by robbing both countries" (i.e. smugglers). He returned to the home of his Aunt Mrs. Forsythe who interceded for him with his Father, who took him back and sent him to school in Dumfries. He entered in the first class at St.James College (Edinburgh University) in 1583, but graduated with the second class due to deficiencies in Latin and Greek. He graduated in 1588 with an M.A. Degree and the first graduate to elect the Ministry.

3.6.1589/90 Nominated by the Privy Council "to maintain the True Religion in the Forest and Tweedsdale" and was settled at Selkirk, the Shire east of Dumfrieshire.

1594/6 Married at Selkirk, ELIZABETH KNOX of Rev.John.

1594 "Translated" to Kirkudbright, the Shire west of Dumfrieshire and the three adjoining parishes of Dunrod, Galtway and Kirkcornock.

3.29.1596 Appointed Visitor for Nithdale, Annandale, Landerdale, Eskdale and Ewesdale. The Nith, Annan and Esk Rivers divide Dumfrieshire into three great dales. The Ewe, Scar and Lander being tributaries to these Rivers.

12.18.1596 Preached at St.Guiles Church, Edinburgh, a denunciation of the King over the imposition of Bishops over the Presbyterys of Scotland.

1.7.1597 Denounced as a rebel and estates forfeited and "gifted" to his wife's relative Lord Ochiltree.

3.1597 Championed by Lord Ochiltree at the Perth Assembly was permitted to return to his charge,

8.1599 Transferred to the Parish at Ayr, as Assistant to Rev. John Porterfield and on 4.10.1604 at Porterfields death succeeded to the Pastorate of St.John the Baptist.

Ordered before the Privy Council with six others and all denied the authority of the Council to judge Ecclesiasticals.

7.25.1605 Imprisoned at Blackness Castle and on 10.24.1605 taken before the Privy Council at Edinburgh and tried for high treason- i.e. denying the right of the Council to try them.

1.10.1606 Tried at Linlithgow Castle, found guilty and sentenced to death.

n.w. Edinburgh

JmI

10.23.1606 The King, "in his leniency" commuted sentence to perpetual banishment.

11.1.1606 The six convicted sailed for Bordeaux without their wives or families. His Parish at Ayr and the Ayr Town Council paid his stipend during his sixteen months in prison and great delegations from Ayr visited him there after visiting regulations were relaxed. On arrival at Bordeaux, he made representations to the Synod of the Reformed Protestant Church of France for a Pastorate. He learned the French language sufficiently well in fourteen weeks to preach in that language.

He was assigned to a Pastorate in Jonsac, Province of Saintongue, near Bordeaux. A delegation of thirty of his parishioners from Ayr visited at Jonsac bringing letters from his wife and Zachery Pont and Alexander Fairlee his brothers-in-law. His Parish in Ayr continued to pay his stipend for two or three years. He was probably in Jonsac, when in May of 1607 his wife and family arrived in Bordeaux, as he left Jonsac about 1614/15 and was probably Pastor at Nerac for about a year. It was at Jonsac that his eldest daughter (name unknown) died on 9.10.1614 just after his youngest daughter was born there 5.20.1613.

6.1617 Received call to St.Jean d'Angely, a strongly fortified town which was governed by Protestants under agreement with the King. In 1620 the King attacked the town and soon wore down its defences under the pretext of making it a Catholic town. After its surrender, the King in a personal interview with WELSH, was so impressed with his erudite dissertations that he offered him protection and guards to Rochelle.

WELSH took refuge in Zeeland, Isle of Walcheran, Holland, however he was wearied to dwelling among strangers and had learned of a Scottish Colony to be named New Scotland that was being planned in North America, with view to joining his countrymen in forming the proposed Colony, in 1622 he proceeded to London. The foregoing version of his return is noted in Young's Genealogical Memoirs of John Knox. Other historians indicate that while in Zeeland, physicians recommended his "native air" and he petitioned James II for a reprieve, which was denied with the admonition "come back to England to be dealt with". However he returned to England, where ELIZABETH, his wife, made a personal appeal to the King to allow her husband to return to Scotland. This was denied, the King however, learning of the few days remaining for WELSH to live, allowed him to return and to preach a few times in London.

WELSH preached but once, a long exhausting sermon, returned to his lodgings and died two hours afterwards on 4.2.1622.

The Rev. JOHN WELSH of Ayr, was buried on 4.4.1622 in the graveyard of St. Botolphs Church, Bishopsgate, London, in a portion that was reserved for the burial of strangers. His grave has no marker, although the records of the Church indicate his burial on that date. After his death, his wife ELIZABETH, returned to Scotland.

ELIZABETH KNOX WELSH (1569-1.8.1625) some three years later passed on and her Will proven 5.24.1625 by the Commissariat at Glasgow read in its preamble-

".....being at the pleasure of the Lord, now visited with sickness and infirmities of the body and uncertain of the hour of my death.....etc etc".

and makes the following provisions for her children and estate-

Executors: Rev. John Inglis, Minister at Daillly (Ayrshire)
 Son: JOSIAS WELSH
 Son: NATHANIEL WELSH
 Bequests : £40-0-0 to the poor and hospitals of Ayr.
 The balance of the estate equally to children JOSIAS, NATHANIEL and daughter LOUISE.

The estate inventory amounted to £ 4,320-0-0 Scotch pounds. The children of Rev. JOHN WELSH of Ayr and his wife ELIZABETH are as follows-

1. WILLIAM WELSH, referred to in probate proceedings as "oldest son". He received his degree as M.D. and was a resident of Ayr in 1625 when he appeared as heir to his father JOHN WELSH on 3.25.1625 and later in the same year on 11.30.1625 as heir to his Mother. He was married and was accidentally killed in the Netherlands where he had gone in the practice of Medicine. He had one daughter-
 bc 1598.
 A. MARGARET WELSH who died prior to 8.6.1633, altho named as "my brothers daughter" in the 1634 will of JOSIAS WELSH, her Uncle, ALTHOUGH HE WAS NAMED AS HER HEIR IN 1633.
2. Rev. JOSIAS WELSH, of Templepatrick, County Antrim, Ireland, of whom more later.
3. NATHANIEL WELSH, 3rd. son and a minor at the date of his mothers death in 1625. Went to Grammar School at Aberdeen. Was lost at sea, but swam to a barren island, where his body was found in an attitude of prayer.
4. An unnamed daughter who died 9.10.1614 at Jonsac and named as "oldest daughter".

5. LUYSE WELSH (5.20.1613 Jonsac France-) of whom Young says "no subsequent history" after her signature on her Mothers Will. Family historians have referred to her as "Lucy" however we feel her name was LOUISE.

In reviewing the will of ELIZABETH KNOX WELSH, it seems curious that she did not name her son WILLIAM WELSH, naming only JOSIAS, NATHANIEL and "LOUISE". That the son WILLIAM was alive at the time of his Mothers death is evidenced, as noted by Young-

"WILLIAM (Welsh) the oldest studied medicine and took his degree as M.D., but at what University is uncertain. He was at Ayr in 1625. We learn this from the following documents.....

'At the Burgh Court at Ayr, 3.25.1625 compeared Mr. WILLIAM WELSH, son of the deceased Mr. JOHN WELSH, sometime Minister at the Kirk of Ayr and Doctor of Physic, who produced a brief of inquest directed forth of our Sovereign Lords of Chancellory to the Provost and Bailies of the Burgh of Ayr, for serving the said Mr. WILLIAM WELSH as the nearest and lawful heir to the said deceased Mr. JOHN WELSH, his Father, of all lands....etc etc.'

'11.30.1625 Compeared WILLIAM WELSH, etc etc. who produced similar brief of inquest etc etc. for serving him as nearest and lawful heir to the deceased ELIZABETH KNOX, his Mother, of all lands etc etc.'

He did not however, long survive his parents. He married and was accidentally killed in the Netherlands....."

- - - - -

The Rev. JOSIAS WELSH, of Templepatrick, County Antrim, Ireland.
Son of Rev. JOHN WELSH of Ayr and ELIZABETH KNOX.

Documentary evidences of this JOSIAS WELSH are not as voluminous as those of his father or his son the REV. JOHN WELSH of Irongray. In fact most of the factual data concerning his life come from the accounts of his father and the trials and tribulations of his son JOHN WELSH of Irongray. In both instances their political and religious works over-

shadowed those of JOSIAS WELSH of Templepatrick.

JOSIAS WELSH'S parents were probably married while the Rev. JOHN WELSH of Ayr, his father, was "maintaining the true religion" as ordered by the Privy Council and while he was settled at Selkirk. JOSIAS WELSH was born in Scotland prior to his fathers banishment in 1606. Some historians give the date of his birth as 1590, but in May of 1617, while his father was in Rochelle, France, he, JOHN WELSH of Ayr, wrote to Principal Boyd, that one of his sons (Young says "probably JOSIAS") was in Edinburgh pursuing his studies. At that time, JOSIAS would have been twenty-seven had he been born in 1590 and that seems rather old for such pursuits.

Accounts of the education of JOSIAS WELSH differ. Reid's "History of the Presbyterian Church in Ireland" (I-112) Says he was first educated at Geneva. Wodrows "Life of Boyd" (pp.332) says he was sent to Edinburgh in 1617 "under the guardianship of Principal Boyd". We do know however that in 1607 JOSIAS WELSH accompanied his Mother and family when they set sail for Bordeaux to join their exiled father.

Young says on pp.413 that JOSIAS WELSH was promoted to a Professorship in the Humanities at Glasgow (College), but "being an ardent supported of the Presbyterian polity, like his father, he became the object of intolerance by the Prelates especially after the Five Artilcles of Perth were ratified by Parliment and was at length driven from the situation".

1618 continued by King Charles 1625

Neal's "History of the Puritans" (VI-369) says that- "persuaded by Robert Blake (Regent Glasgow College) JOSIAS WELSH took refuge in the north of Ireland where a Colony from the west of Scotland had recently been planted." It is presumed that JOSIAS WELSH married in Scotland prior to his removal.

In 1626 we see JOSIAS WELSH beginning his labors at Six-Mile-Water, Templepatrick, County Antrim in Ireland. Six-Mile-Water flows into Lough Neagh at Antrim. He was then Chaplain to Captain Norton. He subsequently officiated at Oldstone and was ordained by his relative Andrew Knox, Bishop of Raphoe at Templepatrick. The fame of JOSIAS WELSH as an "exhorter" grew and his eloquence secured for him the title "Cock-of-the-North" and also "Cock of the Conscience". His staunch adherence to the Presbyterianism of his father soon brought trouble on his head. He was suspended for six months, reinstated and finally deposed in 1634 shortly before his death. His deposing denied him the facilities of the Church, so he continued to preach from his house to great crowds, which in the end caused his death.

JOSIAS WELSH died 6.23.1634 of a "defluxion" caused by preaching in an open door to an overflow crowd.

The will of JOSIAS WELSH was presumed to have been destroyed during the late "Irish trouble" however it was apparently discovered and comparatively recently deposited in the Public Record Office of Northern Ireland at Belfast. It is recorded as Document T-284. The following is an abstract.

JOSIAS WELSH, Testator, Templepatrick, County Antrim.
Dated 6.2.1634. Probated 12.7.1634 by the widow
MARTHA WELSH, named as Extrx. to be aided by
"My brother Timothee"
"My cousin Mr. Andrew Stewart"
James Lyndesay.
Will names-

Wife: MARTHA
Son: JOHN ("keep by any means John in school")
Son: ANDRE
Son: JOSIAS
("to prosecute their studies and if God
call any of them to the Ministry, to
dedicate themselves etc etc")

Brother-in-Law: James Pont
Brothers daughter: unnamed (Margaret of William ?)
("when she shall come to perfect age")

Sir Andrew Stewart
George McAlexander of Glenarharty
Sir John Clotsworthy
Old Lady Clotsworthy
William Scott of Gillelaagh
Hewe Monfrod of Muisod
Hagh White
John Thomsone
Alexander Parker
Nathan Greg
Hew Campbell.

The children are "under perfect age" (maturity)

The "History of Templepatrick Congregation" on pp.33 quotes the gravestone with a Latin and English epitaph- the English being-

"Here lies interred, under this stone,
Great Knoxes grandchild, John Welshes son;
Born in Scotland, and bred up in France,
He then came to Ireland, the Gospel to advance"

Through the kindness of Mrs. James Stewart of La Jolla, Calif.
a picture of the stone now on his grave, reads-

"HERE LIES THE BODY OF THE REVREND
JOSIAS WELCH, MINISTER OF TEMPLEPATRICK
WHO DIED ANNO DOM 1634.

The Will of Rev. JOSIAS WELSH. Commentary.

Referring to the above noted will, The Ulster-Scot Historical Society, of Belfast, Ireland, over the signature of Embleton, wrote, on 4.1.1958-

"The copy of the will was presented to the Public Record Office by the late R.J.WELSH, who had copied it prior to the destruction of the original will in Dublin in 1922. An abstract of the will of JOSIAS was also obtained, but the person who made the abstract names JAMES PONT as JAMES DENT and HUGH MONFRED as HUGH MEMFRED, but for some reason he has not noted the children, possibly because the reference to them was at the end of the will and he missed them".

The R.J.WELSH referred to, presented to the Presbyterian Historical Society of Belfast, the photograph of the Rev. JOHN WELSH of Ayr, appended hereto, who stated R.J.WELSH was a "well known local photographer in the early days of this century". It seems more likely that the latter's copy of the will is more authentic than the abstract, as the PONT family were certainly related to JOSIAS WELSH.

THE PONT FAMILY. Robert Pont (1524-1606) was a Minister and in 1571 was Provost at Trinity College, Edinburgh, and two years later Minister at St. Cuthberts in Edinburgh. He was a leading Scotch Reformer and championed ecclesiastical independence. He sired two sons at least-

1. Timothy Pont, perhaps the older son, who graduated from St. Leonards College at St. Andrews and was a mathematician and surveyor.
2. Zachary Pont (c1560-c1619) Graduate same College as his brother. Married pl599 MARGARET KNOX (1567-) He was Portioner of Shryismylne, Co.Perth. In 1596 he borrowed 1,000 merks from Rev. JOHN WELSH of Ayr and contracted to repay at rate of 100 merks per year. Failing in this WELSH foreclosed the contract in 1601. In 1608 he became the Minister at Bower, Co.Caithness the extreme NE County in Scotland. He died c1619. They had at least two documented sons, Robert and Samuel.

The possibility exists that ZACHARY PONT might have had two other children- MARTHA PONT and JAMES PONT and that the former was named after MARGARET KNOX PONT'S sister MARTHA KNOX FAIRLEE who died in 1592. This supposition would support the terms used in the will of JOSIAS WELSH who named-

Wife: MARTHA

Brother-in-law: JAMES PONT

Brother: TIMOTHEE

This latter designation was often used when referring to a "kinsman"

The foregoing, is, at the best pure supposition and perhaps further research can clarify the matter.

The Will of JOSIAS WELSH, continued.

Two of the items included in a rather lengthy will are as follows-

Inventory of my Goods.

"Item: A lase (lease) of lands betwixt my brother in law JAMES PONT and me off a part of MR.WELSHES land called The Barnes (Birrens ?) Qlk.(which) is to endure for the tyme and yeeres and space mentioned in the lass (lease) and for the payment of the rent on the leass (lease) specified".

Item: Yr is sawen (Sowen ?) upon the lands off Barnes (Birrens ?) sewen (seven ?) barrells and a bushall of oatts or yr.bz. (thereabouts) and a barrell of barley and two peeks (pecks) or yr.bz. and at the Kirk, two barrells of barley and a barrell of oatts or there bz."

Nvintar of my Debts.

Among several items there is included-

"Alexr. Parker	seven sh. (shillings)
James Lyndesey	XXX Sh.

The reference to "Mr. Welshes land" plus the possibility that the name "Barnes" indicates an area in Dumfreishire, tend to suggest the possibility that JOSIAS probably held an interest in the properties near Colliston, in Dumfrieshire. Again this is supposition. See the Section on the Lothian Welsh families.

JOSIAS also referred to "cousin Mr. Andrew Stewart" who undoubtedly is a cousin once or twice removed and a descendant of Andrew Stewart, the 2nd. Lord Ochiltree whose daughter Margaret married as the second wife of JOHN KNOX, the Reformer.

The JAMES LYNDESEY, also connects JOSIAS with the Lothian WELSH family. The Lindsay family were the Earls of Crawford and John Lindsay (c1598-1678) was the 17th. Earl of Crawford and the 1st. Earl of Lindsay. He too was a leader of the Covenanters and Lord High Treasurer of Scotland and called the Earl of Crawford Lindsay. See Section on the Lothian Welsh families concerning WILLIAM WELSH of Cowhill, Parish of Holywood, Crawford-Lindsay.

Another presumed alliance with the Lothian WELSH family is suggested by the ALEXANDER PARKER noted in the Will of JOSIAS and the marriage of WALTER WELSH and Helen Parker who named one of their older sons ALEXANDER.

The Rev. JOHN WELSH (1624-1681) of Irongray. Son of Rev. JOSIAS WELSH of Templepatrick, and his wife MARTHA.

In 1952 correspondance with Rev. William Rock, Pastor at Irongray,
 "Irongray is within the Stewartry of Kirkcudbright lying
 at the eastern end of the County, five miles from Dumfries
 which is our postal and shopping town. The River Cairn flows
 past my door and is the boundary between Kirkcudbright and
 Dumfriesshire."

The Rev. JOHN WELSH of Irongray, oldest son of Rev. JOSIAS WELSH of Templepatrick, was taken, according to the Presbyterian Historical Society of Belfast, on his fathers death in 1634, as an infant (and probably accompanied by his Mother and two younger brothers) to Scotland. There exists scant data concerning his youth and education, however The Fasti Ecclesiae Scoticae, edited by Hugh Scott states that he "graduated M.A. Glasgow University in 1647 and admitted this Parish (Kirkpatrick-Irongray) 1.21.1653" succeeding Rev. Hew Henryson as Pastor. In the same year, on 2.18.1653 he married at Holyrood, ELIZABETH SOMERVILLE. Parish records for these years, according to researchers are non-existent.

In 1660 Charles II ascended the Throne and in 1661 Parliament met with the Earl of Middleton as Commissioner. The Rev. JOHN WELSH in a sermon called Middleton's Parliament "a drunken Parliament", a name still used. David M'Brear, one of JOHN WELSH'S Heritors, accused WELSH before the Priy Council and Maxwell, Steward-Deputy of Galloway was sent to arrest WELSH. Maxwell allowed WELSH to preach at Holywood and afterwards "there was great sorrow and outcrying of the multitudes who came to see him take horse". Many followed "with weeping and lamentations". WELSH was taken to Edinburgh for libel before the Lords of the Articles, but, witnesses disagreeing, he was dismissed and returned to his Parish.

Parliament then enacted Lay-Patronage and restored the Episcopacy. All Ministers must, before 9.20.1662 receive presentation before their Lay-Patrons and seek collation before their Bishop or remit their cure. David M'Brear was Lay-Patron at Irongray and WELSH was "outed" for failing to meet the requirements. The Wodrow Societies Biographies (I-10) relate that "JOHN WELSH of Irongray ejected in 1662 went with HIS FAMILY to reside in the Parish of Parton". No parish records at Parton exist prior to 1714. Curate Sanderson was appointed to succeed WELSH at Irongray but when he attempted to hold services he was forcibly barred from the Church. On 5.5.1663 the Privy Council ordered horse and foot troops to the Parish to secure the persons who had affronted their appointee. Two ringleaders were taken to Edinburgh where the Privy Council fined them and ordered them to make apologies before the Parish on two Sundays. One was sentenced to the Barbadoes, but was remitted.

In 1663 the "outed" JOHN WELSH sought refuge with John Nielson of Corsack, which, geographically suited the restrictions of the Privy Council as a residence for the "outed" Clergy. It was here that ELIZABETH SOMERVILLE, wife of JOHN WELSH died.

② Kirkcudbright

(Ground 10 yds)

The Rev. JOHN WELSH was among the first to start "preaching in the fields" and attracted throngs in the Parish of Irongray. The Government, displeased, sent Turner to Dumfries and Galloway to suppress field preaching and to extract fines from those who were accused of non-attendance at the services by the Cures. In 1666 the inhabitants of the Stewartry broke out in open rebellion in November at Dalry. They marched on Irongray and seized Turner and his fines, before he could flee. The insurgents then marched north under Col. Wallace and threatened both Glasgow and Edinburgh. A force was collected and the rebels were met at Rullion Green on the Pentland Hills. The insurgents were routed and WELSH and Wallace fled and were in hiding for about two years. The Pentland Hills affair resulted in the forfeiture of the life and estates of JOHN WELSH and his parishioners at Irongray, however in 1668 WELSH was preaching clandestinely to crowds of two or three hundred in the neighborhood of Edinburgh.

The 1662 Act, by which JOHN WELSH and some 350 other Ministers were ejected from their Parishes, provided for replacements known as Curates. Later on, "indulgences" were provided for the "outed" Ministers to return to their Parishes, however they must agree to refrain from political sermons. Of the 350 Ministers, but 42 accepted the "Indulgences". A second indulgence saw 80 additional acceptances. The Rev. JOHN WELSH was not "indulged".

In 1670 the "Clanking Act" was passed which provided the death penalty for field preaching. Anderson in his "Ladies of the Covenant" pp.214 says "in the beginning of 1674 WELSH went from Edinburgh, with his wife....." and in this same year WELSH was preaching to vast multitudes of from eight to ten thousand of Fife folk" including many notable personages. Many were fined for being present at these "conventicles" and a price of 2,000 merks was put on WELSHS head. By 1669 this had risen to 9,000 merks. It was at Fife that WELSH remarried an unnamed lady, about 1674.

In 1676 WELSH moved into the Lothians in Northumberland and preached on the frozen Tweed and held Communion in Teviotdale and Ayrshire. While in England an attempt to capture him was made to return him to Scotland. In 1678 WELSH held Communion and preached for three days at Irongray to tremendous crowds and did the same at Kirkcudbright and Colomonel.

On 5.1.1679, The Privy Council at Edinburgh, presided over by Bishop Sharp, issued a warrant for the arrest of WELSH and two days later Bishop Sharp was murdered. News of this outrage reached Dumfries and Sheriff Claverhouse set out to capture WELSH. The two parties met at Drumclog and Claverhouse was soundly defeated.

On 6.18.1679 the Duke of Monmouth was sent to Command in Scotland and marched on the rebels at Bothwell Bridge. Bringing artillery across the Clyde, he so unnerved the rebels and their horse that the Covenanters fled on 6.22.1679 making Monmouths victory an easy one.

After Bothwell Bridge, JOHN WELSH fled to London, his power broken and he lived but about a year, principally in Shaftsbury where he died 1.9.1681, being buried in his Grandfathers, (Rev. JOHN WELSH of Ayr) tomb. His was the largest funeral seen in London and there was deep mourning and lamentations among his parishioners at Irongray.

Quick's "Life of John Welsh of Ayr" says the JOHN WELSH of Irongray died at Wapping (a district in London on the Thames just east of the Tower) in 1679 at the home of the widow of Alexander Carmichael, former Minister of Pettinain and Pastor of the First Scottish Presbyterian Church in London and is the authority for the above noted remarks concerning the funeral.

While Wodrow says that in 1662 WELSH "went with his family" and Anderson says in 1674 WELSH "went with his wife", the Presbyterian Historical Society of Belfast states that- "the male line of the Rev. JOHN WELSH of Ayr, died out finally with the death of his Grandson, the Rev. JOHN WELSH of Irongray."

Documentation certainly exists that of the male line of the REV. JOHN WELSH of Ayr, only his son Rev. JOSIAS WELSH of Templepatrick carried on the male line. However the will of JOSIAS in 1634 definitely enumerates in addition to JOHN WELSH (of Irongray) the sons JOSIAS Jr. and son ANDRE or ANDREW. All of the three sons were "under perfect age" in 1634, JOHN of Irongray, being presumed the oldest and born in 1624 and perhaps not the "infant" as reported by The Presbyterian Historical Society, but around ten years of age. The two younger sons- JOSIAS Jr. and ANDREW presumably also went to Scotland along with JOHN of Irongray- and it these two sons on whom any lineal male descent presumably depends.

- - - - -

Summary:

family, seem
cripts, bio-
s and ac-

RION GREIR
BETH KNOX

III. Rev. JOSIAS WELSH (1590/1600-1634) of Templepatrick married MARTHA.

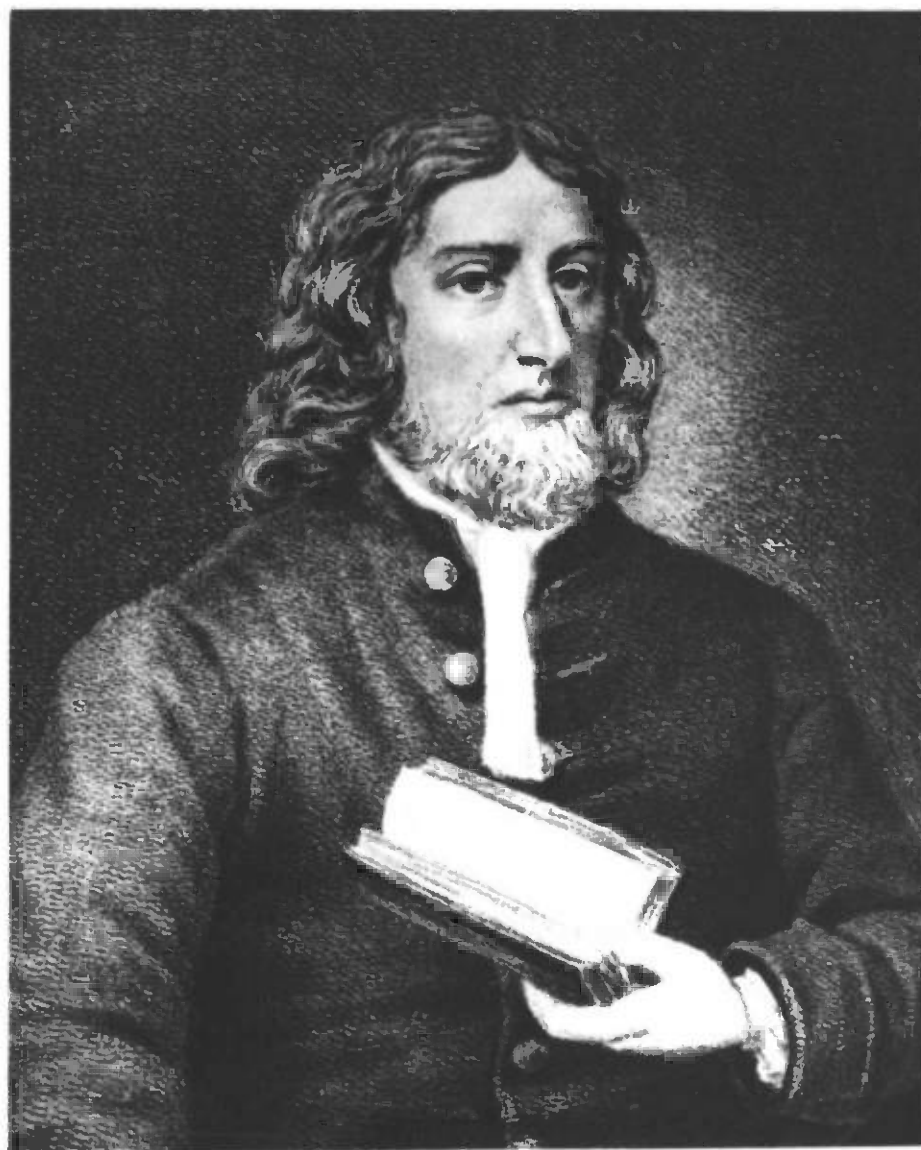
IV. Rev. JOHN WELSH (1624-1681) of Irongray married 1st. ELIZABETH SOMERVILLE and 2ndly an unnamed Lady.

- - - - -



Photograph of a painting of Rev. JOHN KNOX
from the Presbyterian Historical Society of
Belfast, Ireland.

(Courtesy of Mrs. James Stewart, La Jolla, Calif.)



REV. JOHN WELSH OF AYR.
SON-IN-LAW OF JOHN KNOX AND FATHER OF THE
REV. JOSIAS WELSH OF TEMPLEPATRICK, CO ANTRIM.

The Presbyterian Historical Society of Belfast, Ireland says regarding the above picture-

"The rev. JOHN WELSH or WELCH was Grandfather of Rev. JOHN WELSH of Irongray, who was taken to Scotland, an infant, from Templepatrick on his fathers death. The male line of Rev. JOHN WELSH of Ayr, died out finally with the death in London of his Grandson, Rev. JOHN WELSH of Irongray. There were survivors of his older brother DAVID WELSH. See Sir Philip J.E.Grierson's article in the Transactions of the Dumfriesshire & Galloway Natural History & Antiquarian Society 1920 pp 61/68. It is interesting to note that the portrait was presented to the Society by Mr. R.J.WELCH well known local photographer in the early days of this century. "

January 1621.

Woots bur' y. i. of Ja.

Burton bur' y. 4. of Ja.

Enoads bur' y. 7. of Ja.

Parson bur' y. 8. of Ja.

Moans bur' y. 11. of Ja.

by bur' y. 14. of January

orkol/bor' y. 24. of Ja.

obby a Son still borne } Ja.

25 of a

sons bur' y. 27. of Janu-

orill bur' y. 28. of January

Robur' y. 31. of January

Bornos bur' y. 31. of Ja-

uary. 1621.

Maybanks bur' y. 1. of Feb.

Horson a p'tro bur' y. 1. of Feb.

out of St. Giles Crisp.

bur' y. 6. of a

ty. 24. of a

March 1622.

Paulo Debett bur' ty. 27. of March

Jane Cloxton bur' y. 27. of March

April 1622.

John Wolfe a Minister bur' } April

ty. 4. of a

Willis bur' y. 15. of April

William Batob bur' y. 22. of April

Mary Crofted bur' y. 24. of April

M^r John Mustgane gout bur' } April

ty. 27. of a

May 1622.

M^r Samuel Spinol gout in ty. } May

North bur' ty. 5. of a

Spryly bur' ty. 8. of May

Susan Wether bur' ty. 11. of May

Oliver Warde bur' y. 11. of May

Thomas Martin bur' y. 16. of May

Photostat of the original entry of the registration of the burial on April 4th. 1622 of JOHN WELSH, a Minister, in the Register of Burials of St. Botolph, without Bishopsgate in the City of London, deposited at the Guildhall Library, Corporation of London. Ms.4515/1.



Photograph taken in 1962 by Mrs. James Stewart, La Jolla, California of the grave-stone of the Rev. JOSIAS WELSH of Templepatrick in the Parish graveyard.

The following unverified line may prove of interest to those followers of Royal and Noble lineage, retrogressing some twenty generations before the WELSH line appears.

1. Robert de Bruce, a Norman Baron, who came with William the Conqueror in 1066.
2. Robert de Bruce, Lord of Annadale. (Dumfriesshire)
3. Robert de Bruce, Lord of Annadale.
4. Robert de Bruce, Lord of Annadale.
5. Robert de Bruce, Lord of Annadale.
6. Robert de Bruce, Lord of Annadale.
7. Robert de Bruce, Lord of Annadale and Earl of Carrick. (now title of Prince of Wales)
8. Robert de Bruce, Lord of Annadale, 8th. Direct Descendant.
9. ✓ Robert "The Bruce" (1274-1329) King of Scotland.
10. ✓ Margery married Walter, High Steward of Scotland, who traced to Fergus, King of Ireland.
11. ✓ Robert II. (1316-1390) King of Scotland m Lady Elizabeth MURE
12. ✓ Robert Stewart, Earl of Montith and Fife, Duke of Albany married Lady Margaret, daughter of Earl of Montith.
13. ✓ Murdock Stewart, Governor of Scotland. Executed for Treason in 1425. Married Lady Isabel, daughter Earl of Lennox.
14. ✓ Sir James Stewart, married Lady McDonald. Died Ireland 1451.
15. ✓ Walter Stewart, Lord Avandale, married Lady Margaret, daughter of Arnot.
 ELIZABETH
16. ✓ Andrew Stewart, Lord Avandale. Married Lady Elizabeth, daughter of Sir. John Kennedy
 MARGARET
17. ✓ Andrew Stewart, Lord Avandale. Governor Dunbarton Castle. Died 1548. In 1543 by Act of Parliament had title changed to Lord Ochiltree or Lord Stewart of Ochiltree. Groom of the Stole for James IV. Married Lady Margaret daughter of James, Lord Hamilton, Earl of Arran and his wife Lady Beatrice, daughter of John, Lord Hammond who was the son of James, Lord Hammond whose wife Mary was the daughter of James II King of Scotland and his wife Mary, daughter of Arnold, Duke of Gueldres.
18. ✓ Andrew Stewart, 2nd. Lord Ochiltree, married Agnes, daughter of John Cunningham. Was zealous supporter of JOHN KNOX in his controversy with Mary, Queen of Scots. Was wounded 5.13.1568 at Langside in the battle against the Queen. He died c1600. He was the fourth Generation from James II and 7th. generation from Robert II, both Kings of Scotland.
19. ✓ Lady Margaret Stewart, married as second wife of the Rev. JOHN KNOX, The Reformer.
20. ✓ Elizabeth Knox (1569-1625) married the Rev. JOHN WELSH, of Ayr, (1558-1622)

Bibliography:

- Samuel Clarke, Minister of St.Bennett Fink, London.1683
"Memoirs of Welsh" Edited by Richard Baxter
- John Quick. "Manuscript on Welsh". Preserved in Dr.Williams Library, Redcross St. London. (Emraces the Lives of Twenty Divines.)
- James Kirkton. "The History of Mr.John Welsh, Minister of the Gospel at Ayr." Edinburgh 1703.
(This same account appears in "Biographica Scoticana" and Dr.Thomas Murrays "Literary History of Galloway" also in Chambers Biographical Dictionary of Eminent Scotsmen 1833 "Life of Welsh". Also in Rev. W.K. Tweedie's "Select Biographies" published Wodrow Society.1845 I-10)
- Robert Wodrow. "Biographical Manuscript". Library University of Glasgow.
- Frederick Walker. "Six Saints of the Covenant"
- Rev. James Anderson."Ladies of the Covenant"
- Rev. James Young. "Life of John Welsh, Minister at Ayr."
Published by John Maclaren. Edinburgh 1866
- Rev. Charles Rogers. "Genealogical Memoirs of John Knox".
Royal Historical Society. London 1878
- Reid. "History Presbyterian Church in Ireland"
- Niel. "History of the Puritans"
- Wodrow. "Life of Boyd".
- Fasti Ecclesiae Scoticanæ. Parish of Irongray (II-287)
- Transactions and Journal and Proceedings of the Dumfrieshire and Galloway Natural History and Antiquarian Society. Session 1911-12 (XXIV-192)
"John Welsh, Irongray Covenanter"
- History Templepatrick Congregation
- Ulster Journal of Archaeology 1901-3 VII-158/60; 1904-6 IX-158
- Hanna "The Scotch Irish".
- John Row. "History of the Kirk of Scotland" Maitland Club 1842.
- Encyclopedia Brittanica and National Dictionary of Biography.

Bibliography. Continued.

- Joseph G. Wardlow- "Genealogy of the Witherspoon Family" 1910
Rev. David Walker Woods- "John Witherspoon" 1906
Varnum B. Collins- "President Witherspoon" 1925
G. VanB. Gilmore- Welsh-Knox Chart.
Browning- Americans of Royal Descent.
, Hew Scott- Fasti. Ecc. Scot.
Young- Life of John Welsh" Edinburgh 1806.
Howe- History Presbyterian Church in South Carolina. 1870
Biographical Annals of Franklin Co. Pa. pp.336

EVIDENCES OF THE WELSH-WELCH-KNOX LINE IN AMERICA.

On this side of the Atlantic, we find many "family traditions", various books, bible records, pamphlets etc etc. that allude to the WELSH-KNOX ancestry. Absolute documentary photostatic evidence has not be procurable to the writers knowledge, circumstantial evidence however seems almost genealogically acceptable.

Perhaps the Rev. James Marcus Welch, puts the matter convincingly in his "Ancestry and Kin of the Cowden-Welch Families" published in 1904-

"It has been shown that JAMES WELCH of Paxtang born about 1700 was of Scotch Presbyterian stock and that his people came from South Carolina to Pennsylvania about 1729. He was probably born near Charleston. Who were these South Carolina Welches whose emigration from Scotland is assigned by tradition to 1682? The story existed among us that our line of Welches descended from John Knox..... This tradition would scarcely arise and persist among people, who for three generations were plain farmers, unfamiliar with the details of Scotch ecclesiastical history of the previous century, if it were not a fact....."

VS USUAL
ROUTE OF
MIGRATION

The old Media Research Bureau of Washington D.C. stated in one of its WELCH publications-

"In the latter part of the seventeenth century an emigrant by the name of WELCH or WALSH settled in South Carolina. Records indicate that he was the father of a son JAMES WELCH who went to Pennsylvania about 1729 and was the father at Lancaster of James, John, Jean, Thomas, Ezabel, Mary, Robert and Joseph."

A pamphlet entitled "WELCH GENEALOGY" by Miss Anne Mason of Ashland Ohio, written in 1898, in which the writers great grandfather apparently aided, states that-

"The Original WELCHES came from South Carolina and later some members of the family moved to Pennsylvania and settled in Dauphin County, near Middletown."

Mrs. Gustine Courson Weaver, in her "WELCH and Allied Families" published in 1932, states without documentation that CUTHBERT WELSH, son of JOHN WELSH of Colliston, had at least two sons, John and Thomas, and that the latter, THOMAS WELSH, had a son WALTER WELSH who went to America, landing at Charleston. This of course does not involve the Knox line, but repeats the South Carolina route of migration.

In the first two quotations above, two words are underlined by the writer, as being questioned by the writer as undocumented to this writing. The first three quotations all refer to the same family- that of JAMES WELSH of Paxtang, Dauphin Co. Pa. and fully documented in another section of this paper. (CHAPTER 6)

The Welsh-Knox Line in America.

In 1942 we corresponded with the Rev. Edward B. Welsh of Corapolis, Ohio and we quote from one of his letters-

"Our family tradition is that the line goes back to two brothers ROBIN and JAMES WELSH who, about 1682 came from Ayrshire to South Carolina, being refugees from Scotland after Bothwell Bridge and that they were descendants from Knox whose daughter married JOHN WELSH of Ayr."

William C. Boddie in his "History of Williamsburg" S.C. published by The State Company, Columbia S.C. in 1923 says-

"It is interesting to note that the WITHERSPOON.....ERVINS.....were all lineal descendants of the Rev. JOHN KNOX."

Boddie makes additional reference by stating that JOHN WITHERSPOON (c1670-1737) who married his first Cousin JANET WITHERSPOON "was the Great Grandson of JOHN KNOX and Elizabeth Stewart".

The most promising records, approaching documentation, are to be found in the Bible Record of Col. John Ervin who lived in the Williamsburg County, S.Car. The Bible itself was printed by Alex Kincaid, His Majestys Printer, Edinburgh, MDCCLXXVI. (XXIX?)
On some of the blank pages of the Bible, Col. Ervin has written the history of his family and of its migration from Scotland to Ireland and hence to South Carolina in 1732. In the middle of the Bible are the usual pages for family births, marriages and deaths. (1776)

The first item under marriages, obviously post dated, records the marriage of Col. JOHN ERVIN-

"JOHN ERVIN was united in matrimony with JANE daughter to GAVIN WITHERSPOON, evening of 10th. January, 1775" "Ceremony by Rev. James Edmonds. She a descendant of Reformer JOHN KNOX".

The last item in the same handwriting of Col John Ervin reads-

"JOHN, third of that name in myhouse was b. at 5 PM on December 2nd. 1796".

All subsequent entries were made in different hand writing.

The Bible passed through several generations of Ervins and is now in the possession of a Mrs. Sarah Sullivan Ervin who lives in Ware Shoals, Laurens Co. S.Car. in the northwest corner of the State. We have several quotations from the Bible by Mrs. S.S.Ervin. Fortunately we received another copy of the Bible record from a Miss Julia Ervin residing in Darlington County in the Northeastern section of South Carolina.

The excerpts from these two separate sources while basically are identical, there is sufficient difference in the wording to cast doubt on their authenticity, we copy the excerpts-

1. Julia Ervin Copy-

"JOHN ERVIN was united in Matrimony with JANE daughter to GAVIN WITHERSPOON evening of 10th. January 1775. Ceremony by Rev. James Edmonds, she descendant of Reformer JOHN KNOX "

2. Julia Ervin Copy-Confirmed by Senator Samuel Ervin, Jr.

"Sarah Ervin with RICHARD WELSH, Soldier of the American Revolution, son of JAMES WELCH of Charlestown and descendant of Reformer JOHN WELCH on 10th. of June 1791".

3. Sarah Ervin Copy- ("John Knox" added by Sarah Ervin)

"SARAH ERVIN to RICHARD WELCH, Revolutionary Soldier of Charlestown S.C. son to JAMES WELCH and descendant of Reformers JOHN KNOX and JOHN WELCH, on June 10th., 1791.

in error

All of the foregoing excerpts were in the handwriting of Col. JOHN ERVIN.

All of these families WITHERSPOON, ERVIN and WELCH had their roots in Scotland. During the religious upheavals in the 17th. Century, many Scotch Presbyterians either voluntarily moved to northern Ireland to escape persecution or were exiled there.

All three families were staunch Presbyterians and all three fled Scotland for Northern Ireland. The WITHERSPOON and WELSH families to County Antrim. While the family history by JOHN ERVIN (1754-1810) does not refer to his home in Ireland, they sailed from Belfast. The WELSH family migrated from Dumfrieshire to County Antrim.

By tradition one of the WELSH family made the first crossing to South Carolina prior to 1700, possibly in 1684. This early migration may be accounted for by the fact that this family was hunted, persecuted and exiled far beyond the experience of the other two families. The Rev. JOHN WELSH of Ayr, was banished to France; the Rev. JOSIAS WELSH of Templepatrick and the Rev. JOHN WELSH of Irongray were both leaders in the Presbyterian cause, the latter having a tremendous price on his head when his power was broken at Bothwell Bridge in 1679.

The WITHERSPOONS settled in Dumbo Parish, Knockbrocken some forty miles north of Belfast, near Carrickfergus and sailed for Kingstree South Carolina in 1734 while the Ervins sailed from Belfast for the same destination in 1732.

While the Bible entries could not have been made much before 1779 (due to printing date of the Bible), the last entry made in Col. Ervins handwriting was in 1796.

Since both the Witherspoon and Ervin families were living in present Williamsburg County, there were certainly older members of the Witherspoon family, Gavin for example (1712-1773), who could accurately recall and relate their family history. Col. Ervin noted that in his marriage to Jane, daughter of Gavin, that she was a descendant of John Knox. Col. Ervin certainly knew his father-in-law over a period of at least twenty years, giving substance to the statement of the Knox ancestry. Boddie relates that Gavin's father John (c1670-1737) was the Great Grandson of John Knox and Elizabeth Stewart.

American biographer Wardlow (a Witherspoon descendant) says the Witherspoon line came down through Lucy Welsh whom, he relates married a Rev. Witherspoon.

Biographer Collins feels that James Witherspoon (1691-1760) married Ann Walker who he refers to as a Knox descendant.

Certainly the Welsh family can be accurately documented for several generations starting in Dumfriesshire, Scotland starting with John Welsh (c1520-1602) "Laird of Colliston", his son the Rev. John Welsh of Ayr, his son the Rev. Josias Welsh of Templepatrick, Ireland and finally his son, the Rev. John Welsh of Irongray.

The intermarriage, (speculatively) of the Welsh family and the Walker family, takes us to the Lothians where the connection is fragmentarily documented.

22

Since there is no record of the children of the Rev. JOHN WELSH of Irongray (although Glimore attributes a son, which see) and there is no record of the two other sons of the Rev. JOSIAS WELSH of Templepatrick (Andrea and Josiah) we must go further back to the daughter of the Rev. JOHN WELSH of Ayr (Louise) to connect the possible Lothians connection which Rogers espouses.

Documentation of LOUISE WELSH is practically non-existent. She was twelve years old when her Mother died in 1625 and there were but a few Guardianships that seem likely. Her two maternal Aunts seem improbable. Fairlee was dead and Pont was in County Cathness in the extreme northern tip of Scotland. Her oldest brother William was born c1595/97 and was then (1625) about 28/30 years old. Whether he was married at that time is unknown, although presumably a physician and educated at Glasgow, some thirty miles north of Ayr, where her Mother died. Her brother the Rev. JOSIAS WELSH of Templepatrick married c1624 and went to Ireland with Martha, his wife, in 1626. JOSIAS was Professor of Humanities in Glasgow immediately preceding his migration to Ireland.

Since her Mothers will was probated in Glasgow it seems entirely possible that Louise went with her brother JOSIAS. Although LOUISE was not mentioned in JOSIAS will in 1634, she was then twenty one years of age and the heiress along with Josias and Nathaniel, of some four thousand Scotch Pounds, suitable for a dowry.

Rogers says of Louise Welsh- "it is probable that she married and settled in Fifeshire, becoming the Mother of that 'Gentlewoman' described as a Cousin of Mr. John Welsh, the deposed Minister at Irongray, in the Blackader Mss." (Blackaders Memoirs, in the Wodrow Mss. Advocates Library) Blackader says he was "acquainted with a young Gentlewoman in Fife, a Cousin of Mr. Welsh"

Rogers further says- "we incline strongly to hold that Louisehad married and settled in Fifeshire somewhere near Leslie. Born about 1613 Louise might have been the Mother of a daughter, up-grown in 1674 (When John Welsh of Irongray preached in Fife and Louise made a trip to hear him) and been correctly described as a Cousin of the ejected Minister at Irongray. Her sister, another Cousin of Mr. Welsh', was probably wife of one of the brothers Walker, who, it has been shown were among Mr. Welsh' conspicuous supporters."

The use of the name JOSIAS in the Mid-Lothian families of WELCH, Walker and Witherspoon, lend credence to the Rogers hypothesis since JOSIAS is not a Scotch name and in fact extremely rare there,

Fifeshire, is of course just across the Firth of Forth from the Mid-Lothians which was once called Edinburghshire.

To date (1970) we have no documentation that would indicate a direct Knox-Welsh descent to the Ervins in South Carolina, except through the marriages to the Witherspools and later with the Welches. We confine our Scotland research to these two families.

In an effort to wrap-up the various claims made in an effort to substantiate the Welch-Knox ancestry , it appears to the writer that no documentation of the male lines are extant. The only possible exceptions being the unresolved children (Andrea and Josias) of the Rev. Josias Welsh of Templepatrick, Ireland.

There is much to substantiate, but not document, the descendants of Louise-Lucy-Luyse Welsh born in 1602 in Jon-sac, France, daughter of the the Rev. John Welsh of Ayr. To enumerate-

1. Boddie's statement re: John Witherspoon being a Great grandson of John Knox and Elizabeth Stewart.
2. The Ervin Bible record re: Jane Witherspoon of Gavin being a descendant of the Reformer John Knox.
3. The Ervin Bible Record re: Richard Welch of James being a descendant of the Reformer John Welsh.
4. The Walker statement calling John Knox "his worthy ancestor."
5. Blackadder Memoirs calling Lucy's children a cousin of Mr. Welsh (Rev. John of Irongray)
6. Wardlaw statement that Lucy Welsh married a Rev. Witherspoon.
7. Collins statement that Ann Walker was a Knox descendant.
8. David Hume of Haddingtonshire erected a grave-stone in Memory of Allison Welsh who died 1819 aged 82. The Vicar of Yester stating that the Hume family claim Knox descent through this lady.
9. The occurrence and reoccurrence of the name Josias in the Walker and Witherspoon families.

All of the foregoing plus many, many family histories that have been repeated through generations in the United States,

"Some Descendants of JOHN KNOX, Scottish Divine" A. Chart.
By G. Van B. Glimore, 25 Orman Road, Rathmines, Dublin, Ireland.

Photocopy of the Chart (T.1014 p.109) from the Ulster Genealogical Society. The following, a condensation of the Chart, with parenthetical inclusions by writer. Corresponded with Glimore 1960.

- I. John Knox (1505-1572) m. 1564 Margaret Stewart. They had-
 1. Martha
 2. Margaret
 - 3 Elizabeth.
- II. Elizabeth Knox m. 1594 Rev. JOHN WELSH (of Ayr) (-1622)
His father Laird of Colliston, Dumfries in 1586. They had-
 1. WILLIAM,
 2. JOSIAS,
 3. NATHANIEL m. and son ANDREW,
 4. LOUISE m. and son JOSIAS,
 5. Daughter.
- III. Rev. JOSIAS WELSH of Templepatrick. Died TB 1634. Married (Martha) and they had-
 1. JOHN,
 2. Son (ANDREW),
 3. Son (JOSIAS)
- IV. Rev. JOHN WELSH (of Irongray) Born in Ireland, returned to Scotland as Minister at Irongray. Died London 1679.
- V. Capt. GEORGE WELSH m. Grace Deane of Dungiven. At Siege of Derry 1690. Killed Gibraltar 1704.
 1. Rev. ANDREW WELSH (Boveva-5.16.1781) m. 1726 JEAN MAXWELL of Rev. James Maxwell of Omagh. Licensed 1732 by Derry Presbytery and Ordained Ardstraw 8.22.1733. They had
 - A. Margaret m. Thomas Rogers of Hillhead, Ballynahatty.
 - B. Dau. m. Rev. Moses Nelson (1739-1823)
 - C. ANDREW WELSH of Magheracolton, Newton, Stewart. Married and had quadruplet sons.
 - D. JAMES WELSH
 - E. MAXWELL WELSH (See Maxwell Welsh 1790 Census Franklin Co. Pa. ~~Series B of WELSH WELSH Family in America ECW~~)
 - F. Son
 2. Rev. JOHN WELSH of Scotshouse.
 - A. SAMUEL WELSH of Glencorclones. m-1 McCaffery and they had
 - a. ROBERT WELSH m. Alice Nixon
 - b. JAMES WELSH
 - c. JOHN WELSH
 - d. Dau.
 - e. Dau.
 - A. SAMUEL WELSH m-2 Elizabeth Nixon, nee Mitchell and had
 - f. HENRY WELSH
 - g. THOMAS WELSH m-1 Armstrong, m-2 Mary Ann Whiteside whose brother Henry owned Cappagh and left it to JOSEPH WELSH who lived there seven years and returned to California. THOMAS WELSH was evicted from Lisharoe and came to Templepatrick.
 - h. Kate WELSH m. Glendenning
 - i. Mary WELSH m. cousin W. Skelton.
 - B. WILLIAM WELSH.

Commentary: (ECW)

Hanna in his "Scotch-Irish" pp.604 relates that the Declaration by the "Commission for Settling and Securing the Province of Ulster" signed 5.23.1653 at Carrickfergus, named some 260 persons who were "known for their attachment of Monarchical and Presbyterian principles". Among those named to be removed was-

Captain GEORGE WELSH, Six Mile Water Quarters, Co. Antrim. Six Mile Water was residence of Rev. JOSIAS WELSH (III). It is doubtful that Capt. GEORGE WELSH was a son of Rev. JOHN WELSH of Irongray as the latter was born in 1624 and his reputed son, a Captain, was "removed" as noted above in 1653.

Parish of Dalkeith *Edinburgh* *74*

- I. WILLIAM WELSH, Parishioner Newbattle Sessions in 1655. "Seems to have been a son of the Minister at Templepatrick". (JOSIAS WELSH)
- II. WALTER WELSH (-6.29.1705) of Lochquareit; 1691 "tanner" at East Mill of Newbattle; 8.9.1691 removed along with John Knox of William, as an officer of the kirk sessions; Merchant; Died at Burnfoot; Tombstone Newbattle Chyd. with wife-1 and children 1 and 2. Married 1st. HELEN PARKINSON who died 3.19.1698. She a member of a sect found in Ulster but not in Scotland. *(see Mrs Thomas Welsh - Ireland)*
1. JOSIAS WELSH (-10.15.1696) Eldest son. Name rare in Scotland.
 2. ALEXANDER WELSH (=7.11.1707) Succeeded to Lochquareit.
 3. WALTER WELSH married 8.1717 Isabel Anderson of Michael, Succeeded to Lochquareit.
 - A. WALTER WELSH
 4. Alison Welsh (*plaid* -1732) Married her Cousin THOMAS WELSH of Burnfoot. *1725*
 - A. DAVID WELSH (3.24.1731-) Not in Parish Bap. Records. NFR.
 - B. THOMAS WELSH, Merchant of Edinburgh
 - a. Col. WELSH, Army, India; Married MALINY MALING, sister of the Countess of Musgrove.
 - b. Shirley Welsh married 1788 David Allen, a painter.
 - C. GEORGE WELSH, Merchant of Burnfoot; Married 1736 Elizabeth Maxwell of John and heiress to her Uncle George Napier, Esq. of Kilmahew Castle, Dunbartonshire. *(N Glasgow)*
 - a. Alison Welsh married Alexander Martin *1761-1829*
 - aa. Elizabeth Martin (1771-1829) married David Hume. (Note A) of Castlemains, Haddingtonshire. They had 9 sons, 5 daus.
 - b. Frances Welsh (1739-8.1829) Married 1764 Thomas McGill, shipbuilder of Dunbar.
 - aa. Stevenson McGill (1.19.1765-)
 - bb. Francis McGill (1792-1865) married 1810 Ann White. They had 5 sons, 5 daus. Among whom-
 - aaa. Ann McGill married Rev. Thomas Marshall Postlewaite
 - ccc. Agnes McGill married Rev. William Witherspoon of Kilspindie.
 - c. Jean Welsh married Williams McGill.
 5. Helen Welsh (-1732) married William Hynd of Dalkeith.
- II. WALTER WELSH of Lochquareit married 2nd. 4.1701 Katherine Crookshank of Alexander of Edinburgh. With dowery from her family WALTER WELSH purchased for 37,000 merks from Walter Scott the estate Lochquareit in the Parish of Borthwick. *(MID-LOTHIANS)*
6. MUNGO WELSH, emigrated prior to 1729 to South Carolina where he died prior to 1.2.1735. (Note B.) *Settled to sister Anne + husb. She w.*

Ref: Rev. Charles Rogers. "Genealogical Memoirs of JOHN KNOX" Published 1879 by the Royal Historical Society of London.

Note A. Gravestone on the Yester Churchyard reads "Erected by David Hume in a mark of respect to the memory of ALISON WELSH, his Mother-in-Law, who died Castlemains, the 6th. of December 1819, aged 82". (Vicar of Yester Church 1964) The Vicar further states "the Hume Family claim descent from John Knox, through this lady."

Note B. *Gravestone as above confirmed by Rev. Geo D Morris, TD, MA. John Manse, Gifford E.L.*
St. Philips Church, Charleston, S.Car. Parish Records shows- 1970
MUNGO WELSH, buried 7.26.1732.

I. WILLIAM WELSH, of Cowhill (~~Parish of Holywood, Dumfriesshire~~)
 "PAPER" Crawford Lindsey" (lanark Co.)

II. WALTER WELSH. *Adm. prob. etc.*

12. 1.1669 Apprenticed to THOMAS WELSH, Litster (Dyer).
 12.17.1690 "of Newbattle" admitted Burgess (freeman) and Guildbrother, as apprentice to THOMAS WAILSH, deceased, litster, Burgess and Guildbrother.
 12. 6.1708 "of Lochquareit" Testator. Will recorded at Commissariat of Edinburgh. Names as debtors to estate- William Douglas, Merchant, Dalkeith. Mr. (David) Walker, Minister at Temple (Midlothian). Mungo Buchanan, Wryter to the Signet. (Attorney) Also named- Son: WALTER WELSH and THOMAS WELSH as Extr. and Guardian of WALTER. (Thomas is son-in-law) THOMAS WELSH called "Merchant of Burnfoot."

c.1691
 Married 1st. HELEN PARKER and had-

1. JOSIAS WELSH) 1694 Poll tax roll Dalkeith names
2. Alison Welsh) WALTER WELSH and his "spous" HELEN
3. Hellen Welsh) PARKER and children 1,2,3,4.
4. ALEXANDER WELSH)
5. WALTER¹ WELSH Baptized 6.14.1689 presumed dy.
6. THOMAS WELSH Baptized 9.21.1690
7. WALTER² WELSH Baptized 9.15.1695

Married 2nd. 4.14.1701 Parish of Newbattle, KATARAN CROOKSHANKS.

8. GEORGE WELSH Baptized 1.29.1702
9. MUNGO WELSH

2. Alison Welsh married 5.26.1705, Parish of Newbattle, THOMAS WELSH. They had

- | | | |
|------------------------------|-----------|--------------------|
| A. WALTER WELSH | Born 3.30 | Baptized 4. 1.1706 |
| B. GEORGE WELSH | 9.25 | 9.26.1707 |
| C. Helen Welsh | 1.15. | 1.17.1711 |
| D. Isobel Welsh | 11.21 | 11.25.1712 |
| E. Alison ¹ Welsh | 5.15 | 5.20.1715 dy ? |
| F. Alison ² Welsh | 1.28 | 2. 1.1717 |
| G. THOMAS WELSH | 6.13 | 6.18.1718 |
| H. Agnes Welsh | | 2. 5.1720 |

4. ALEXANDER WELSH, Testator. Died 7.11.1707 Will recorded 2.13.1708 naming-

Sister: Alison Welsh married to THOMAS WELSH named as Merchant of Burnfoot and his Extr.
 Sister: HELLEN.

9. MUNGO WELSH, Merchant, admitted Burgess and Guildbrother 3.22.1727 by right of his father WALTER WELSH, Burgess and Guildbrother.

Ref: Scots Ancestry Research Society. Report B/7106 1962 covering Parish Records, Rolls of Apprentices, Burgesses and Guildbrothers. Sassines etc etc.

not located
I. WALTER WELSH, of Fruid (Parish of Tweedsmuir) Peebles County (Adjoins Midlothian to the South)

II. THOMAS WELSH "son to Walter Welsh of Fruid". 9.7.1642 Apprenticed to John Gairden, Litster (Dyer).

11.26.1651 Admitted Burgess, as apprentice to John Gairde, Litster, deceased.

12.17.1651, Burgess "of befoir" admitted Guild-brother as apprentice to John Gairden, Burgess, deceased. (Thomas Welsh died 1690 see Will Walter Welsh preceeding page)

III. THOMAS WELSH, of Burnfoot, Grantee Deed, recorded 2.23.1708 from Robert Maxwell of Woodhead and his son John Maxwell, for lands of Nunwoodhead, commonly called Carlisle Land, Parish of Terreglis. (Terreglis Parish is in Kircudbright County, contiguous to the Parish of Dumfries, separated only by the Nith River.)

8.31.1715 "of Burnfoot, Dalkeith, Grantor Deed (Sassine) dated Dumfries. Recorded 9.27.1715 to John Gilchrist, Merchant and Bailie of Dumfries, for lands of Nunwoodhead commonly called Carlisle Land.

(Parenthetical notes by the writer)

References: See preceeding page Scots Ancestry Research Society.

Maxwelltown (See 1708 Deed above) lies on the Nith River opposite Dumfries and is connected by three bridges. To the northwest lies the Parish of Terreglis containing the ruins of Lincluden Abbey which is 1 1/2 miles northwest of Dumfries (Encyclo. Brittan.)

Carlisle Farm and Dwelling place at Birrens is a few miles north of Dumfries and east side of Nith River.

Commentary: Rogers statement that William Welsh "seems to be a son of the Minister at Templepatrick is open to criticism as the Will of Josias Welsh of Templepatrick is dated 1634 and names his wife Martha and sons John, Andrea and Josias.

While Rogers does not mention any sons of George Welsh (son of Thomas and Alison) who married a Maxwell, there is a Maxwell Welsh listed in the 1790 Census of Franklin County, Pa.

Note that the will of Josias of Templepatrick names an Alexander Parker, Walter Welsh married a Helen Parker and named a son Alexander Welsh.

*See Will
JOSIAS W.
1634
PP Chap 44
Terreglis*

*Rector Maxwell
= Margaret
Welsh sister
John of Dyer*

The WALKER Family.

I. Archibald Walker, Cordiner, of Leslie, Fifeshire.

Rogers relates that the two Walker brothers were farmers near Leslie and further relates that "one of the Walker brothers married LOUISE WELSH"

1. DAVID WALKER. Baptized Leslie 2.7.1630. Presumed to be the brother who married LOUISE WELSH. born 1613

A. DAVID WALKER. 1690 Minister at Temple (Mid Lothian) and again as per Rogers "Cousin as is believed of WALTER WELSH of Lochquareit" to whom he is named as a "debtor" to the estate of WALTER WELSH. He is also named in the Will being described as "tutor to and best knowledge of WALTER WELSH son of said defunct", He married Margaret Paterson. They had-

- a. David Walker. dy.
- b. JOSIAS Walker, baptized 1.11.1693. Graduated 1713, University of Glasgow. Licensed 1720 and Minister at Abdie in Fifeshire in 1721. Died May 17th., 1745. Married Margaret of Sir Michael Balfour.
- c. Archibald Walker. Succeeded father in 1738 as Minister at Temple after being licensed to preach in 1732. Married 10.13.1741 Elizabeth of William Carlyle. Had-
 - aa. JOSIAS Walker, his youngest son. Professor of Humanities University of Glasgow
- d. Thomas Walker, Youngest son. Graduated U. of Edinburgh 1723, Minister Dundonald, Ayrshire 1732. Married 1st. Jean Robertsson who d. 11.9.1747. Married 2nd. 1749 Ann Shaw. By 1st.wife 3 sons; by 2nd. 4 sons, 3 daughters, Collins says Thomas claims Knox descent, (see Vindication etc)
- aa. Josias Walker.
- e. Margaret Walker. nfr.
- f. Christian Walker. nfr.
- g. Ann Walker married 10.21.1720 JAMES WITHERSPOON (1691-1760) Minister at Yester 1720, Haddingtonshire. Ordained 1720 and at Yester until his death 8.12.1759. Chaplin-in-Ordinary of the King. Rogers says Witherspoon a descendant of an old family who owned lands in Linlithgowshire called Bridgehouse.
 - aa. John Witherpoon (2.5.1723-11.15.1794) Graduate of U. of Edinburgh 5.8.1739, licensed 1743, ordained 1745 at Beith, Ayrshire. 1757 Translated to the Low Church at Paisley. 1764 D.D.Degree at St. Andrews. 1768 to USA as President New Jersey University. Died 11.15.1794. See separte line.
 - bb. David Witherpoon (2.1.1725-1762)
 - cc. Josias Witherpoon (2.9.1729-)
 - dd. James Witherspoon (10.29-1730-)
 - ee. Susan Witherspoon. (3.20.1724-)

Joseph?

11. MARGARET ANN
(12.31.1732-1761)

2. James Walker. Baptized Leslie 8.30.1637

Ref: Rev, Charles Rogers. Memoirs of John Knox.

The Walker Family of the Lothians. Continued.

Thomas³David²David¹Walker was the youngest son of David². He married Jean Robertsson who died on November 9th., 1747 and by her had three sons. He married secondly in 1749 Ann Shaw by whom he had four sons and three daughters. In 1723 he graduated from the University of Edinburgh and in 1732 was the Minister at Dundonald, Ayrshire, In 1774 he wrote in Defense of John Knox, under the title-

"Vindication of the Diciplin and
Constitution of the Church of
Scotland."

on page 379 of this volume, he says-

"John Knox is not alive at this moment..... and therefore it is much more probable, that if this age had the benefit of his assistance, he would have saved the trouble now taken by one of his descendants, who thinks it no stain on the blood of his worthy ancestorto support the doctrine and diciplin which he was so instrumental in reviving and which you have loaded with most approbrious epithets."

WELSH of Skarr.

Cluden River, forms the boundary between Dumfriesshire and Kirkcudbright, and is a branch of the Nith River.
"The Waters of Cluden run through the land".

6.1616 JOHN WELSH of Skar, sasine of the lands of
Barskoch, Skar.
M'Naughton
Routenbridge.

1642-82 JOHN WELSH, Valuation Rolls, owned
Glenkiln

11.28.1666 JOHN WELSH, Covenanter who fought at Pentland
was succeeded by-

WILLIAM WELSH who had the principal sasine of
Nether Skar and was succeeded by his son

ALEXANDER WELSH of Skar and had sasine of
Halfmerkland Reidskar alias Barskeoch

5.20.1737 ALEXANDER WELSH had sasine of
40s Land of Glenkill

1799 JOHN WELSH MAXWELL was owner of Skar, Upper and
Nether Glenkill and Knaughtstown.

1819 ALEXANDER WELSH owner of Skar, McNaughton
and Glenkiln

ALEXANDER HAMILTON WELSH was the next Proprietor
and married SARAH CALLENDAR (1755-1829)
their son-

JAMES WELSH succeeded his father in 1844.

Ref: M'Kerlie. Lands in Galloway. IV-16

Peeblesshire.

Tweeddale Parish (Union of Parishes; Broughton, Glenholm, Kilbucho.)

MOSSFESSAN and its descent through five generations of WELSHES.

I. ROBERT WELSH (whose forebears occupied lands in Tweedsmuir for several centuries) in 1753, a tenant of Mossfessan, bought for £ 2,600 the lands of Mossfessan and Logan. His brother was the grandfather of the Rev. Dr. WELSH Professor of Church History at University of Edinburgh. He had-

1. JOHN WELSH
2. WILLIAM WELSH.

II. JOHN WELSH succeeded to Mossfessan in 1790. No children and heired Mossfessan to his brother WILLIAM WELSH.

II. WILLIAM WELSH, then a tenant in Cardon, succeeded to Mossfessan in 1798 and died in 1823 and left Land to his eldest son. They had-

1. ROBERT WELSH was oldest son and heired Moss-fessan.
2. JOHN WELSH was 1st. Agent of British Linen Bank at Peebles.
3. ALEXANDER WELSH, a tenant in Cardon. Had two sons. Wm. & Alexdr.

III. ROBERT WELSH died in 1856. Married Christian daughter of ALEXANDER WELSH, a tenant in Patervan. Heired Mossfessan to his nephew Rev. WILLIAM WELSH.

IV. Rev. WILLIAM WELSH, D.D. (-1892) Minister Free Church at Broughton. Married Christina daughter of Rev. Thomas Guthrie. Had no children and heired Mossfessan to his brother ALEXANDER WELSH

IV. ALEXANDER WELSH (-1901) married Janet Thomson.

1. ALEXANDER WELSH, oldest son, succeeded to Mossfessan. Married Miss Dale of Scoughal of N. Berwick.

Ref: History of Peeblesshire. Wm. Chambers. 1864
Annals of Tweeddale Parish. Alexdr. Baird. 1924.
History of Peeblesshire. Buchan & Patton. 1927.

- I. JOHN WELSH, Laird of Collistoun (c1520-1602) had a brother CUTHBERT WELSH who possessed lands in Holywood Parish, Dumfriesshire.
- II. CUTHBERT WELSH (-pl629) son of JOHN-I "inherited lands from his paternal Uncle Cuthbert of Holywood" Succeeded to lands "Burnfitt", Parish of Holywood.
- III. THOMAS WELSH (son of Cuthbert-II) was heir to his brother JOHN WELSH in 1629, who was heir to his father Cuthbert-II.

Holywood Palace - centre of Edinburgh.

Holywood- A Parish in Dumfriesshire, Scotland
 Holywood- A Parish in County Down, Ireland.

Burnfitt- Holywood Parish, Dumfriesshire
 Burnfoot- Dalkeith Parish, Mid Lothian.

Dalkeith)
 Newbattle) About 10/12 miles S & E of Edinburgh
 Temple) WELSH localities.
 Borthwich)

Prestonpans)
 Gifford) About 25 miles East of Edinburgh
 Haddington) KNOX localities.

- - - - -

"THOMAS WELSH of Burnfoot" married his "cousin"
 Alison Welsh, daughter of WALTER WELSH of Newbattle
 and Burnfoot.

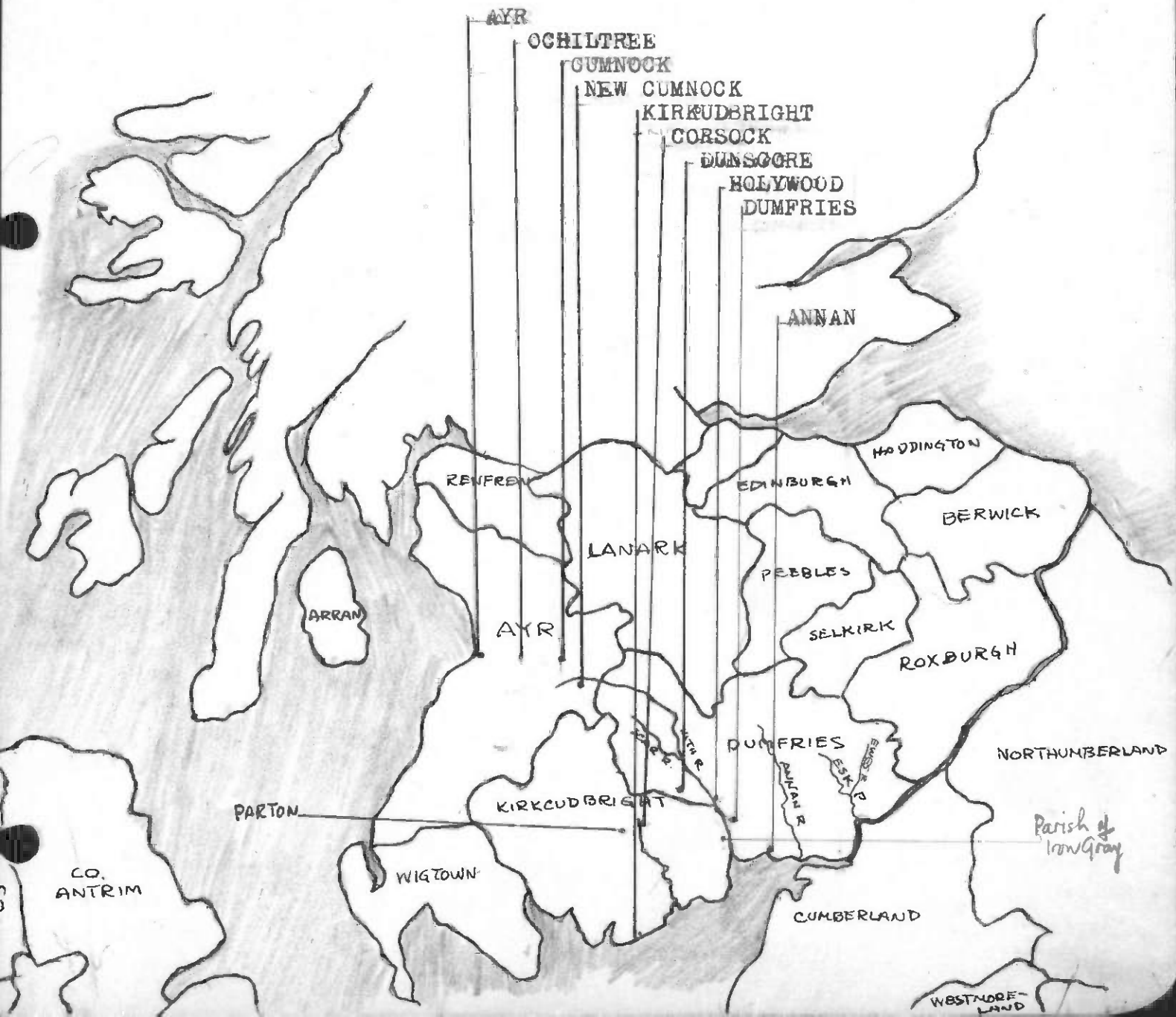
Map of South Scotland
Locations of Welch Families

Dumfriesshire, South Border County of Scotland

Nith) Three longest Rivers in the Shire whose
Annan) valleys form the great Dales which cleft
Esk) the Shire from North to South.

Scar River a tributary to the Nith River.

Ewes River a tributary to the Esk River.



I. Rev. JOHN WELSH of Ayr married ELIZABETH KNOX

II. Rev. JOSIAS WELSH of Templepatrick. (1599/1600-1634)

1. Rev. JOHN WELSH of Irongray (1624-1679)

bc. 1626 → 2. Rev. ANDREW WELSH, Minister at Ardstraw, Co. Down. ^{Tyrone?} d1781

✓ A. ANDREW WELSH died at Sligo (CO. N.I.)

✓ B. JAMES WELSH died 1840

✓ a. Dau. m. Andrew Jack near Ardstraw

✓ aa. Lillian Jack dy.

✓ bb. Andrew Jack to America

✓ cc. John Jack married Mary Nelson

✓ dd. Elizabeth Jack m. Walter Lowther

✓ ee. Jane Jack married Robert Entrican. To N.Z.

C. MAXWELL WELSH to America (See below)

D. JOHN WELSH

E. Catherine Welsh m. Dr. Nelson Rademan, Co. Down

F. Grace Welsh married Alex. Carson

G. Daughter married Thomas Rogers.

3. Capt. GEORGE WELSH.

Ref: Walter R. Entrican, Bovevagh Manse, Dungiven, Londonderry, Ire.
via Mrs. James Stewart, La Jolla, Calif. 1962

References: 1800 Census Franklin Co. Pa. Antrim Twp. Greencastle.

Maxwell Welsh. Born pl755
Female Born 1755-74
3F Born 1790-1800

1810 Census, Washington County, Maryland. Hagerstown

Maxwell Welsh Born pl765
Female Born 1765-1784
2F Born 1784-1800
M2F Born 1800-1810

Note: Hagerstown about ten miles South of Greencastle.

"Some Descendants of JOHN KNOX, The Scottish Divine" A Chart.
By G.VanB.Glimore, M.D., 25 Ormon Road, Rathmines, Dublin, Ireland.
Dated 11.13.1947 (Public Record Office N.Ireland- T.1014 P.109)

I. JOHN KNOX (1505-1572) married MARGARET STEWART, daughter
of Lord Ochiltree. Children

1. Martha Knox
2. Margaret Knox
3. Elizabeth Knox married 1594 rev. JOHN WELSH (-1622)
of Ayr, Scotland. Exiled to France. His father
was Laird of Colliston, Dumfries in 1586.
Children-

A. WILLIAM WELSH

(C1600-1634) B. Rev. JOSIAS WELSH, 2nd. son. Married (?). Came to
Ireland. Minister at Templepatrick. Died of
T.B. 1634. Children-

(1624-1682)

a. Rev. JOHN WELSH. Born Ireland. To Scotland as
Minister at Irongray. Hunted by Claverhouse.
Taken prisoner at Bothwell Bridge. Died 1679
in London. His son was-

- b. Son aa. Capt. GEORGE WELSH married
- c. Son. Grace Deane.

C. NATHANIEL WELSH married (?) Had son

a. ANDREW WELSH

D. Louise Welsh married (?). Had son-

a. JOSIAS ~~WELSH~~.

E. Daughter.

I. Capt. GEORGE WELSH (see "aa" above) Married Grace Deane.
Children (2)

1. Rev. ANDREW WELSH, Ardstraw, (-1781) Married
Jean Maxwell of Rev. J. Maxwell of Omagh. - Co Tyrone
Children-

- ✓ A. Margaret Welsh m. Thomas Rogers, Ballynahantty.
- B. Daughter married Rev. Moses Nelson
- ✓ C. ANDREW WELSH married (?). Magheracolton,
Newton, Stewart.
a. Had four quadruplet sons.
- D. JAMES WELSH
- ✓ E. MAXWELL WELSH
- ✓ F. Son.

Continued on page 2.

I. Capt. GEORGE WELSH, Served Siege of Derry 1690. Killed at Gibraltar 1704. Married Grace Deane.

1. Rev. ANDREW WELSH married Jean Maxwell. (See Page 1.)

2. Rev. JOHN WELSH of Scotshouse. Married (?) They had-

A. SAMUEL WELSH, Glencor, Clones, ^{G. Monaghan} (-1794)
Married 1st. McCaffrey.

a. ROBERT WELSH married Alice Nixon of Elizabeth.
of Glencor, Clones.

aa, SAMUEL WELSH married Martha Johnston.

aaa. Matilda Welsh m. George Kennedy.

bb. Jane Welsh married Rutledge

cc. AND an additional 20 children.

b. JAMES WELSH

c. JOHN WELSH

d. Daughter

e. Daughter

A. SAMUEL WELSH married 2nd. Elizabeth (Mitchell) Nixon.
(See "a" above. Step-son, step-daughters married.)

f. HENRY WELSH

g. THOMAS WELSH married 1st. Armstrong. Evicted at
Lisharoe, hence to Templetate.

aa. WILLIAM WELSH to Australia.

bb. HENRY WELSH

cc. JOHN WELSH

dd. Elizabeth Welsh married Armstrong.

ee. Matilda Welsh married Porter

ff. Charlotte Welsh married Rev. Murdock (Methodist)

gg. Daughter married Dargan

g. THOMAS WELSH married 2nd. Mary Ann Whiteside.

Her brother Henry owned Cappagn and left it
to JOSEPH WELSH who lived there seven years
and returned to California.

hh. Catherine Ann Clark Welsh m. Cochrane

ii. THOMAS WELSH dsp.

jj. JOSEPH WELSH married McCullough. Migrated to
California. (See g above)

h. Kate Welsh married Glendenning.

i. Mary Welsh married Skelton.

B. WILLIAM WELSH. NFR.

Foregoing abstracted exactly as presented, without additions
or corrections. The Chart goes on further in some lines
mostly females marrying into other families.

4.15.62.

End of Chart.

See Commentary on Page 3.

CEMENTARY. (ECW)

The writer was in correspondance with Dr. Glimore in 1956/7 who reported he was in ill health and could add nothing to substantiate the Chart.

The Will of Rev. JOSIAS WELSH-B was lost for several generations, found and presented to the Public Record Office of N.Ireland. The will clearly names his son JOHN, ANDREW and JOSIAS and his widow Martha.

JOSIAS-B was probably married in Scotland c 1622/23 as his oldest son JOHN (Rev. John of Ironday) was born 1624. JOSIAS-B died in 1634 naming his three sons as "under perfect age" (maturity).

It would seem impossible that the oldest son JOHN-a born in 1624 and who married in 1653 Elizabeth Sommerville in Holywood in Dumfrieshire, Scotland, could have a son (Capt. GEORGE WELSH) as indicated on the Chart, as in 1653 the "Commission for Settling and Securing the Province of Ulster", named among 260 other persons who were "known for their attachment to Monarchial and Presbyterian principles" and exiled was- (by Cromwell)

Capt. GEORGE WELSH, Six Mile Water Quarters, County Antrim.

While Rev. JOSIAS WELSH-B lived at Six Mile Water while at Templepatrick, the possibility of his son being Capt. GEORGE WELSH, is negated by the will of JOSIAS-B.

We know of no documentation of the son ANDREW of NATHANIEL WELSH-C, nor the son JOSIAS attributed to Louise-D. The latter is traditionally felt to have married a Witherspoon.

MAXWELL WELSH is noted in the 1790 Census of Franklin County, Pennsylvania.

McC Stewart
H. 62

"Fasti of the Presbyterian Church in Ireland".

MOSES NEILSON (1739-1823) of Joseph of Urney.
1763 M.A. University of Glasgow.
1763 Licensed Presbytery of Strabane
1767 Ordained Kilmore
1767 Married daughter of Rev. ANDREW WELSH of Ardstraw.

JAMES MAXWELL (1672-1750) of William of Strabane (Co. TYRONE)
Married a Boyd of Omagh (Co. Tyrone)
1692 M.A. Edinburgh
1698 Licensed Presbytery of Laggan
1699 Ordained at Omagh
Son: Rev. John Maxwell (1732-1763) of Armagh, Co. Armagh.
Dau: Married (?)
"The Rev. ANDREW WELSH of Ardstraw was son in law"
("Presbyterianism in Omagh" W.T. Latimer.)

ANDREW WELSH, born Boveva, (-5.15.1781) (Bovegah, Co. Derry ?)
1726 M.A. Edinburgh
1732 Licensed Derry Presbytery
1733 Ordained at Ardstraw
Married daughter Rev. JAMES MAXWELL of Omagh. (Co. Tyrone)
"Rev. Moses Neilson, Kilmore, was a son in law"
"Rev. Hugh Walker Rogers, Kilrea was a Gt. gd. son."

Recap:

- I. Rev. ANDREW WELSH of Ardstraw married a daughter of Rev. James Maxwell of Omagh. They had-
 1. Daughter who married 1767 Rev. Moses Neilson of Kilmore.

Buried in a Tomb on the North Aisle of the Old Christs Church in Philadelphia lies the body of SAMUEL WELSH. On the Tomb, well worn by footsteps of many generations, can be deciphered- (1632-1702)

Coat of Arms- Azure, six mullets or, three two and one.

Crest- Surmounting the impaled arms is evidently a double unicorn.

The impaled arms are surmounted by a Helmet and Crest surrounded by a mentling of beautiful scroll work.

Ref: Zeiber. Heraldry in America.

In researching Burke for any reference to the above Coat and Crest, the following "three, two and one" referring to "martlets" or "Mullets" appear many times in the Shires along the Severn River in Worcester, Warwick, Dorchester, Gloucester, Somerset and Berks. The Severn River has its source in Montgomeryshire in North Wales.

The figure "mullet" or "molet" is a five or six pointed star and is usually pierced to represent a rowel or spur. The "martlet" represents a bird or martin. The "fesse" is a horizontal band across the escutcheon. The term "erased" means torn from the body. "Bezant" refers to a gold disk. The colors are represented as follows- gold-or; silver-argent; black-sable; red-gules; while "gobony" means alternating colors.

In the Harleian Society Publications (Vols. XXI, XXVII) there is noted several WELCH/WELSH etc. families in the 1623 and 1569 Visitations. in Gloucestershire and Worcestershire/

Burke notes the following Coats of Arms.

WALSH. (Berkshire) Azure, six mullets or. Crest: a griffith head erased, argent.

WALSH/WELSH. (Gloucestershire) Azure six mullets or, three, two and one.

WALSHE. (Somersetshire) Azure six mullets or, three two and one, within a bordure gobonated argent and gules. Crest: Antelopes head erased azure, attired or. On each horn a bell argent, charged on the neck with a fesse gobony argent and gules between three bezants one and two.

WELSHE. Azure six mullets pierced or, three, two and one. Crest: a goats head erased azure attired or. Tips of his attire two bells argent charged on neck with three bezants, two and one.

WELCH. Azure six mullets or, three two and one, within a bordure gobony argent and gules. Crest: Antelopes head erased azure bezant. Gorged with a collar gobony argent and gules. On each horn a ring or.

WELCH. (Gloucestershire) Azure six mullets or.

WELSH (Berkshire) Azure six mullets or, three, two and one,

- WELSH. (Worcestershire) Argent a fesse between six Martlets sable.
- WALSH/WELSH. Azure, six martlets or, three, two and one.
- WALSH/WELSH. (Worcestershire) Argent a fesse, between six martlets sable.
- WALSHE/WALSH/WELSH. Azure six martlets or, three, two and one.
- WELCH. Argent a fesse between six martlets sable.
Crest: A groffins head erased argent.
- WELSH. (Worcestershire) Argent a fesse between six martlets sable. Crest: Griffin shead erased argent.

One of the few WELCH/WELSH families in England, which we have recorded the Coat of Arms, was situated in Birmingham, Warwickshire. The Worcestershire families noted above, as one of the "martlet" families rather than the "mullet" families, may have been the following, as Worcestershire adjoins Warwickshire on the West and some of its early Parishes (Worcestershires) have been tranferred Ecclesiastically to the Diocese of Birmingham

I. ROBERT WELCH, Gentleman of Hampton Surrey, Warwickshire, Testator P.C.C. 11.1755.

Names-

Wife: Eleanor
Sons: Robert, Extr.
Thomas,
Samuel,
William, Extr.
Daus: Margaret
Mary, under 21 yrs.
Elizabeth do.
Sarah do.

Wss: John, William and Francis Pbeston.

II. THOMAS WELCH and wife ELIZABETH. From St. Vedasts Parish, Foster St. London. Residence: St. Michael Le Querne. Parish Records-

Children:

Mary	Christened	1. 2.1727/8
STEPHEN	do	12.26.1729
Catherine		(12. 2.1732-9.3.1733)
JOHN	do	10. 7.1735
Elizabeth	do	9. 4.1736
Jane	do	4.23.1738
SAMUEL	do	8.17.1740
Wm. Gilby	do	11.14.1741
LOVELACE	do	b. 6.28.1743

II WILLIAM WELCH and wife MARY of Beaudesert, Warwickshire
Presumed brother of the above THOMAS WELCH and
presumed son of ROBERT WELCH first above.

Birmingham ,Beaudesert Parish, Warwickshire.

- II. WILLIAM WELCH (cl726-3.25.1777) married MARY (cl723-4.21.1796)
1770 William Welch noted "Streets of Birmingham" Merchant.
1772 Power of Attorney to LOVELACE WELCH (nephew)
1774 Poll Tax, Barlichway Hundred, William Welch.
His Will, Perogative Court of Cantebury, dated 5.31.1777
Called "Gentleman of Beaudesert".

In the Vestry beneath the Tower on the Wall. a small
marble monument. Arms: Sable a fess between six mart-
lets Argent. "Near this place lies buried WILLIAM
WELCH, Gentleman. He died 25 March 1777 in the 55th
of his age". (This monument was formerly against the
south wall of the Nave.)

The Will names his wife Mary (cl723-4.21.1796) and-
1. Dau: Ann who married 4.21.1790 Thomas Lea (cl774-1.3.1838)
of Henly-in-Arden. Wss: Edward Welchman,
Mary Mainwaring. Married by Poyntz Stewart Ward,
Curate.

A small marble tablet formerly against the
south wall of the Nave. "Sacred to the Memory
of THOMAS LEA of Henly-in-Arden. He died 3. Jan-
uary 1838 in his 74th. year. Also to ANN his
wife, eldest daughter of WILLIAM WELCH late of
this Parish. She died June 24th., 1831 in the
74th. year of her age."

They had-

- (*) B. Charles (1788-11.1.1789)
A. William Welch Lea (1791-10.28.1852) who
married Anne (1791-4.27.1831). He succeeded
his father as Lord of Rowington Manor. They had-
a. William Welch Lea 2nd.
b. Catherine Anne.

A tablet: "Sacred to the Memory of Anne wife
of William Welch Lea of this Parish. She died
27 April 1831 aged 40 years. Also Catherine
Anne their daughter who died 29 September 1831
aged 13 years. And William Welch Lea who died
14 October 1852 aged 61 years" This tablet
against West Wall of the Nave. (*)

2. Dau. Mary (cl762-2.17.1844) married Rev. Poyntz Stewart
Ward (1767-11.27.1846) Curate Parish Beaudesert
and for 54 years incumbent Harley-in-Arden.
A Tablet- "Underneath lie the remains of Rev.
Poyntz Ward, sometime Curate this Parish and for
54 years incumbent of Harley-in-Arden. He died on
the 17th. November 1846 aged 79. Also Mary, his
wife, second daughter of WILLIAM WELCH, late of
This Parish, she died on the 17th. of February
1844 aged 82."
3. Dau: Margaret married 4.19.1789 William Drury. Wss. Ed-
ward Welchman, Mary Welch. Phil Wren, Minister
4. Bros: ROBERT WELCH, SAMUEL WELCH
5. Sisters: Elizabeth married to Joseph Abbotts of Kingston
Mary Preston
Sarah married William Welchman.

WILLIAM WELCH-I was extensive land owner in Beaudesert, Welford
Co. Glous., Tanworth, Preston Bagot, Rowington, Lapworth, Burton
Dassett.

Continued

5.9.1772 Power of Attorney, proven New Hanover County, North Carolina. WILLIAM WELCH of Bermingham, County of Warwick, Merchant, appoints LOVELACE WELCH of Bermingham, Merchant, outbound for North Carolina, as my lawful attorney, etc etc to recover etc etc due and belonging to me. Wss. Sol Townsend.
Proven: New Hanover Co. N.C. 9.5.1772 (DB-F-262)

Miscellaneous Parish Register entries.

BEAUDESERT:

- 5.1.1688 Mr. Thomas Pane of this Parish and Mrs. Mary Welch Parish of Claverdon, were married in the Chappell of Weston by Henry Attwood, Priest.
- 12.17.1728 Mrs Anne Welch was buried
- 4.19.1789 William Drury and Margaret Welch (See page 3)
- 1854 Jane Jarvis Diamond, died aged 67, second daughter to Hugh and Susanna Welch

ROWINGTON:

11. 1.1619 Anne Welch wife of THOMAS WELCH was buried
- 1.28.1637 Widdow Welch was buried.

WILLIAM WELCH (-5.16.1738) m. Elizabeth

1. Ann Welch	Baptized 4. 2.1710
2. Frances	do 8.10.1712 Buried 7.14.1729
3. Elizabeth	do 4.16.1714 m.1.2.1733 Wm. Madew
4. WILLIAM	do 8.11.1717 Buried 6.29.1734

PRIOR HARDWICK:

- 10.13.1703 CHARLES WELCH of Creek, Norhants m. Ann Fowler of P.H.

- I. John Welch
- II. James Welch (3.29.1709) married Mary Mark
- III. Richard Welch (10.25.1737 Wiltshire-7.1796) m. Edith Pitman
- IV. Ricahrd Welch (2.24.1768 Mere, Wilts.-6.26.1848 Eng.)
Married 1.5.1792 Elizabeth Barnes Adlam.
- V. Robert Welch (11.8.1805 Shepton, Mallett Eng- 10.6.1857)
Married Isabella Friday Green-~~1857~~
- VI. Thomas Robert Green Welch (7.10.1835 Shepton, Mallett Eng-
9.23.1916 Morgan Co.Utah) married Harriet Nash,
8.27.1855.
- VII. Thomas Friday Welch (7.25.1856 Brighton, Sussex Eng-7.30.1902)
Married 4.10.1879 Nartha Jane Tonks
- VIII. Ethel Isabella Welch (9.24.1900 Morgan Co. Utah. NARRATOR
This Line

Mrs. Ethel Welch Carter, 454 Mission St, South Pasadena, 1957.
Mrs, Louise ~~TX~~ Welch Taggart, 1343 Salisbury St. Cody, Wyo. 1952.
(Grandfather was VI)

Hertfordshire.

- I. Edward Welch, Great Wymondley, married widow of Edward Humberston.
 - II. Anne Welch married as wife-II George Chauncey of Yardleybury.
 - III. Rev. Charles Chauncey (1592-1672) was Second President Harvard University, from 1654 to 1672. To America in 1627.
 - IV. Rev. Isreal Chauncey was founder Yale University.
- Ref: Ancestral Roots of Sixty New England Colonists". pp.79.
- Thomas Welch of Milford Conn.(Which see) from Gravely Parish.
- Rev. John Gorsush, Rector Walkern, married 1628 Ann Lovelace of Sir. William. 1651 Ann to Va. hence children to Md.

Somersetshire.

I. William Welch married 1st. 12.24.1598 at Wedmore (22m. southwest of Bristol) Margaret Hamm.

1. John Welch, Christened 4.21.1605 Wedmore.

William Welch married 2nd. 12.7.1622 at Wedmore

Christina Pill, and had-

2. Robert Welch eChristened 3.23.1623 as above.

3. William Welche do. 4.22.1627 do.

4. Benjamin Welche do. 5.11.1628 do.

5. John Welche do 12. 9.1631 do.

- - - - -

Cross Ref: Essex Co. Va. (W&D-1-185)(3.1.1674/5-11.4.1675)
Edward James, Testator, bequeaths entire Estate
to children of Robert Welch, taylor, living on a
back street in Bristoll. Guardian appointed
until children come for it.

See Robert Welsh, tailor, see Welch/Welsh families
Cecil County, Md. -Washington Co. Pa.

KINGS OF ENGLAND.

Henry IV	1399-1413	son of gro of parent
HENRY V	1413-1422	son of IV
Henry VI	1422-1461	son of V
Edward IV	1461-1483	of Edward IV
Edward V	1483-1483	son of IV
Richard III	1483-1485	bro Edward IV
Henry VII	1485-1509	son of Edward Tudor
Henry VIII	1509-1547	son of VII
Edward VI	1547-1553	son of Henry VIII
Jane	1553-1553	
Mary I	1553-1558	Daughter of Henry VIII
Elizabeth I	1558-1603	Daughter of Henry VIII
James I	1603-1625	son of Mary A. Stuart
Charles I	1625-1649	son of James I
Council	1649-1653	
Cromwell	1653-1658	
Richard Cromwell	1658-1659	
Charles II	1660-1685	son of Charles I
James II	1685-1688	son of Charles II
(William III)	1689-1702	son of William by Mary daughter
(Mary II)	1689-1694	daughter of James II
Ann	1702-1714	daughter of James II
George I	1714-1727	
George II	1727-1760	
George III	1760-1820	
George IV	1820-1830	
William IV	1830-1837	
Victoria	1837-1901	

See Rulers of Eng + G.B. - World Almanac